THE HEIR OF ALL THE AGES

In this beautiful painting, the artist, Mr. T. C. Gotch, has tried to picture the wonderful idea that a child of to-day is the heir of all the ages, inheriting all the treasures of learning and the achievements of the past.

The Book of Knowledge

The Children's Encyclopædia

EDITORS-IN-CHIEF

ARTHUR MEE
Temple Chambers, London

HOLLAND THOMPSON, Ph. D.
The College of The City of New York

With an Introduction by

John H. Finley, LL. D.
President of The College of The City of New York

DEPARTMENTAL EDITORS AND CONTRIBUTORS

All Countries
FRANCES EPPS

Natural History
ERNEST INGERSOLL

Plant Life
HELEN INGERSOLL

Stories and Legends
EDWARD WRIGHT

Familiar Things
HAROLD BEGBIE

Men and Women
ERNEST A. BRYANT

Our Own Life
DR. C. W. SALEEBY

Famous Books
J. A. HAMMERTON

School Lessons
A. M. SKINNER, B. S.

Poetry and Rhymes
A. VON HARTMANN

Dominion of Canada
W. PETERSON, LL. D., D. Litt.

The United States
HOLLAND THOMPSON, Ph. D.

The Earth
DR. C. W. SALEEBY

Golden Deeds
M. PERRY MILLS

Book of Wonder
ARTHUR MEE

Things to Make & Do
H. G. FLEMING

Volume XX.

NEW YORK: THE GROLIER SOCIETY
LONDON: THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.

Text and Illustrations in this work are protected by copyright as follows:

Copyright, 1911, 1912, by THE GROLIER SOCIETY
Copyright, 1911, by THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1910, 1911, 1912, by M. PERRY MILLS
Copyright, 1908, by AMALGAMATED PRESS, LTD.
Copyright, 1868, 1870, 1872, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1878, 1881, 1883, 1884, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1902, 1906, by TICKNOR & FIELDS, JAMES R. OSGOOD & CO., and HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & CO.
Copyright, 1874, 1880, 1892, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1904, 1908, by CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS
Copyright, 1908, by THE CENTURY CO.
Copyright, 1906, by THE BAKER & TAYLOR CO.
Copyright, 1901, 1902, 1906, 1907, 1909, by H. C. WHITE CO.
Copyright, 1897, 1907, by THE AMERICAN BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1890, 1899, by JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
Copyright by PHOTOGRAPHISCHE GESELLSCHAFT
Copyright by KEYSTONE VIEW CO.
Copyright by UNDERWOOD & UNDERWOOD
Copyright, 1899, by R. L. SINGLEY

The poems by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, Phoebe Cary, Ralph Waldo Emerson, Oliver Wendell Holmes, James Russell Lowell, John Greenleaf Whittier, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, Edmund Clarence Stedman, Richard Watson Gilder, John Hay, Edward R. Sill, Bayard Taylor and Celia Thaxter included in this work are reprinted by permission of, and by special arrangement with, Houghton Mifflin Company, the authorized publishers of the Works of these authors. The poems by Robert Louis Stevenson, Eugene Field, Mary Mapes Dodge, Richard Henry Stoddard and Henry Van Dyke included in this work are printed by permission of Charles Scribner's Sons.

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

This is a short guide only to the principal contents of this volume. It is not possible to give the titles of all the Poems and Rhymes, Legends, Problems, colour pages, questions in the Wonder Book, and many other things that come into the volume; but in all cases are given the pages where these parts of our book begin. The full list of these things comes into the big index to the whole work.

PAGE

THE BOOK OF THE UNITED STATES
The Lost Colony of Roanoke . . 6131

THE BOOK OF FAMILIAR THINGS
A Figure Buried by a Storm of Fire . 6136
A Wonderful New Dreadnought . 6162
Nothing Like Leather 6167
Boring Through the Alps . . . 6203
The Greatest Navy in the World . 6233
Down in the Deep, Deep Sea . . 6285

THE BOOK OF WONDER
Who Is the Man in the Moon? . . 6163
How Does a Gyroscope Work? . . 6164
Why Can't Light Turn a Corner? . 6165
What Is a Cynic? 6165
Which Is the Bird with the Longest Tail? 6166
Why Does a Lever Make a Weak Man Strong? 6166
See index for full list of questions.

THE BOOK OF NATURE
The Hunters of the Wild . . . 6147
The Story of Your Dog . . . 6265
The Winter Sleep of Animals . . 6295

THE BOOK OF MEN AND WOMEN
Victor Hugo, a King of Men . . 6155
A Scotch Lad Who Became a Millionaire 6275

THE BOOK OF OUR OWN LIFE
Jack's Fresh Air Supply . . . 6179
The Wonderful River of Air . . 6251
Jack's Wireless Telephone . . . 6291

THE BOOK OF CANADA
The American Tourist in Canada . 6183
Newfoundland, the Island Colony . 6279
The Spirit of Canada 6283

PAGE

THE STORY OF FAMOUS BOOKS
Walden 6301
Capture of the Inca 6302

THE BOOK OF STORIES
The Stone in the Road 6191
The Wonderful Friends . . . 6192
The Grey Terror 6195
Why the Swallow Builds on the Wall 6198
Stories Told in India 3,000 Years Ago 6200
The Robber and the Monk . . . 6201
The Man Who Broke the News . . 6201
The Pair of New Boots . . . 6201
The First Apple Dumpling . . . 6305
The First Home Sweet Home . . 6306
When the Fire Went Out . . . 6308
The Kaffir and the Lion . . . 6310

THE BOOK OF POETRY
The Bell of Atri 6227
The Miller of Dee 6228
Little Thoughts from Browning . . 6229
Little Verses 6230

THE BOOK OF ALL COUNTRIES
What I Saw at Pompeii . . . 6137
The Scattered Nation 6217
A Little Mountain Land . . . 6257

THINGS TO MAKE AND DO
How to Play Football 6245
What to Do in Cases of Drowning . 6247
How to Mark Your Name on Fruit . 6249
What to Do in a Thunderstorm . . 6249
Flashing Messages at Night . . 6250

COLORED PLATES
The Heir of All the Ages , *Frontispiece*

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/bookofknowledge0020arth

YOUR editors have admired Sir Walter Raleigh from their boyhood, and in other volumes of our book you will find much said about him. His most important claim to the admiration of American boys and girls has been hardly mentioned, however, and this story will tell you why Americans should respect his memory.

THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

THE first expeditions to the New World had no idea of permanent settlement. They spent their time looking for the passage to India and China, or else sought only gold and silver. Walter Raleigh, and his half-brother, Sir Humphrey Gilbert, were among the first Englishmen who desired to set up "little pieces of England" in America. They started with seven small ships in 1578, but had a fight with the Spaniards, and returned without success. Sir Humphrey Gilbert was lost at sea, returning from a voyage to Newfoundland in 1583, but Raleigh was not discouraged.

The next year Queen Elizabeth gave him permission to settle any "remote heathen and barbarous lands," still unoccupied by Europeans, giving the people who should settle there all the rights of Englishmen, including the right to make their own laws.

TWO LITTLE SHIPS SENT OUT TO EXPLORE

Raleigh soon sent out two little ships commanded by Philip Amadas and Arthur Barlowe, which reached the coast of what is now North Carolina, July 4th, 1584. Following the coast they came to a gap in the sand banks, which fringe the coast and entered Pamlico Sound. They landed upon an island, which to their eyes seemed a paradise. The stately pines, the cedars, and the abundance of grapes, which they reported grew down to the water's edge, so that "the very beating and surge of the sea overflowed them," filled them with wonder. Game and fish were also plentiful.

The Indians were friendly and brought them fish, and were much pleased with a few trifles given them. The explorers visited the Indian village, and were charmed with all they saw. Two of the Indians agreed to go to England with them. The name of one was Manteo, and the little town on the island to-day bears his name. The whole country was named Virginia, in honour of Queen Elizabeth, who was sometimes called the "Virgin Queen."

Sir Walter Raleigh was delighted with the report of his explorers, and early in 1585 sent out over a hundred men under Ralph Lane to found a colony. Unfortunately Sir Richard Grenville, who commanded the ships which took them over, quarrelled with the Indians and set fire to their corn. This made them less willing to help the colonists. Though they did not attack them very vigorously they did try to starve them out.

THE FIRST COLONY DOES NOT PROSPER

The little colony built a little fort, but seems to have spent more time exploring and hunting gold than in planting crops. Some of them followed the Roanoke River, hoping to find a passage to China. One of the party was John White, who had some skill in drawing. He made pictures in water-colours of the Indians, at work and at play, and of their houses. Some of these were published at Frankfort, in Germany, in 1590, five years after they were

Copyright, 1912, by M. Perry Mills

made, to illustrate the story of the expedition, written by Thomas Hariot, the famous mathematician. Both story and pictures tell us much of Indian customs, before they were changed by the white men. The pictures themselves are in the British Museum in London.

As the Indians refused to sell their corn, the party began to suffer for want of food the next year, and the expected supplies did not come from England. Just at this time Sir Francis Drake, of whom you may read on page 848, stopped on his way home from an expedition against the Spaniards. He agreed to take the hungry, homesick men home, as they asked, and the island, which was now called Roanoke, was deserted.

A little while later Sir Richard Grenville arrived with the supplies which had been delayed, only to find the island uninhabited. He could not believe that all the men were dead, and did not guess that they had gone back to England. He thought that they were somewhere on the mainland, and so landed abundant supplies, with a guard of fifteen men, and sailed back to England.

All England was then stirred up over the war with Spain, which all saw was coming, but Sir Walter Raleigh would not give up. So in the next year, 1587, he sent out another colony, of about 150 men, women and children under John White, who drew the pictures we show you here. Governor White was ordered to go to Roanoke Island, get the supplies and the fifteen men left there the year before, and then go further north into Chesapeake Bay, where there were better harbours. The commander of the ships, however, was anxious to get back to Europe, and after a part of the men had gone to Roanoke Island in a small ship, he landed all the rest on the coast, and sailed away.

INDIAN HUNTERS AS JOHN WHITE SAW THEM

This is another of John White's pictures, showing in the foreground two Indian hunters, and behind other hunters chasing the deer. You can easily distinguish the figures he drew from life and those for which he drew upon his imagination. The physical strength of these men seems to have impressed the artist very much.

THE THIRD COLONY, AND VIRGINIA DARE

The party looked in vain for the fifteen men and the supplies, but found only a skeleton here and there. The Indians had killed the men. Since the colony had to remain, all set to work to

HOW THE SOUTHERN INDIANS COOKED

The methods of cooking among the Indians seem to have interested the first Europeans who came to America very much. The two pictures on this page show that the Indians on the North Carolina coast did not suffer for want of food. The earliest explorers tell us all kinds of food were plentiful. Here we see the preparation of a sort of stew, of fish, green corn and other things hard to recognise.

The waters of North Carolina to this day abound in fish of every description, and here is the simple method of cookery common among the Indians. Several varieties seen in the picture may be recognised by every one who has studied fish. The report of Sir Walter Raleigh's first expedition says that an Indian caught all that the ships could use in a very short time.

build huts. In the party was the governor's daughter, Eleanor White, who was the wife of Ananias Dare. To them was born, August 18, 1587, soon after they landed, a little daughter whom they named Virginia. This little girl, Virginia Dare, was the first child born of English parents in our country. The county of North Carolina, of which the island is a part, is called Dare County in her honour.

Since the Indians had not only killed the men, but had taken or destroyed the stores and supplies they were set to guard, the colony had great need of many things in order to live. Governor White, therefore, thought it necessary to take the one little ship left them and start back to England for help, when his little granddaughter was about a week old.

When he arrived in England the great Armada, which Philip of Spain expected to conquer England, was almost ready, and every ship in England was being prepared to fight. Sir Walter Raleigh made two attempts to send aid to his little colony. Once the ships were seized for the government, and the second expedition, under Governor White, was driven back by Spanish ships. Then came the Armada, about which you may read on page 848, and there were many months of fighting, in which Raleigh had a prominent part.

A CEREMONIAL DANCE AMONG THE SOUTHERN INDIANS

We are told that this picture represents a solemn festival dance among the Indians of what is now North Carolina, as seen by an Englishman more than 325 years ago. The savages, almost naked, danced around the circle of posts, striking them with their rattles as they passed. The one who could dance the longest and jump the highest was considered the winner.

Finally poor Governor White arranged with a sea-captain sailing to the West Indies to take him as a passenger, and to stop on his return voyage. Finally, in August, 1590, when his little granddaughter would have been three years old, he reached Roanoke Island.

GOVERNOR WHITE DOES NOT FIND HIS GRANDDAUGHTER

On the island there was no sign of human life; the doors of the huts stood

open, and grass grew in the fort. Chests and boxes which had been buried had been dug up. Some of his books and drawings had been scattered to the winds. There were no signs of a struggle, and the only clew was the word CROATOAN carved deep on a great tree.

Before Governor White had returned to England, it had been agreed that if the colonists decided to move, they should leave a record of the place to which they had gone, with the sign of the cross if they were in distress. There were no crosses by the word, Croatoan, which was the name of an island, to the southeast.

The ship proceeded toward the island, but one of those severe storms common on that coast sprang up and after beating about for several days the captain, in spite of the prayers of the father and grandfather, set sail for England, leaving the colonists to their fate.

Raleigh made two further efforts to find his colony, five in all, and after the failure of his last, in 1602, just before he was imprisoned, declared that he would yet see "an English nation in Virginia."

WHAT BECOME OF THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

The settlers at Jamestown, after their arrival in 1607, were told that this colony had lived peacefully among the Indians for several years, adopting the Indian mode of life. Finally the medicine-men had stirred up the tribe to murder all except four men, two boys and a girl. Was this girl Virginia Dare? Perhaps.

To this day many believe that some of the colonists, at least, were adopted by the Indians, and point to the grey eyes and red hair sometimes seen among the Croatan Indians, who yet live in North Carolina. The Indians themselves say that they have been told by their grandfathers, who were told by their grandfathers, that their ancestors came over the sea and could "speak out of a book."

Photograph by Brown Bros.

THE CAPITOL OF NORTH CAROLINA AT RALEIGH

Though Sir Walter Raleigh's attempts to found a colony in the New World failed, he was not forgotten. When North Carolina became a state it named the new town, built for the capital of the state, Raleigh, in his honour. This is the capitol building in the town which reminds the people of the great man, who tried so faithfully to settle the country.

A FIGURE BURIED BY A STORM OF FIRE

This beautiful bronze figure of Mercury, the Roman god of commerce, was discovered at Herculaneum, a city nearer to the crater of Vesuvius than Pompeii, and therefore buried more deeply in the terrible catastrophe of the year 79. Mercury, who was the same god as the Hermes of the Greeks, was always represented as an athletic youth, splendidly developed by physical exercise. He was the herald of the gods, and wore wings on his sandals to carry him swiftly as the wind. Observe the graceful pose of this fine figure, now to be seen, with hundreds of other noble monuments, in the museum at Naples.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6038.

WHAT I SAW AT POMPEII

NOTHING will live longer in the mind of a visitor than this city of a vanished life, a sight to look upon with doubting eyes even as you walk through its streets and sit down in its houses; but something almost beyond belief, when, afterwards, you fill in all that you have seen of this city which passed out of the world in a night.

There are mightier ruins in the world than Pompeii, things bigger to look at, things bigger in history, things that stir the mind more in themselves; but nowhere is there so great an area of ruin so well restored to its former appearance as this.

Here is a city nearly two miles round, with streets of houses, with market-places and shops, with gardens and squares and monuments; all so well dug out of the earth that if the tenant of one of these houses were to come back to life, and were set down at one of the three gates of Pompeii, he would walk along the old pavement he helped to wear down 2,000 years ago, and would walk to his house quite naturally, recognising his old home, in some cases, by paintings still fresh at the gate. He would find the mosaic floor still almost as new in many of his rooms; he would find beautiful statues still unbroken; he would find the pipes which brought water to his bath still in their place; he would find the bath still capable of holding water; and he would find things at home in such a condition that no power would make him believe that his home had been buried in the earth nearly 2,000 years. It is difficult to think of anything so hard to believe as Pompeii. Every little detail has been preserved. Here, in a kitchen, is a pan on the fire, resting on the ashes which were boiling water more than fourteen hundred years before the discovery of America.

It is this which makes Pompeii almost too true to be true — the preservation, through all that dread catastrophe, through all these nineteen centuries, of *the very life of the moment when Pompeii heard its doom.*

The architecture of this vast ruin is wonderful. The freshness of some

of the colour is as if it were done yesterday. The sense of luxury is everywhere, and there is even a sort of atmosphere that comes up from the long ago. But the miles of ruin, the well-planned houses fit for kings, the famous frescoes and mosaics, which are in some cases our only picture-record of historical events, are, with all their value and their tremendous interest, not the most impressive fact of Pompeii. Pompeii is unmatched as something preserved through nearly twenty centuries, preserved in big and in little so that identity is easy; but Pompeii is unique in the world because it has stamped for ever upon the earth itself the life of a single moment in the dim mists of Time. Remember, a moment; not a period, not a day, not even an hour — but a *moment*, for one may see the pan boiling on the fire, the loaf of bread half eaten, the meat being cooked for dinner, the wine still in the bottle, the ink still in the pot, the key still in the door.

A mosaic in the floor of a doorway in Pompeii, with the words Cave Canem, "Beware of the dog."

You may visit the cellar where sixteen people hid themselves when the calamity came, where the master of the house was found with the key in his hand, a slave close behind him with money and valuables. Outside is the courtyard from which they must have fled.

You may even see the pain on a man's face as he died on that terrible day. There were no cameras to take photographs then, but Nature can do without cameras.

In the ashes where they lay, the features of these poor people were pictured as in a photograph; the ashes hardened so that the likeness was preserved through all the centuries; and when these bodies were discovered there came to Signor Fiorelli a wonderful idea. Removing the bones carefully, he filled the space with plaster, making a perfect image of the figure which had lain there, hidden from sight, for more than a thousand years. And here to-day lies the image of a man in stone, his face wrought with the very pain of death. Not all the destructiveness of Vesuvius, not all the weight of the earth for nineteen hundred years, has changed a muscle of this dead man's face, and he lies to-day, like a man turned into stone, that all the world may see something of that awful moment when a great city vanished from the earth. Near by him lies the image of a dog. And here, near the homes in which they lived, lie images of other men and women — men and women no longer now, but only forms, statues that Michael Angelo never could have rivalled.

It is almost tame, after this, to think of all the wonderful things the guide would show you if you allowed a guide to hide the interest of Pompeii from you, as guides do; but there are three wonders of Pompeii. There is the wonder that it should ever have been built, so rich in art, so poor in vision; there is the wonder that it could ever be preserved from so tremendous a destruction; and there is the wonder that it should have been lost hundreds of years and found again.

It must have been interesting to look upon, and there is no wonder that Rome flocked here to live its lighter life, that emperors and statesmen and poets and nobles had houses here. And what houses they were, occupying a whole street sometimes, lavish in paintings

HOW A CITY WAS SEALED UP BY A STORM

THE BEAUTIFUL CITY OF POMPEII, AS IT LAY HIDDEN FOR NEARLY 2,000 YEARS

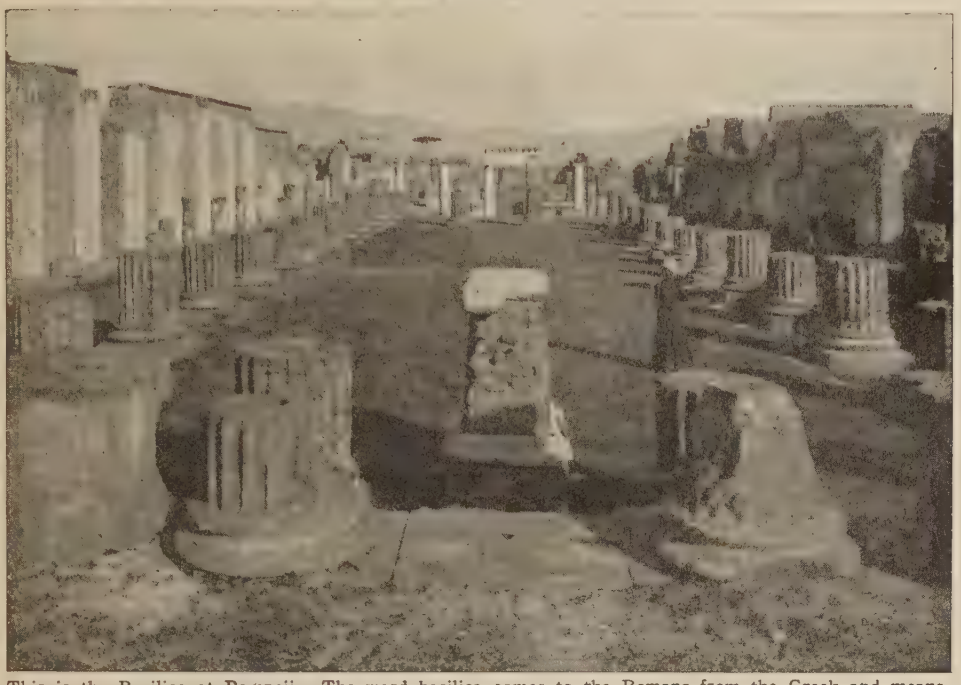
No more terrible thing ever happened to a city full of life and gaiety than the fate which befell Pompeii, with its many splendid buildings — temples, palaces, baths, and theatres — in which were stored treasures of art and learning. On the morning of August 23, in the year 79 A. D., it must have been a brilliant sight to see. But within a few days Pompeii lay buried under a sea of ashes, to be remembered only as a name for the next seventeen hundred years. Mount Vesuvius, which had been sleeping for centuries, woke up suddenly in the year 63, and caused an earthquake that destroyed a great part of Pompeii. The people rebuilt the city, and had almost finished it when a still more terrible calamity overtook them. The mountain poured forth a storm of burning ashes, which fell upon the city and buried it completely. Then heavier cinders poured forth from the mountain and sealed up the city, as shown in this picture.

POMPEII COMES OUT OF THE EARTH AGAIN

Pompeii, buried for more than seventeen hundred years, has in the past century been brought to light again, and here we see it as it is to-day. Here are the streets and pavements, the houses and shops, theatres and temples, law-courts and market-places, in which we can walk about as the old Romans did.

This shows one of the main streets of Pompeii, which has been completely unearthed. The curbstones and stepping-stones, the paths and roadway, are exactly as in the days of the Emperor Titus. Nearly all we know of the life and manners of the Romans has been revealed by the discoveries at Pompeii.

BEAUTIFUL COLUMNS COME TO LIGHT



This is the Basilica at Pompeii. The word basilica comes to the Romans from the Greek and means either a court of law or a sort of merchants' exchange. In form it was a long rectangular hall supported by great columns. Later both the word and the kind of building were borrowed for churches.

Photographs from Brown Bros.

The view of the ruins of Pompeii given on the preceding page was taken from above, and does not show the open spaces shown in this, which is even more interesting, if there can be said to be degrees of interest in this marvellous city. Notice how clearly the beautiful fluted columns stand out.

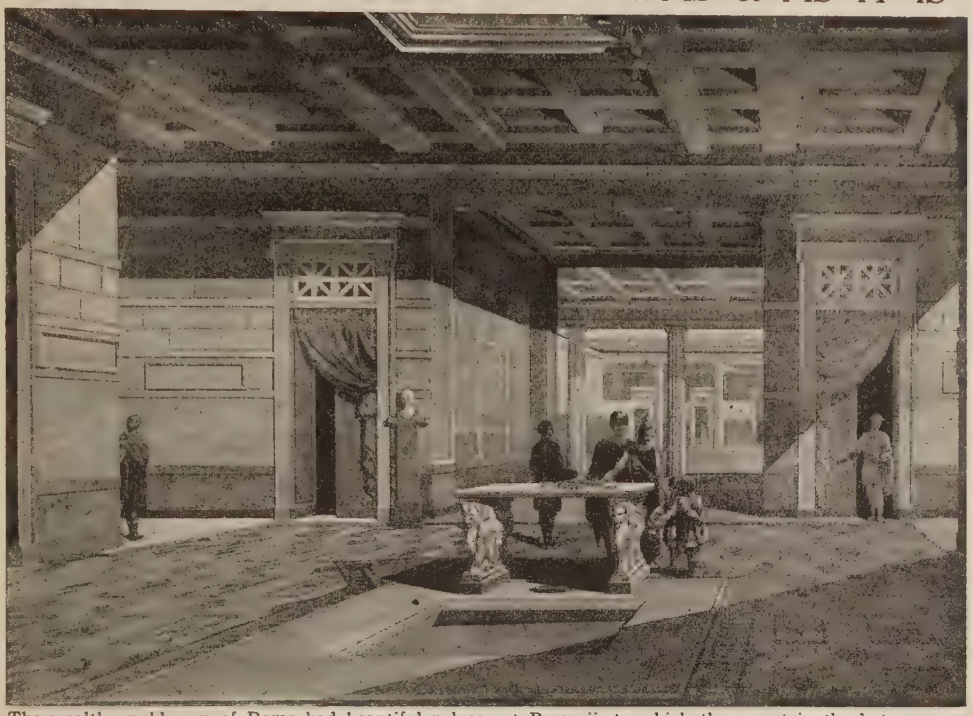
and marbles. It is odd to stand at the gate of one of these houses and look at the mosaic in the floor, a picture of a dog, with the old *Cave Canem,* "Beware of the dog," under it; and it is wonderful to stand in the garden of another house, with flowers growing now where they grew then, with lovely little statues still unbroken where they were first set up, with the gateway still fresh with paintings, with colour everywhere, and with people moving to and fro, and to imagine to yourself that the lord of the house is giving a party and you are among the guests. No great imagination is called for at Pompeii, for if imagination did not people these houses and these streets the very stones themselves would cry out. One thing you must do, however, before you go to walk about these streets of destruction: you must go upstairs and downstairs in the museum in Naples, where what is left of all that was beautiful and all that was useful in Pompeii is gathered together. Here is a collection that must stir the dullest mind that ever wandered mechanically about a great museum. Here are the marbles — frescoes, statues, columns, tombs — that made Pompeii a beautiful place to walk about in. Here are sculptures hewn in marble, that seem as near to life as those stone men and women still lying in Pompeii.

Hundreds of pieces crowd the huge ground floor of this museum, most of them in marble or in bronze, and most of them from the villas and temples and streets and spaces of this stricken city. No corner of Pompeii was left unadorned; it is astonishing to see the splendid friezes in the arcades, where things were bought and sold: even the butcher and the fishmonger, with their benches next to an emperor's temple, carried on their unlovely work in an artistic environment. It is not easy to understand how rich this place must have been until you have seen the museum, because it has been the habit in the past to carry off the art treasures of Pompeii to Naples. The city itself is to-day without roofs, like a city after a great fire has done half its work, with beautiful things left only inside houses and courtyards.

A PAN STILL ON A FIRE IN A KITCHEN IN POMPEII, AFTER BEING BURIED 1,800 YEARS

For, of course, the treasures of Pompeii can never be got together again. How much of this artistic wealth must have been destroyed in that year 79! How much was carried off by emperors

A HOUSE IN POMPEII — AS IT WAS & AS IT IS



The wealthy noblemen of Rome had beautiful palaces at Pompeii, to which they went in the hot summer months, just as people go to their country houses for a holiday nowadays. Here is the atrium, or drawing-room, of a fine house in Pompeii. The house belonged to Cornelius Rufus.

Here we see the same room as it appears to-day. In the middle is a fine marble water-basin, let into the floor and surrounded by mosaics, and on the margin are the supports of a rich marble table. Rooms opened out all round, and in the distance can be seen the remains of the peristyle — an open court.

and popes to decorate their palaces and churches! How much lies still buried in the earth, waiting for the spade to bring it into the light of day! Only half, perhaps, of this field of ruin has been recovered in these last 150 years. Eighty men are at work with their axes and spades, ever digging up houses and gardens and marbles, and nobody knows whether there may be a new piece of sculpture, or some fragment of mosaic showing Alexander winning the mastery of the world.

For hundreds of years this vast treasure-house was unknown to the world, the ancients allowing it to be covered up when they had taken from the ruins all that they thought it contained, or all that they thought worth digging for; but this great Vesuvius spat out dust enough to bury Pompeii nearly twenty feet deep, and so it happened, therefore, that the ancients robbed the surface only, leaving the depths to be trampled down or built over or neglected throughout the Middle Ages. Then a farmer would dig up a piece of marble, and perhaps it would be a man's hand. A peasant found a piece of cloth as he dug his garden one day, and used it to clean out his oven. It did not soil, it did not burn — because it was a piece of asbestos cloth in which some ancient Roman had wrapped the ashes of a dead friend!

Coming to Pompeii by train, the traveller sees green orchards with stone columns rising among the trees, filling the mind with wonder as to what lies beneath. We come, too, upon whole fields black with lava, reminding us that while men dig up one civilisation, Vesuvius is even now covering up another. So does Vesuvius find work for the excavators of the centuries, keeping busy axe and spade for ever and ever.

And those busy axes and spades, which have revealed to the eyes of men this vanished city, have brought up out of the earth much more than a collection of marbles. The ground floor of the Naples Museum is filled with monuments, but come upstairs and see *a hundred thousand things*. That is not a guess, or a mere general number; there are, indeed, a hundred thousand things, counting coins and brasses and everything that came out of the earth on Pompeii's Resurrection Day.

Here are the things with which they beautified their homes — little bronzes for the mantelpiece, hundreds of pictures from their walls, lovely vases of every kind. Here are locks and keys, and every sort of thing still used in a kitchen; pots and pans, and salt-cellars, and scales, and bottles, and knives; things for boiling twenty eggs at once; little stoves; actual beds that people slept on, chairs they sat in; stocks they put their prisoners in, in which four skeletons were found; safes in which they kept their valuables; pens they wrote with; ink still in the bottle, though now dried up; doctor's instruments such as are used to-day.

In one room are the cakes that were on the table when the calamity came, a loaf half cut, meat in a saucepan ready for cooking, peas, beans, prunes, raisins, fruits ready for dessert. Everything to eat seems to be in the room, fragments from the last dinner-tables of Pompeii, preserved through all but two thousand years by Mother Earth. And there is one thing you will not believe. There is an egg — *unbroken!* Think of it! Vesuvius destroyed this city, drove off its population, cut off at least 2,000 lives, all in an hour. It buried this city under thousands and thousands of tons of dust, buried it in the earth through all the years while Europe has been made. Vesuvius could do this, yet could not break an egg!

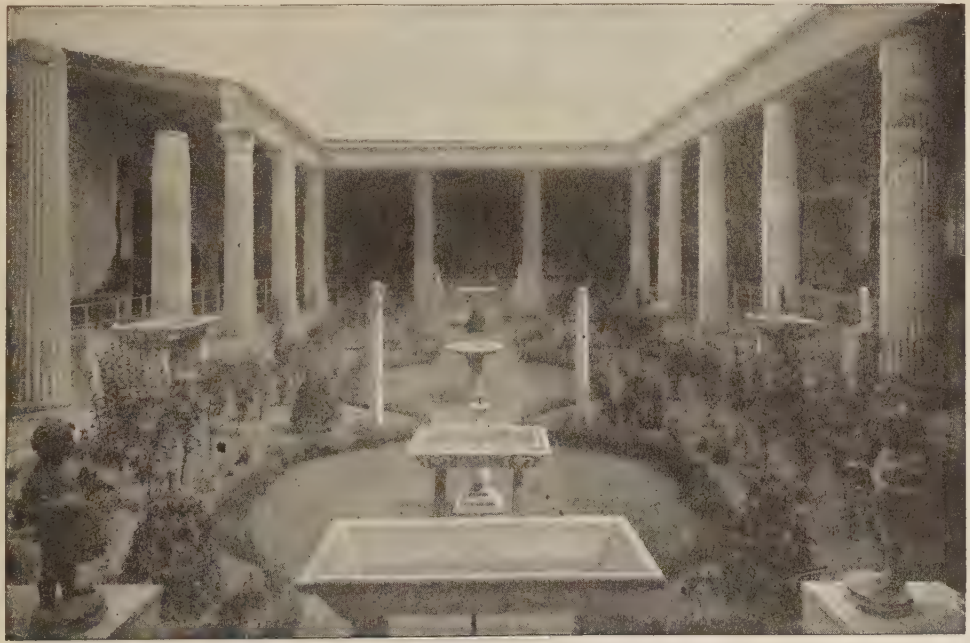
It is a distressing and depressing place, this city of emptiness and death. No hope can live here; nothing but despair can endure in these miles of ruin. The immortality of Pompeii is an immortality that no city need crave. It serves, in its death, to make prosperous the living city of Naples, for would so many come to Naples if it were not to see Pompeii and the Naples Museum?

But Pompeii is worth any discomfort; it is something to see in one of Life's Red Letter Days, and something never to forget, for no other work of man's hands has ever been buried in the earth and come out so wonderful.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6217.

A POMPEII GARDEN THEN AND NOW

This shows the happy life in one of the houses of Pompeii. The children are playing with their mother in a court similar to the one seen in the lower picture. These courts, inside the house and quite separate from the outside garden, were laid out with shrubs, flowers and fountains, and adorned with sculptures.



One of the wonders of the world is the way in which Pompeii has been preserved, so that we can see much of it almost as it appeared two thousand years ago. Here is the open court of a house of the first century as it may be seen in the twentieth century. It is almost identical with its original appearance.

THE OLD NEGRO BASKET-MAKER

This old negro lives just outside of a town in North Carolina. Once he was a slave, and, after he was set free, worked on the farm of the former owner, until the latter's death. By accident he became a cripple but still makes a comfortable living by weaving baskets from strips of white oak wood. These baskets are used in the cotton fields and for many other purposes, as they are firm and strong and last a long time.

YOUNG WILD ELEPHANTS BEING LED CAPTIVE BY TRAINED ANIMALS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6048.

THE HUNTERS OF THE WILD

HOW THE ANIMALS CAME TO THE ZOO

WHEN we spend a day at the Zoological Park, in New York, and see the enormous number of animals, birds, and reptiles there, we cannot but feel that we have around us a little model of the whole animal world. Of course, there are still many species of animals and birds not represented, for there are many which it is impossible to keep alive in captivity. However, we have before us a collection drawn from all quarters of the world.

They have come from the vast spaces of Australia, from the jungle of India, from the sub-tropical forests of South America, from the rolling prairies of North America, from the burning plains of Africa, from the frozen North, from the little islands where it is always summer; they are taken from the wild highlands of Tibet, from the steep sides of the Alps, from caves and burrows, from the air, and from the sea.

Many of the animals, after their capture, have made long journeys on foot through the desert, have been carried in ships across the sea, and have been treated on their way with as much care and anxiety as if they were royal princes. There are many other zoos like the one in New York, not all so well stocked, but still good. There are several good collections in the United States and more than forty in Europe, to say nothing of private collections and a host of menageries.

To get together great families of animals such as these needs a world-wide system of hunting. We can see that this must be so when we look at the elephant, the rhinoceros, and the hippopotamus, with their huge bulk and terrible strength; the lions and tigers and leopards, with their savage natures, their strength, and speed; the bears, with their fierce, slow strength; the monkeys, with their agility and cleverness; the snakes, with their deadly powers.

Probably his own misfortunes first taught man how to capture animals more powerful than himself. The men of old times saw mammoths and other great creatures made prisoners by the marshes into which they wandered; and, desiring food, these men gathered their forces and attacked the imprisoned animals where they were. Then, having practised this for some time, they would learn to catch these animals by making traps for them, simply by digging a pitfall into which the creatures would fall.

To this day we employ this method for the capture of many of the animals which come to our zoos, particularly for the rhinoceros and the hippopotamus. Men often shoot the parent animals, and capture the young ones as best they can. But the methodical hunter lays his plans more deliberately.

As we already know, the mother hippopotamus, when she takes her young one out from home to drink at a pool, sends him on ahead, while she brings up the rear, carefully looking out for danger. The hunter gets to know the well-beaten paths in the reeds or grass or bushes leading to and from the water which the hippopotamuses take. He therefore digs a pit in the path and covers it over with boughs. The baby hippopotamus and the mother trot along, and suddenly, as the youngster puts his foot down, the earth seems to open under him, and he disappears from sight.

Now, if it were an open enemy which attacked her little one, the mother would charge with all her strength, but this disappearance is so mysterious that she turns round and bolts for home. The hunters come up, slip a noose over the head and front feet of the little one, then raise him from his prison, tie all four legs, and bind him up so that he can be carried away.

Much of the same plan is adopted for the snaring of the young rhinoceros, but here the difficulties are less, for the young rhinoceros is a better-tempered fellow than the other, and can soon be taught to follow his captors like a dog. A rhinoceros captured in Africa at once made friends with a tame goat, a vulture, a stork, and a baboon, and all the way down to the coast these friends were not to be separated. Especially was the young animal friendly with the goat, for it was upon the milk of this creature that it was first fed. The rhinoceros was taken to Germany, but the goat had to go with it, and when it was last photographed it had grown to be quite a big rhinoceros, while the goat was the proud mother of two kids, which lived with the rhinoceros.

Most of the lions which we see in zoos and menageries were captured when young, though many are born in captivity. They are not taken without a struggle, unless they are very young, for when only six weeks or two months old they make a brave fight for liberty. Therefore, the hunters generally throw a net or cloth over them.

If they are very young, they have to be reared by the kind attention of some other animal. For this purpose goats and kind-tempered dogs are used. Naturally, these animals are a little alarmed at first at the rough and fierce manners of their foster-children, but there is a marvellous power of friendship between a mother animal and baby animals, even if the baby animals are of a different order entirely.

The same practice applies to the capture of tigers as to that of lions. When full-grown lions or tigers have to be taken, it is a much more serious business. Many hunters make the old pitfall; then, when the animal has tumbled in, they lasso its feet and head, and throw a net over it. But often the animal injures itself in its fall, and dies.

The safer way, therefore, is to set a sort of gigantic mouse-trap. The door leading into the cage is held up by a spring. When the lion or tiger enters, and takes the bait, the spring is released and the door shuts down with a bang. Sometimes a lion, with more cunning than its fellows, suspects one of these traps, and, instead of walking into it, lies down and hides outside in waiting for the men who set the trap. One lion which was trapped got one of its paws shut in by the door, and when the hunters came up to secure the animal, it made a tremendous effort, burst open the trap, and, springing out, killed two of its would-be captors.

The same sort of trap serves for the leopard, the hyena, and the wolf, though the American master of craft, the wolverine, has been known to travel forty miles, stealing the bait from trap after trap set to catch it, and never once entering one of them.

The cheetah is one of the animals most commonly trapped in India, where the native princes keep packs of these animals for hunting. An interesting thing is that cheetahs, to be good

A DASH AFTER BIG GAME IN THE JUNGLE

THE HUNTSMAN, HAVING APPROACHED NEAR, MAKES A DASH UPON THE ANIMALS

Giraffes, zebras, elands, and other animals of this kind, always take to flight at the least sound. The hunter who wants to catch them alive has to be very cautious. He approaches them carefully, making no noise, and, keeping himself well out of sight till he is near, rushes out and overtakes the younger animals, that cannot run so fast as the older ones. It is the young animals that are wanted, as they will easily adapt themselves to a life of captivity, whereas the older ones are likely to die.

hunters, must be caught wild; those which have been born in captivity are worthless for the work. The natives have a peculiar way of catching these animals. Grown-up cheetahs are wanted, and the grown-up cheetah is the fastest runner in the world. Probably the fleetest thing on legs, next to itself, is the swiftest of antelopes. Should a cheetah see an antelope two hundred yards away, it runs with such amazing speed that it can catch the antelope before it has run four hundred yards. Luckily for the antelopes, the cheetah can run only for a short distance.

When wild, the cheetah, after killing an animal, retires to some secluded spot to sleep off the effects of its meal. When it is hungry, it goes to a place where many cheetahs meet, generally in the neighbourhood of some tree. The natives tie running nooses to this tree, and the cheetah gets its head fast in one of these and so is easily captured.

THE GORILLA IN A TREE
No man has ever caught a grown-up gorilla alive

When men set out to catch giraffes or deer, elands, and other animals from which little or no danger to themselves is to be feared, they approach very cautiously and quietly as near as possible to a herd, then suddenly dash out on their horses into the open in pursuit. Away go giraffes, zebras, and gnus, and gazelles, and antelopes in company. There are young ones with them, and it is these that the men capture. They really do not want the old ones, for they would be likely to die. Many animals do die in this way, from a mixture of fright and sorrow. The young of wild animals, however, are like children; though they may feel their griefs acutely for the time being, they soon forget the bitterness of their sorrow. The young ones are introduced to cows or motherly goats, which, after a few protests, give the little things all the milk they need, and so fortify them for the long march which they will have to make night by night, when the hot sun is out of sight, down to some seaport.

Men have caught species of nearly all the known apes and monkeys. Yes, even young gorillas and chimpanzees and gibbons have been taken. Hunters have never yet managed to take an adult gorilla alive, and probably never will, so fearful is its strength, so unyielding its ferocity. If they did, it would probably die by starving itself. Even the little ones cannot be kept alive, so homesick are they, and so delicate through the change of climate and of food.

Hunters find it easy to catch monkeys and baboons. There are all sorts of ways of catching monkeys, for they are great thieves, and will go wherever food is to be got. In India the monkey is sacred, because an old tradition tells that a monkey god helped to do a great work for the people of the country. Therefore, recognising that they are secure from injury, they become very bold, and are a real nuisance. Out in the wilds they have great battles, and fight in the natives' gardens, doing

WATCHING FOR THE WILD ELEPHANTS

The capture of wild elephants alive is a very exciting business, and months are occupied in preparing for the hunt. A great enclosure is built, and hundreds of natives, armed with rifles, drums, and firebrands, surround the haunts of the elephants, and, by frightening them with noise and fire, drive them into the enclosure, of which we see a corner in this picture. They are afterwards secured and tamed.

The driving of the wild elephants into the enclosure is watched by Europeans from a platform built in a tree. Any number up to a hundred elephants may be caught at one time in this way. When they have been in the enclosure some time, tame elephants, trained for the purpose, are driven in, and these occupy the attention of the captives while their legs are tied to tree-trunks by natives.

grievous damage to the poor people's crops. One wily native decided to punish the ring-leader of a swarm of monkeys which had injured him in this way.

He made a hole in the ground, and in it he placed a nice ripe banana. He concealed round the mouth of the hole the noose of a rope, which he hid in the sand. This rope ran through an iron ring which was attached to the trunk of a tree near by; and the end of the rope the native himself held as he hid and waited. Up came the monkeys, the bold old male leader coming out into the open, while all his wives and children remained for the time being hiding in the bushes. Ambling up he caught sight of the banana lying in the hole and grabbed at it. The native pulled the rope, and the noose closed round the arm of the monkey.

A good pull at the rope drew the monkey up to the tree where the iron ring was fastened. Then the native came out, and, walking round and round the tree, wound the rope round the monkey till he was securely fastened. The man then got a pot of soap and a brush, lathered the monkey, and shaved him. Then he released the monkey, who returned to his companions. They gazed upon him with amazement and disgust, fell on him and beat him, and drove him away. Their band broke up, and the man and his crops were left in peace.

Baboon-trapping is exciting. It is easy to catch the animals, but the danger comes when they have to be handled, for their bite is terrible, and their strength is almost beyond belief. The hunters block up all the drinking-places but one. Near this they construct a trap like a hut, with a spring door. This is left open for some time, and grain is scattered in and about the trap, till the animals look upon it as a sort of refreshment-room. Then one day, when many are inside, a hunter pulls the trigger, the door shuts down, and the baboons are prisoners.

But no man dares go in to secure them. So pronged sticks are thrust through the sides of the trap, and by this means the baboons are fixed, one by one, without hurt, to the walls of the hut, while their legs are secured. After they are thus tied, they are muzzled, and wrapped from head to foot in canvas, till they look like mummies. Very soon this treatment tames them, and they are placed in cages.

Elephant-catching is exciting and interesting. These great animals are so much used for work in India that it is necessary to make frequent hunts for their capture, because elephants are rarely born in captivity. There are four ways in which these hunts are carried out. There is the hidden pitfall, into which the poor creatures tumble, often injuring themselves badly. Another way is for brave natives to steal up to a wild elephant as the herd is running away, and to cast a noose round its leg. Then the rope is twisted round the trunk of a tree, so securing the runaway. A third plan is to pursue a herd, the hunter riding on an elephant, and casting a noose over any one that he can catch. This, however, is not satisfactory, for by this means only the slowest, and therefore not the best, animals are caught, and there is great risk of injury, not only to the fleeing elephant, but to that which is pursuing, as well as to its rider. The best-known way of capturing elephants is to surround a herd and take them all.

When food is scarce, a big herd of elephants will break up into several small groups, the several parties keeping a few miles apart from each other and coming together again when rains have made food plentiful. The hunters go out three months in advance of the time fixed for the actual attempt at capture.

The party of men numbers two or three hundred. Their work is to find out the groups of elephants, and gradually to drive them all together. The men make, as it were, a ring round that part of the country over which the scattered herds are distributed. All work toward one centre and to this the elephants are gradually driven. Generally the wild elephant will seek safety in flight rather than attack a man.

While the hunters are slowly working the elephants up to a certain point, other

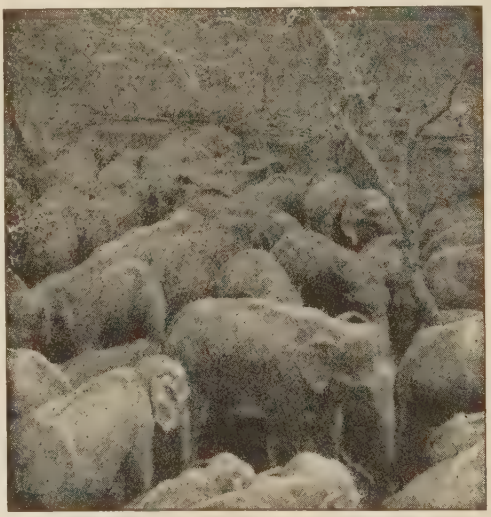
A WILD ELEPHANT BEING TIED TO A TREE

Tame elephants are very skilful in assisting hunters to tie captured animals, and they seem to enjoy the business thoroughly. They entice the captives near suitable trees, and all through show almost human intelligence. Here two tame elephants are leading a young wild elephant near a tree, while a man is about to get a rope round the captive's leg. Tame elephants often use their trunks to protect the men.

One after another the legs of a captured elephant are fastened to stout trees. The creature gets furious, but, after wasting his energy in pulling and trumpeting, is at last exhausted, and gives in. Then he is treated to luscious food, and gradually becomes tamer, until at last he can be untied. Here the elephant seen in the upper picture has given up the struggle, and lain down. When a wild elephant will not lift up a leg so the rope can be put round, the hunters tickle his foot with a leaf, and he at once raises it.

men are busy preparing a great enclosure. A space of ground is fenced round with a giant stockade, each piece of timber being the trunk of a strong tree. There is only one way into this — a narrow, funnel-shaped opening, which is closed once the herd has entered. At last, on the day fixed, the whole herd — males, females, and little once — is driven toward this entrance. So far the task of the hunters has only been to keep the elephants together day and night.

By day they fire their guns to keep them within certain bounds; at night they light large fires to keep them from breaking out of the ring. Now that the animals are at last in the fatal enclosure, the time has come for the *mahouts,* as the elephant-keepers are called, to show their skill. They could do very little were it not for the help given by the tame elephants, as will be seen in the following account of a capture.



A HERD OF CAPTURED WILD ELEPHANTS
Photograph copyright by Underwood & Underwood

A herd of wild elephants had been driven into a safe enclosure, and two tame elephants, bearing their riders, entered. One had been doing good service in captivity for over a hundred years. The other elephant, named Siribeddi, was about fifty years of age.

She entered the enclosure with a noiseless step, carrying two men on her back, and sauntered along with a simple air toward where the trapped elephants were. Every now and then she stopped to pluck a tuft of grass or a few leaves, as though she were engaged in the most ordinary work. The older elephant jogged innocently along behind. As the two tame elephants drew near, the wild ones advanced to meet them, and their leader put his trunk in a friendly way over the head of Siribeddi.

Siribeddi crept after him, and gave the man with the noose a chance to slip down and put it over the other elephant's foot. He saw the danger, and shook off the rope; then he turned to make a furious attack upon the man, who would have been killed had not Siribeddi driven back the attacking elephant.

The herd again formed a circle, and the two tame elephants pushed their way into the middle of the group, one on each side of the largest male, so that the three stood abreast. The male made no resistance, but showed his uneasiness by shifting from foot to foot. The man with the noose now crept up, and, waiting until the elephant lifted a hind foot, drew the rope tightly round it. The other end of the rope was fastened to Siribeddi's collar. When the noose had been fixed, Siribeddi instantly drew back, dragging the elephant with her. The old elephant followed.

The wild elephant had to be drawn backwards for fully thirty yards, struggling and plunging all the way. But Siribeddi knew her business. She walked round and round a tree, winding the rope round it, all the time holding it tight. With all her strength she could not draw the elephant close up to the tree, so the old elephant now approached, and facing him, head to head and shoulder to shoulder, forced him backwards. At every step Siribeddi drew in the slackened rope, and finally brought the wild elephant to the very foot of the tree. Then the man tied the second hind leg to the tree, after which the tame elephants placed themselves on each side of him, so the man could creep down and draw a rope round his fore feet, and he was a prisoner.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6265.

Victor Hugo as a boy, writing an ode as he watches at night by his sick mother's bedside

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6130.

VICTOR HUGO, A KING OF MEN

HATER OF TYRANTS AND LOVER OF CHILDREN

ONE of the great men of the time when our fathers were boys was Victor Hugo, the man with a mighty brain and a tender heart, who stamped his name for ever upon the memory of mankind. Let our first picture of him be that strange scene when he defended his own son.

Victor Hugo's son Charles had just as great a horror of suffering as his father, and so, when an execution in France, attended by distressing scenes, took place, the son wrote a stinging article of protest in a newspaper about it. The police locked him up for it, and he was put on trial. His father appeared at the trial, and defended him.

"The real culprit in this matter, if there *is* a culprit," said Victor Hugo, "is not my son. It is I myself, who, for a quarter of a century, have not ceased to battle against all forms of the irreparable penalty — I, who have never ceased to advocate the sacredness of human life." It was a thrilling speech which the great man made, but his son was sent to prison for six months. Victor Hugo's pen was always at the service of the criminal under sentence of death. He wrote to the British Government to save a man's life, he wrote to the Americans, he wrote to the Swiss Government. In the latter case he was successful, for the letter that he wrote was so powerful that Switzerland abolished capital punishment. With this thought of his battling for mercy, we may begin our story of Hugo's life.

Victor Marie Hugo was born at Besançon, France, on February 26, 1802. He came of a family which, long before, had been ennobled, but his father rose from the ranks, under Napoleon, to the position of general. Naturally he was a Republican. Hugo's mother, a dear, devoted woman, was a Royalist. The child inherited the strength and genius of both his parents, though he was a feeble child — so feeble, in fact, that at first it was thought that he could not possibly live. It was his mother's tender care which saved him, and he never forgot her great love, but celebrated it in after life in a beautiful poem.

Little Victor and his mother ac-

companied the military forces which his father led, and while he was still a tiny boy he travelled all over Italy on military expeditions, and once in an attack on some famous brigands. Then came two years of quiet study for the child under a good man named Lahorie, who had given offence to the Republican Government of France. Lahorie was captured and executed. The terrible event made a deep impression on the mind of the little Victor, and all his life he opposed this form of punishment. He turned for comfort to a sweet little maid named Adèle Foucher, of whom we shall hear later. His good mother blamed the French Government for the death of Lahorie, and the little boy came to believe that the execution was due to the form of government by which France was ruled. He, therefore, like his mother, became a Royalist.

VICTOR HUGO AS A BOY, WITH HIS TUTOR

General Hugo was a wise father as well as a good soldier; moreover, he was a loving husband, and not jealous that the child should adopt the mother's outlook. "Let us leave all to time," he said. "The child shares the mother's views, the man will have the opinions of his father." It was a true prophecy.

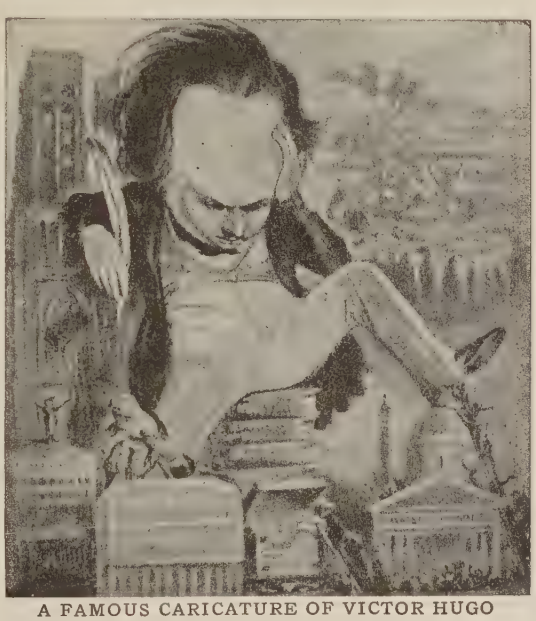
When he was nine years of age, Victor was sent by his father to a school in Spain, and there the genius of the child first blossomed. He began to write poetry at ten years of age. After a year in Spain, Victor went back to Paris, and spent three happy years studying under his mother's direction.

Great and terrible things had been happening in France. Napoleon, after rising to almost incredible power, had been defeated and had been sent a prisoner to the Isle of Elba — where Victor had spent some time as a tiny boy. Napoleon escaped from Elba, and returned to France for three months. In that time the battle of Waterloo was fought, and Napoleon was for ever overthrown. Had he not been beaten, we should probably never have heard of Victor Hugo. His father, thinking that war was to go on, as it had gone on for years before, decided that his son should be a soldier. Victor Hugo might have made a great general, but he would have been lost to literature.

After Waterloo Victor began to show his merit. Between the ages of thirteen and sixteen he proved himself one of the most wonderful boys that ever lived. He wrote every form of poetry known — verses, odes, satires, poems, tragedies, elegies, idylls, imitations of ancient poets, translations from the classics; he wrote fables, stories, epigrams, acrostics, riddles, and even a comic opera. When he was fifteen he competed for the prize for poetry at the French Academy — the highest honour that a French poet can gain. The judges did not know what to do with

his poem. It was extraordinarily good; but they simply could not believe that it was the work of a boy of fifteen. The subject set was "The happiness derived from study in every situation of life"—a very big subject. But here was the poem, and said to be the work of a mere child. They could not believe it. Victor sent up his birth certificate, but the puzzled judges seemed afraid to give him the prize, but gave it to another older poet, and merely awarded little Victor honourable mention. But he gained three prizes from the academy of Toulouse, and at eighteen was made a member.

Victor had two brothers, and with their help he now founded a newspaper. When he was nineteen his first great grief came to him, in the death of his mother. There was only one being in the world who could comfort him, and again he turned to charming Adèle Foucher, who, in the following year, became his wife.



A FAMOUS CARICATURE OF VICTOR HUGO

He sits above Notre Dame, the theatres, and all the varied life of Paris, of which he wrote; and the publishers are shown pouring out their money at his feet.

Hugo was only twenty; she was still younger. He had just published a book of poems, and received for it the sum of $175. With careless generosity he spent the whole of it upon a cashmere shawl for his bride, of whose wedding trousseau it formed the only item of importance. In the following year he wrote a strange, strong book, called "Han of Iceland." It was a sort of fanciful story, bearing upon his life up to that time.

He was now launched on his literary career, which lasted sixty years and changed the character of literature in France. He led, others followed, in breaking away from the old school of poets and writers. The poets had clung to the modes of ancient times, so that their writing was artificial and unreal. Hugo threw over the old forms in which poetry was written. He adopted new styles, suited to the character of the subject. He wrote of Nature, of human nature, and all the circumstances of man's life, ambitions, trials, temptations, victories, and defeats. In his novels he made as great a change. Here, however, he followed Sir Walter Scott, who was the father of the romantic historical novel. In the plays that he wrote, Hugo introduced new ideas also, but these were less important.

No great change can be made without arousing strong opposition. Some of his plays were suppressed by the authorities. Others caused such violent quarrels between their admirers and the critics that free fights took place in the theatres at which the pieces were played. Duels were fought over them, and in one a man was killed.

Hugo was not compelled to go on writing for the stage. Louis the Eighteenth had given him a small pension, so that he was not driven to write. Active as was his mind, even he felt at times indisposed to write; there were so many demands on his time. The day came, however, when it was necessary for him to tear himself away from the excitements of daily life. He entered into an agreement with a publisher to write a novel by a certain time. His way of doing it was remarkable.

He bought a thick grey worsted gar-

VICTOR HUGO VISITING LOUIS PHILIPPE
The author often visited the king, who once, the servants having gone to bed, escorted him to the door

ment, which covered him from head to heels; he sent all his other clothes to be locked up. Then he bought a big bottle of ink, and set to work. Friends found him out, and would drop in to hear him read over what he had written. They thought little of his work, and he thought of calling it "The Contents of a Bottle of Ink." But what do you think that book was? It was "Notre Dame," which has become one of the most famous novels in the world. It is a book for grown-ups; it is too serious and grim and tragic for children, but it is a wonderful piece of work, making the Paris of old, old times live again.

Hugo grew to think better of this book, for in later years he wrote two more volumes to follow it. One is "Les Misérables," and the other is "Toilers of the Sea." Together the three represent man's struggle in life with the forces opposed to him. The first shows the struggle against fanatical forms of religion; the second tells us of the terrible cruelty which civilisation may inflict; the third represents the everlasting struggle between man's will and the forces of Nature. The books are too deep for children.

Hugo passionately loved children. There is one of the most beautiful pictures of child life in his last great novel, "Ninety-three." It is a tale of 1793, a terrible year in the French Revolution, in which a war is in progress in the forests of La Vendée. In the forest there is an old castle, where are three lovely children, whose father is a marquis whom the revolutionaries intend to destroy. We see the little ones, happy, winsome little creatures, laughing and prattling at their innocent play, all unconscious of the horrors going on in the gloomy forest around their doomed home. Hugo paints in words a lovely picture of these three chil-

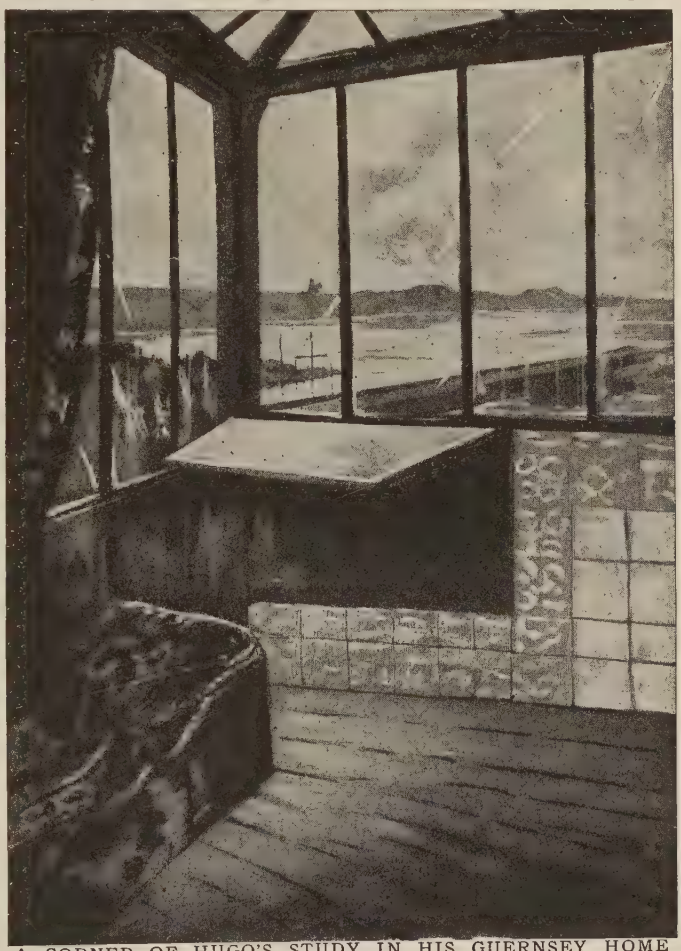
HUGO'S HOUSE ATTACKED BY COMMUNISTS
He had written vigorously condemning their deeds in Paris

dren. Georgette, a sweet little girl of less than two years, scrambles from her cradle and prattles to a sunbeam. The great lover of children says:

"What a bird says in its song, a child says in its prattle. 'Tis the same hymn; a hymn indistinct, lisping, profound. The child has what the bird has not, the sombre human destiny in front of it. Hence the sadness of men as they listen, mingling with the joy of the little one as it sings. The sublimest canticle to be heard on earth is the stammering of the human soul on the lips of infancy. That confused chirruping of a thought, that is as yet no more than indistinct, has in it one knows not what sort of artless appeal to the eternal justice; or is it a mute protest uttered on the threshold before entering in, a protest meek and poignant? This ignorance smiling at the Infinite compromises all creation in the lot that shall fall to the weak, defenceless being. Ill, if it shall come, will be an abuse of confidence."

Only a man who loved and understood children could have written that. Hugo loved all mankind. He hated wrongdoing, and had no pity for the powerful who did evil. He was receiving a pension of $200 a year from the king, and another pension of $400 from the Government, but this did not prevent him from attacking the king. Charles X. lost the throne in 1830, but Hugo's pension went on. Upon this people said: "Ah, you abuse royalty, but you continue to draw the pension which was given you by royalty." Hugo answered: "I accepted the pension as a tribute to my literary work, but, now that it is not so understood, I will never have it again." He was informed that the pension would be still at his disposal, but he always refused to accept the money.

The change which his father had predicted had now come about; Victor Hugo had become a Republican. In 1848 France drove another king — Louis Philippe — from her throne, and made herself a republic. Hugo spoke with ardour for Republican ideas. This brought him into conflict with Louis Napoleon, who had rushed to Paris, and got himself elected president of the new assembly. Louis Napoleon soon made himself emperor, as his uncle, Napoleon I., had done. Hugo was expelled from the country, and



A CORNER OF HUGO'S STUDY IN HIS GUERNSEY HOME
He wrote many of his famous books standing at the desk in this window

wandered from place to place, among others to Jersey, and to Guernsey, where he spent a great many years.

During his exile some of his greatest works were written. The French invited him to return to his native land in 1859, and again ten years later. He refused to return so long as Napoleon III. reigned. His admirers said that, had Hugo returned to France in 1869, so great was his influence that he would have been able to avert the misgovernment and ruin which descended on the land. In 1870 came the war between France and Germany, the defeat of France, the capture of Napoleon, and his exile to England, where he died. The Germans were besieging Paris when Hugo returned.

HUGO ENTERTAINING POOR CHILDREN TO DINNER
Every week the author used to invite the poor children to his house

Sorrows came upon Hugo. One of his daughters and her husband were drowned, and one of his sons died after a terrible illness. Still he was not left alone. Though he was the greatest writer and orator of France, he had many enemies, as such a man must always have. He retired into private life, and though he would occasionally write some powerful letter which would make all Europe talk, or appear in public to deliver some noble speech, he gave himself up mainly to his poetry, novels, and more serious writings.

With his surviving children and grandchildren he was happy and contented, always working and never weary. On his seventy-ninth birthday he was honoured as no king of France has been. More than 100,000 people, representing all classes of France, gathered in the Avenue d'Eylau, where he lived, to do him honour. All the most distinguished societies were represented, and in the midst of these great people a tiny girl, heading a procession of little children, was admitted to wish him many happy returns of the day. Victor Hugo died in May, 1885, mourned by the whole world. He is still beloved by grown-ups for the literary treasures that he left, and for his work.

Children loved him because he loved them. They think of him playing with his beloved grandchildren Jeanne and Georges; of his feeding the poor children of Guernsey twice every week, of his masterly skill in getting up Christmas parties for children. The house in which he lived in Paris is now a museum, to which lovers of his works delight to go. There are portraits of his children and grandchildren on the walls.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6275.

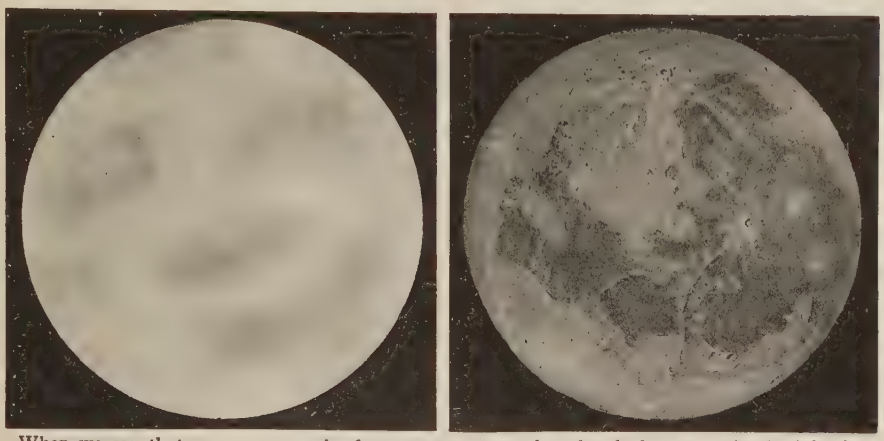
THE EXILE LOOKING TOWARDS HIS HOME

This striking painting shows Victor Hugo standing on the cliffs of the Island of Jersey, looking across the stormy sea towards the shores of his beloved France.

This picture, by M. Monchablon, is reproduced from a photograph by Messrs. Braun, Clement & Co.

A WONDERFUL NEW DREADNOUGHT

The growth of battleships goes steadily on. Here is a picture of one of the newer ships of the United States navy, the Utah. The Utah and her sister ship, the Florida, which is only just finished, are among the largest battleships in the world. She is 521½ feet in length, carries ten 50 caliber 12-inch guns and sixteen 50 caliber 5-inch guns, and has a speed of 21.8 knots an hour.



When we say that we see a man in the moon we mean that the shadows seen in the left picture look like the eyes, nose, and mouth of a man; but in the right picture, showing the moon through a telescope, our artist shows how we may get a much clearer image of a man in the moon by merely emphasising a few lines that really exist.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 5962.

WHO IS THE MAN IN THE MOON?

FANCYING that we see faces or figures in the moon is rather like playing the game of pictures in the fire. At times we can certainly imagine that we see a great face in the moon, though we change as we grow older, and the writer of these words, who used to see the face very clearly when he was a child, has not seen it for many years — probably because he is looking for something else.

At any rate, there is no doubt that there are markings on the moon, and that in proportion to the moon's size they are very large, and many of them very high. We can prove that they are so by measuring the length of the shadows which they throw upon the moon's surface when the sun's light catches them sideways. These markings are partly what we must call mountains; they are partly, perhaps, in the nature of creeks, or clefts, and the most remarkable and beautiful of them look like craters of huge volcanoes. These are very large and have very high sides, as we can see when the sun shines sideways upon any of them. It is these craters, above all, that help us to see the man in the moon, or the little old woman gathering sticks, or whatever else people have thought they could see there.

There remains, however, a deeply interesting question which astronomers are now studying keenly. Are these craters really craters, and was the moon's surface really once covered with gigantic volcanoes? Some argue that things are indeed what they seem on the surface of the moon, and that the volcanoes are so big because the moon is so small. That sounds curious, but the explanation is that the moon, being small, would cool very quickly, and if it cooled very quickly and shrank very quickly its volcanoes would all be on a big scale.

But other astronomers are beginning to say that perhaps these markings never were volcanoes at all. They argue that the moon has no atmosphere to act like a great protective blanket or like the armour-plate of a ship, as our atmosphere does, and that the effect of meteorites, or shooting stars, falling upon the

moon would therefore be very serious. They argue that, at a certain stage in the moon's history, when its surface was much softer than it is now, pieces of rock, or whatever we like to call them, flying about in space and striking the moon at a tremendous rate might produce those effects which we now imagine to be craters. If this is true, the "marks" are not really craters at all, but are mighty scars, or holes, punched in the moon.

HOW DOES A GYROSCOPE WORK?

A gyroscope is very like a top. Indeed, it is only a very heavy and carefully-made top. It usually takes the form of a wheel with a heavy metal rim, and this is held or enclosed in such a way that if it is set spinning it can do so freely. Of course, any spinning thing tends to slow down, owing to the resistance of the air, and the friction where it is supported — unless, like the earth, it does not spin on anything. So by various means a gyroscope may be made to go on spinning, and then we can observe its behaviour in all sorts of conditions.

It has been learned by men of science that mere motion will give resistance and force and all the properties of hardness and rigidity to things which had not these properties before. This is true of the gyroscope. Its spinning motion gives it the power to resist very firmly anything that tends to alter the direction of its spin. The heavier the gyroscope, the greater will be the amount of motion in it when it spins, and the greater its resistance to any force that tries to alter the direction of its motion.

Therefore, a railway carriage may run safely on a single rail without tilting over, simply because it carries a spinning gyroscope, spinning so fast and made so heavy that its tendency not to be disturbed or tilted will prevent the carriage from tilting.

WHY ARE CHILDREN FOND OF DOLLS?

Some people have said that children are not really fond of dolls because they are dolls, but simply because they are possessions. These people declare that the secret is to be found in the liking which children have to possess things, just as grown-up people have the same liking, and that children will get quite as fond of anything that is theirs as of a doll.

But those who really know anything of children know a great deal better than this. They know that, as a rule, a child, at any rate during several years of its life, is far fonder of a doll than of anything else, and that the child is more pleased with the chance to nurse a real baby. So the truth is that the love of dolls is really the mother-instinct and the father-instinct showing themselves already, even in little girls and boys.

Often little boys are told that they should not play with dolls, but with soldiers. One little boy, who had not been taught such nonsense, had his doll out with him in the street, and some big boys cried out and jeered at him. But the little fellow had a good reply. He turned round and said, "None of you will ever be a good father."

WHY DOES A HEN CACKLE AFTER LAYING AN EGG?

Of course this is not an easy question to answer, for we cannot ask a hen why she cackles, and indeed, if she could speak, she could not give a reason; for this act, like many of our own, is not a reasonable one, but simply a consequence of the way in which a hen is made. It is what is called an instinctive action. Yet we can understand it because we can compare it with actions of other creatures about which there is no doubt.

The doing of anything which we were meant to do gives us pleasure. The bodies of living things are constructed in this way, as we might well expect. Now, pleasant feeling in ourselves and in other creatures often excites the body to some kind of activity, as when we say that a person sings for joy. When we feel very pleased with ourselves we want to sing, or whistle, or dance, or do some such thing. It is a question of what is called the expression of the emotions. A dog has the advantage of us in one respect, because it has a tail, and when a dog is pleased, it not only gives a special bark, which

is its way of singing for joy, but it also expresses its emotion by wagging its tail. On the other hand, an angry lion will sway its tail from side to side, and express its anger in that way.

So when the hen cackles after laying an egg, it is simply her way of singing for joy. Her body and her feelings have the satisfaction of having done something which her body is meant to do. It is probable that the actual laying of the egg causes discomfort, and there is a corresponding feeling of ease and satisfaction when the task is done.

WHAT ARE "BLIND-ALLEY" OCCUPATIONS?

A blind alley is a road along which one can go for a certain distance, and then no farther. We have to go back and make a fresh start, and we have lost all our time. And so we now give the name of "blind-alley" occupations — a name which every boy should know — to those which seem to offer a road to somewhere, but lead a boy nowhere, waste years which he can never regain, and perhaps even destroy his power to learn something better afterwards.

All who have studied the subject know how important this question is, and boys and girls should all be warned in time of the consequences of going into a "blind-alley" occupation. A boy leaves school at fourteen, and can at once get employment which brings in a few dollars a week, but which teaches him nothing. For instance, this may be the case with telegraph boys, as we all may see. After a few years, when the boy is beginning to become a man, and to expect a man's wages, he is, instead, turned off to make room for a younger boy. Since his "blind-alley" occupation has taught him nothing, and has only given him time to forget what he learned at school, he has to seek unskilled and poorly-paid labour, and often can get no work at all. Many scores of thousands of boys and girls in our country are now in these "blind-alley" occupations, and the time is come when we must put an end to a process which causes so much harm. It injures the boys and girls themselves, and it afterwards only too often makes them a burden upon the nation, instead of part of its real wealth.

WHY CAN'T LIGHT TURN A CORNER?

There are several ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, but it is true, and it is one of the most important facts about light, that it naturally travels in straight lines. This does not mean that the light from a lamp travels only in one direction. It travels equally in straight lines in all directions, and since it is a property of light to travel in straight lines, of course it cannot turn a corner by itself.

But fortunately there are many ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, for there are many ways in which rays of light can be bent or turned. By means of a mirror, or any surface which reflects light at all, light can be made to turn a corner, or any number of corners, so long as at each there is placed a reflecting surface. In just the same way, of course, a ball can be made to turn a corner.

Light can also be readily made to turn a corner by what is called refraction. This is the name given to the bending of a ray which in passing from one thing to another, as from air to water, or air to glass, becomes, as it were, cracked.

WHAT IS A CYNIC?

The word cynic is simply the Greek for *dog-like,* and means a person who has rather a snarling and dog-like kind of temper; at least, that is supposed to be the origin of the name. The great argument of the cynics in ancient Greece was that men must give up luxury and beauty, and even cleanliness, and any kind of decent human comfort. As we can imagine, they were not pleasant people, though it cannot be denied that they showed much courage and suffered much discomfort. One of the most famous of the cynics, pretending to be very humble, used to show himself in a cloak full of holes — a perfect instance of what has been called "the pride that apes humility." This particular cynic lived in the time of Socrates, who said to him, "I see your vanity peeping through the holes in your cloak."

WHICH IS THE BIRD WITH THE LONGEST TAIL?

We all know that the peacock's tail, which is so beautiful when opened out, is very long when it is closed up; but there are some birds in Japan that have tails as much as twelve feet long, and when they walk about in the open air special train-bearers support their tails, so that the feathers may not be dragged through the dust and dirt. These birds are a variety of the barndoor fowl. In the same way pouters and fantail pigeons have been developed in Europe from the common pigeon. The long-tailed cocks are reared at Shinowara, a village in the island of Shikoku. That they may not damage their tails they are kept in high, narrow cages, lighted at the top.

The bird naturally remains on the perch at the top, its tail hanging gracefully down. It is seldom allowed outside its cage, and then it walks in the open air for about half an hour, followed by its tail-bearer. Occasionally it is washed in warm water, and allowed to dry its feathers in the sun.

For travelling, special long, narrow boxes are used, and the feathers are bent as little as possible. The root of the tail in these birds is much stronger than it is in an ordinary cock. Even the feathers on either side of the body grow to an enormous length, and hang down with the tail feathers to a depth of three or four feet, so that the tail has the appearance of being not only very long but also very bushy.

A BIRD'S TAIL 12 FEET LONG

WHY DOES A LEVER MAKE A WEAK MAN STRONG?

In the case of all levers and pulleys the principle is the same. No form of lever or pulley makes power out of nothing. The secret lies somewhere in the special way in which the power is applied to the weight which it has to move.

If we think of a simple case of a man using a long iron rod to dislodge a piece of rock, by pressing the rod, near its lower end, against something firm, we shall see that the two ends of the lever — that is, the rod — move through very unequal distances in the same time. We can see this for ourselves by holding a pencil across the edge of anything, with nearly all the pencil on one side. Then, if we tilt it up and down, one end moves through a very much smaller distance than the other in the same time. The more unequal the two arms of the pencil, the greater is the difference between the distance moved by the two ends of the pencil.

That is what happens when a man is levering up a stone. He has not strength enough to move the lower end of the lever by pressing there, but he can get the necessary movement there by spending his power over a greater distance at the top end of the lever. Less power is required there, but it is required to act through a greater distance. So the work is done, and the law that power cannot come from nowhere holds good in this case as it does in all others, no matter if it does seem otherwise.

No man likes to meet a crocodile like this, but nobody fears to carry him in his pocket like this.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6112.

NOTHING LIKE LEATHER

STORED up in our popular proverbs is a vast amount of truth and sense, based upon the experience of men who have lived in all ages of the world's history.

According to one of these proverbs, "there is nothing like leather," and although we do not know who first made that statement, we do know that it is true. There *is* nothing like leather, and, though clever men have worked hard to invent a substitute for leather, they have not been very successful. The demand is ever growing and has always exceeded the supply. It comes from the skins of animals, and every bit of leather in the world was once alive.

Leather-dressing was one of the most important trades among the ancient Egyptians, and at Thebes, in the days of Egypt's glory, a special quarter of the city was set apart for the tanners. So great was the demand for leather that Egypt itself could not provide enough skins. One of the forms of tribute exacted from conquered nations was a number of skins, to be delivered every year for the making of leather by the skilled Egyptian tanners. In our museums we can see to-day splendidly preserved leather straps and belts used for binding round the mummies of men who lived far back in the days of Solomon. The mummies themselves, as they were carried to burial, were often covered with a pall or canopy of soft leather, dyed a delicate blue. The Egyptians used leather for making sandals, braces, belts, bags, shields, harness, sails, cushions, and chair-seats. From them the Israelites learnt the art of tanning, and, although the word leather occurs in the Bible only twice, there are many references to skins, which clearly mean leather.

The Greeks and Romans made leather, and indeed it is difficult to find any nation, ancient or modern, civilised or uncivilised, to whom leather has not been known. The most extraordinary things have been made of it. The Romans at one time had coins of leather, and some of the early cannon were made of leather.

In the making of leather from the rough skins of animals different processes are used, but they are all based upon the same principle, and are very similar. It is curious to know that the methods used by the Egyptians three thousand years ago are very much like the methods used to-day. Whereas in most other industries modern science and invention have

completely transformed the processes of manufacture, and made it possible to do in a tenth of the time, and with a better result, work that was formerly done by hand, in the tanning of hides and skins it has not been possible to hasten and improve the process so much.

An old mystery explained

The animals whose skins make the best leather are those living in hilly and mountainous countries, where they are exposed to great changes in temperature. They become hardy, and their skins are very tough. The skins of the big, fat cattle that we see in shows are of very little use for leather. Young animals provide better leather than old ones.

Before they can be made into leather the skins must be treated with lime, and a curious fact is that the lime used must have been used before for other skins. It was once thought that the lime itself, by some chemical action, loosened the hair. As a matter of fact, fresh lime tightens the hair in the skin. The old lime, owing to its contact with former skins, is full of bacteria, the tiny creatures that we can see only through a very powerful microscope, and these bacteria make their way down into the epidermis, destroying the roots of the hairs so that they come away easily. This fact explains for the first time the why and wherefore of a process that has been known and used for thousands of years.

The animals that give us leather

The skin of any animal can be tanned but the main sources of our leather supply are the oxen, sheep, goats, and pigs. A good deal of leather is now made from the skins of seals — not the fur seals, but the seals caught in the Atlantic Ocean.

The skins of crocodiles, lizards, snakes, and frogs are tanned for making small bags, pocket-book covers, and letter-cases. They are too horny for other purposes.

Horse-skin provides an excellent leather, much used for the boots of sailors and fishermen, because it is exceptionally waterproof. Porpoise leather is really made from the white whale, and is very strong. Elephant, rhinoceros, and hippopotamus hides make a very heavy and thick leather. The skins of sharks, buffaloes, antelopes, deer, kangaroos, wallabies, donkeys, and chamois are all tanned, but the supply is too small to make these animals of much commercial importance.

And this reminds us that the world is less and less able to get enough leather for its needs. Leather is what is known as a by-product — that is to say, the animals are reared and killed, not for their skins, but for their flesh; and as the skins happen to be there, they are used for making leather. But it would never pay to rear animals simply for their skins.

What will the world do for leather?

During the last twelve or fifteen years the price of some leathers has doubled, and other kinds cost half as much again as a dozen years ago. The uses of leather have increased also until we count them in hundreds. Leather is used for the great belts that drive our big machinery, and for the small buttons on a boy's coat; it is used for upholstering a motor-car or a carriage, and for making a purse or a watch-guard. The coming of motor-cars has greatly increased the demand, and many people of other lands who used to wear wicker sandals or wooden sabots now wear leather boots and shoes. So that far more leather is being asked for than can be produced.

The leather comes from animals that are killed for food; but people are now eating less meat than they used to eat, and the increase of vegetarianism and fruit diets is still further limiting the supply of leather. What is the world going to do for its leather in future? No one can say, but we know that as the demand increases, boots and shoes, balls, bags, book-bindings, motor-cars, belts, harness and saddles, purses, and a hundred other things made of leather, will become dearer.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6203.

THE VERY BEGINNING OF BOOTS AND SHOES

The making of leather from skins of animals is an industry of ever-increasing importance. Here we see the well-equipped laboratory of a modern tannery, where chemists test the solutions used in tanning.

In addition to the skins of animals killed for food, large quantities of dried and salted skins come from abroad. They are first of all, as shown, put into pits of water containing chemicals to make them soft.

THE BIG DRUM AT THE LEATHER WORKS

After coming from the water-pits where they have been soaked, sometimes for days, the skins are put into a revolving drum, like that in picture, which contains chemicals, and here they are still further softened.

PREPARING THE SURFACE OF THE SKINS

It is necessary to remove the hair from the skins before they can be tanned, and to do this they are laid out on the ground, and covered with a mixture of lime, and then folded up and placed in pits for a time.

After the hair has been loosened by immersion in lime-pits, the skins are laid on boards, and the hairs and outer skin are scraped off with knives. This work needs skill. A man can unhair about 250 skins a day.

THE HAIR OF WHICH CLOTHES ARE MADE

The hair that is scraped off goat-skins is collected and passed through this machine, which dries it. It is then sent to the factories to be made into cloth for cheap clothes. Good goat-hair realises a good price.

The skins now pass through several processes of cleaning before being tanned. The machine in this picture takes all dirt out of skin, and removes any hairs that remain. It will clean about 3,600 skins a day.

HOW THE SKINS ARE TANNED INTO LEATHER

After cleansing, the skins are ready for tanning, in which processes vary. Pictures on this page show chrome tanning. It produces the strongest leathers. Here skins are being taken out of a drum of acid.

These men are putting the skins that came out of the drum into a second tanning bath. It will be seen that most of the men wear gloves. This is for protection, as the acid causes serious wounds.

SHAVING THE SKINS TO ONE THICKNESS

After being tanned, each skin is made of the same thickness; this machine shaves off all inequalities. It has to be worked carefully or skins would be damaged. The machine shaves nearly 1,000 skins a day.

Other processes follow, and the skins are then oiled. This helps to make them waterproof. They are next placed in ovens. In many of the processes no satisfactory machinery has yet been invented.

PREPARING TO GLAZE THE LEATHER

The skins, having been dried, are damped again by being packed in wet sawdust. These youths are very quick at the work, and can pack away as many as several thousand skins a day in the sawdust baths.

The next process is to pass the skins through a staking machine like those in this picture. The skins go through the machine twice, and, as a result, are rendered soft and pliable, and have the stretch taken out.

The leather is dyed, and before it can be glazed it must have one or more coats of seasoning mixture put on to make it take the glaze, and that is what these girls are doing. Women do this better than men.

"THE FIRST SHINE ON A PAIR OF BOOTS"

In the left-hand picture a skin of leather is being glazed by a machine which rolls a glass cylinder over it very rapidly, giving "the first shine on a pair of boots." On the right the skin is being trimmed.

Here the finished skins are being sorted according to their substance or weight. This work demands skill and knowledge of leather, and every man who attempts it must be a thorough expert at his trade.

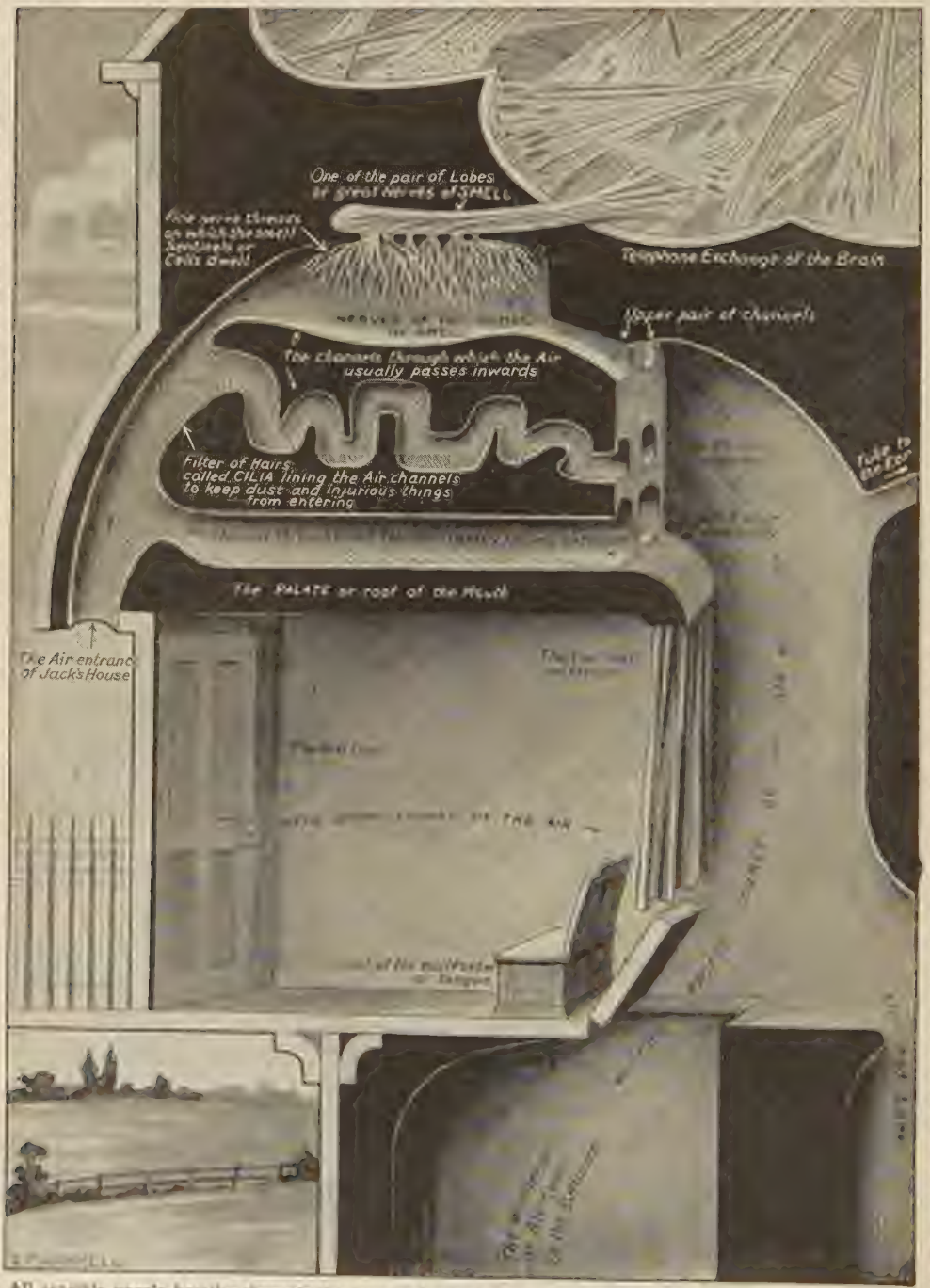
THE MACHINE THAT MEASURES THE SKINS

The skins are sorted according to colour, and as the shades vary the work of sorting is one that needs a skilled eye, and has to be done by the aid of a north light — that is, before a window that faces north.

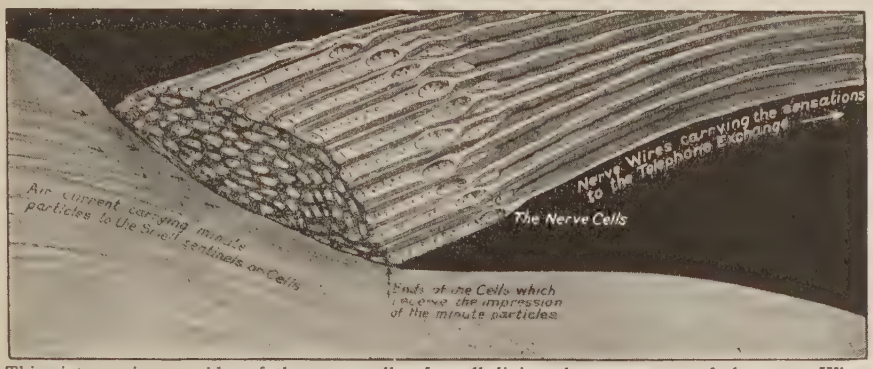
Before being passed to the warehouse for sale, the skins must be measured, as they are sold at so much per foot. This is done by the machine shown here, which measures more than two thousand skins a day.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6203.

WHY WE MUST BREATHE THROUGH THE NOSE


One of the pair of Lobes or great nerves of SMELL
Telephone Exchange of the Brain
Upper pair of channels
The channels through which the Air usually passes inwards
Filter of Hairs called CILIA lining the Air channels to keep dust and injurious things from entering
The PALATE or roof of the Mouth
The Air entrance of Jack's House

All sensible people breathe through the nose and not the mouth, and this picture shows why. The little hairs lining the channels of the nose act as a filter, keeping back dust and other harmful things, and the value of this filter is lost if we breathe through the mouth, where dust and germs have free entrance into the lungs. This picture shows also the little cells which enable us to smell. When we smell a thing, small parts of it break away and touch the cells which live on the nerves of smell, and these cells can detect a particle of musk that weighs only a thirty-millionth of a grain, the sense of smell being more acute even than the eye aided by the microscope.


Air current carrying minute particles to the Smell sentinels or Cells
Ends of the Cells which receive the impression of the minute particles
The Nerve Cells
Nerve Wires carrying the sensations to the Telephone Exchange

This picture gives an idea of the nerve-cells of smell, lining the upper part of the nose. When we smell a rose a small particle of the rose is drawn to these cells, and the sensation is carried by the nerves to the brain, which recognises it.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6094.

JACK'S FRESH AIR SUPPLY

If the Architect of Jack's house had forgotten to provide for its proper ventilation the house could never have been built at all. The pity is that men are allowed to build any kind of houses without providing for the breath of life to flow through them; for Jack's house has to spend much of its time in houses built by men, and if they are not ventilated half the value of his own ventilation system is lost.

Jack's house needs air in order that his countless living servants may breathe. If we had said *burn* instead of *breathe,* that would have been an equally true saying, for we may look upon Jack's house as a wonderful furnace, which requires a draught of air if it is to burn properly. The fuel which Jack eats, and which his chemists cook so skilfully, would be of no use to Jack unless he had a supply of air to burn it with.

Burning means combining with air, and this goes on everywhere all through Jack's house, and all through the houses of all living creatures, animals, or plants, whether they live in the air or at the bottom of the sea. Therefore all living things require and have a ventilation system.

The centre of Jack's ventilation system is Jack's middle story, where are his bellows and his pump. But we must begin at the beginning, and we find that the air enters Jack's house through a special channel just above his front door.

The whole of the outside of Jack's body is more or less exposed to the air, but none ever enters through his skin, though a little does enter through the walls of ordinary houses. The living houses of some animals and plants are ventilated more or less through their walls. A plant breathes all over its surface, and a frog breathes partly by its skin. But Jack depends for his air supply entirely upon what enters his windpipe, the great air tube that runs down his neck into his chest, and if he cannot receive enough air through that tube he will die.

Jack's mouth, or hall, and his nose both lead to his windpipe, and air can reach it either through his hall door or through the two holes above it called his nostrils. If Jack runs hard, or swims hard, or if he has a cold, he is bound to open his hall door, and get air that way, but as a general rule air should not be admitted through the hall at all. Unless Jack has something to say, or something to swallow, his hall door

should be shut. The Bible rightly says that God put the breath of man's life *in his nostrils,* not in his mouth; and, indeed, Jack may well remember this very good rule — *Shut your mouth and save your life.*

It is true that it feels easier to breathe through the mouth than through the nose. Why, then, should the mouth not be used, and why is it actually dangerous to allow the hall door to be constantly open for ventilation?

Well, it is dangerous for many reasons, but one of them is easy to guess, for it is the very reason which often prevents us from opening our hall doors. Burglars may get in; and if Jack keeps his hall door open burglars will get in there too — microbe burglars which may smash and destroy his house. There are several other reasons, but we cannot understand them until we study those openings, and what is behind them.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THINGS YOU MAY NEVER HAVE THOUGHT OF

If we look at our nostrils we shall usually notice a number of fine hairs. They act as if they were a kind of grating or sieve, keeping back tiny flies or specks of dirt which might otherwise enter with the draught of air. Now, from the two nostrils right onwards until the air reaches the great lungs, or bellows, themselves, it has to pass one thing after another which, though we cannot see it or understand it so easily, plays exactly the part of those hairs.

When we study the inside of the nose, we find that it has various channels from the nostrils to the back of the throat, and instead of being straight they are most crooked and twisted, so that the air can never flow through the nose without striking against the inside of it, and having to go round corners. The inside of the nose is moist, and can readily be made more moist whenever the air is rather dry or cold. The nerves that govern the blood-vessels inside the nose see to that. Thus, not only is the nose crooked and moist, but it is also warm. Nor is that all. The moisture produced inside the nose by the chemists lining its walls is distinctly poisonous to microbes. It is to some extent an antiseptic, like carbolic acid, or the acid which poisons microbes in the food when they reach Jack's great oven.

What all this means we can only learn by very carefully catching some of the air which has been through Jack's nose, just before it reaches his windpipe, and comparing it with the air before Jack began to breathe it.

THE FILTER THAT SURPRISES THE CLEVEREST BUILDERS

If we do this — as we can do in a very wonderful way — we discover that Jack's nose is the filter of his ventilation system — a filter which does everything that can be done by the cleverest human builders, and vastly more. We can best prepare ourselves to understand and value this filter rightly by taking the best specimens of air-filters made by men.

At a well-known hospital there are rooms for performing surgical operations. All the air which enters them does so through a special shaft, which it can only reach by passing through a filter. Now, this air-filter is made of a great screen of hanging cocoanut fibres, down which water is always dripping. As the air passes between these dripping fibres, it is filtered of dust and microbes to a large extent, and is also moistened. If the water were warmed, the air would also be warmed by the filter. Then a fan drives it down the shaft and into the rooms, and there the people who breathe it all filter it again, if they are wise and well, by breathing through their noses.

HOW THE AIR WE BREATHE IS CLEARED AND MOISTENED

The nose is the great air-filter of Jack's house, and it does just what the filter does in those beautiful rooms. But the nose is a better filter than anything man can make, and it does more for Jack's house than the cocoanut fibres and the dripping water can do.

For when we compare the air taken from the back of Jack's nose with the air outside, we find, first, that the inside air contains no microbes at all, and practically no dust, except of the very tiniest kind; and we find, next, that it

is moistened, containing much more water-vapour than it did before; then we find, again, that it is warmed, for it has passed over a large surface lined with plenty of warm blood.

How wondrously this filter of Jack's excels all the filters made by men we shall see. To begin with, not only has air to enter through this filter, but it also has to return by it.

THE AIR THAT TRAVELS ROUND CORNERS AND THROUGH CHANNELS

No human builder can make such an arrangement as this. He must always have an inlet shaft, where the filter is, and an outlet shaft. At the hospital the inlet shaft sends the air straight to the patient's place, and the outlet shaft is near where the lookers-on are, so that nothing can travel against the stream of air from them to hurt him. But in Jack's house the inlet shaft and the outlet shaft are one and the same, which is unlike any other system of ventilation in the world.

Now, the inlet has purposely been made difficult so that the air may be filtered and moistened and warmed. It has to flow round corners and through narrow places, but it would be an inconvenience if the air had to do this in coming out. Therefore the lowest of the three channels which we find inside the nose on each side is practically straight and short; and we have discovered that practically all the air, on going in, travels through the middle and the upper pair of channels; but practically all, on coming out, travels by the lower pair of channels, though one pair of nostrils suffices for both purposes.

THINGS THAT WE NOTICE ON A VERY COLD DAY

This is really a beautiful discovery, for when first we study the shape of the inside of Jack's nose we cannot understand why the two upper pairs of channels should be so crooked and narrow, if the lower pair could let the air in. The fact is that, though the lower pair is open all the time, it and the others are just so placed that the in-draught is almost entirely through them, and the out-draught almost entirely through it. Further, if the upper and middle pair of channels are blocked, which too often happens, the lower pair still remains, and the air will do better to enter through them than through the mouth.

Indeed, this is an adaptable filter in every way. When the air is warm and moist, it is allowed to pass quickly and easily through the filter; but when it is cold and dry, and would do harm inside Jack's house, it is compelled to pass more slowly, and is exposed to more warmth and more moisture.

This beautiful arrangement is worked by those servants of Jack who sit in his upper story, and control, by nerves, the size of every blood-vessel in his body. When they get messages saying that the air is rather too dry and cold, they give orders to flood the lining of his nose with warm blood, by relaxing the walls of all the blood-vessels inside it.

THE FILTER THAT POISONS ITS ENEMIES

In order that this shall be effective, we find that the lining of Jack's nose is extremely loose on the bony walls, and so it can be stretched and filled with a great quantity of blood whenever it is feared that Jack is being supplied with air so cold and dry that it would injure the inside of his bellows.

We have seen that the inside of this filter produces something that poisons many microbes. When we blow our noses — which we should do more respectfully after learning what our noses are! — we clear the filter of a mixture of dirt, dust, and microbes; and if we consider how soon a used handkerchief becomes unpleasant, we realise what might happen to our lungs if we had no filter to breathe through.

But if we examine the lining of this filter with a microscope, we find still more wonders such as no other filter can show. Nearly the whole of its surface is covered with tiny living servants of Jack — cells which produce a steady flow of moisture to purify the air. These cells have a sort of hairs — called *cilia,* which is Latin for eyelashes — sticking out from them into the air-channel. These cilia are a sort of broom, which the cells that bear them keep brushing in one direction, so as to

keep the filter clean. Their action goes on night and day.

These ciliated cells line the whole of Jack's ventilating shaft, from the nostrils down to the bellows, or lungs, themselves. When Jack has a "cold," and especially when he has bronchitis, he loses the services of these excellent servants for a time, for multitudes of them are killed by the microbes that make Jack ill. Not until new ones take their place is Jack quite comfortable. One other interesting fact about these cells is that, like the white cells of the blood, which have wonderful powers of movement also, they are independent of Jack's officials in his upper story. No nerves order them about, and they move as they know they should, on their own account.

Very different are the cells which line one special part of Jack's nose, just where the incoming current is strongest. They are not merely connected with nerves, but are themselves nerve-cells.

THE SERVANTS WHICH GIVE JACK THE SMELL OF A ROSE

These servants of Jack are of a far higher kind than the cells which wave their cilia. They do not show, under the microscope, anything so wonderful as the "ciliary movement" of the other cells, but their power of feeling is really far higher and far more wonderful. When certain gases or particles of material come in Jack's air-current and reach these sentinels, they are known and recognised as good or bad, or as not mattering one way or the other; and this smelling, as we call it, is done by the smell-sentinels in Jack's nose, together with a special part of his brain, with a special kind of nerve-cells, which are experts at smelling, and can communicate with every other part of Jack's brain.

As a matter of fact, Jack's house is far from being as well supplied in this respect as the house of his dog. In human beings, the sense of smell has lost most of its importance, and the marvellous sentinels for seeing and hearing have taken the place of smell for most purposes — such as recognising Jack's friends and enemies.

Nevertheless, these sentinels that line the upper part of the air-filter are not to be despised, even though they are stupid in comparison with the smell-sentinels of many animals.

SENTINELS THAT MAY SAVE JACK'S LIFE

These little servants can still recognise many bad things. For instance, if the gas has not been properly turned off at night, Jack's sentinels tell him that it is escaping, for they recognise some of it in the air-current which passes them. But for this warning Jack might go on breathing the gas until it overcame the unsleeping cells that govern his bellows, and he would stop breathing for ever.

Also these sentinels give Jack much pleasure in the sweet scents of flowers in the country; and they are very useful in helping him to enjoy his food, for the scent of his food gets into his nose, and, indeed, a good deal of what he calls the taste of his food is not really taste at all, and should go, not to the credit of his hall-porter, but to that of the sentinels in his nose. The best proof of this is that Jack has a very dull taste of food when he has a cold, and the smell sentinels are drowned in fluid for a time, so that the smell of the food cannot reach them.

THE LITTLE TUBE OF AIR THAT HELPS US TO HEAR SOUNDS

Lastly, from each side of this filter there runs a tube which carries a little air to the inside of Jack's ear, so that there is air inside as well as outside Jack's ear-drums, and sounds can move them freely. This is called the Eustachian tube.

Such is Jack's filter. If it is not in good working order — as when part of the lining is overgrown and he has *adenoids* — he becomes a "mouth-breather," and suffers in many ways. No one can afford not to use this living filter, which stands at the beginning of the ventilation system, and without which Jack's house can never be as clean and habitable and durable as it should be. Yet most of us, when we talk of Jack's nose, mean the mere outside of this most perfect, most skilful, and most beautiful filter in the world.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6251.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

OUR forefathers travelled very little except when moving their homes. Many men and women lived their lives without ever going a hundred miles from the spot where they were born. Now people do not hesitate to go around the world for a vacation trip. However, as a larger and larger part of the people live in cities, many prefer to seek for their vacation scenes out of the ordinary. For the city-dweller Canada furnishes many new sensations. In the United States civilisation has reduced the wilderness to a comparatively small area. In Canada the population has been too small to do this as yet. Besides the works of Nature, man has done much that is interesting in this wonderful country.

THE AMERICAN TOURIST IN CANADA

THE summer season is regarded by many Americans as the bright spot in the year, when, for a brief space, the cares of business or professions are laid aside and life is given up to enjoyment. The increased facilities of travel make it more difficult every year to determine which place will prove the more enjoyable. During the past few years, Canada has been attracting more and more attention as a favourite summer resort for tourists from all parts of the world, and more especially from the United States. Every year finds Americans flocking in greater numbers to enjoy their vacation amid Canadian scenes. Time will only permit mention of a few of the numerous attractions that draw so many visitors to Canada.

KINGSTON, THE LIMESTONE CITY

A favourite place of entry for tourists is Kingston. The city is beautifully situated at the foot of Lake Ontario and at the head of the River St. Lawrence. It is a quaint, attractive place full of historic interest. It was once the seat of government. Kingston is the seat of the Royal Military College, Canada's West Point, and of Queen's University, an institution ranking with Toronto University and McGill. The massive grey stone forts, the Martello towers and the imposing public buildings all make the city very attractive. A steamer leaves daily for the Thousand Islands, Montreal and Quebec.

THE THOUSAND ISLANDS

The islands commence near Kingston and extend to Brockville, a distance of fifty miles. They number in all about seventeen hundred and present to the view of the passing traveller everything conceivable in the way of an island from a bare rock a yard across to an island covering many acres. They have already been described on page 5425. From Prescott to Montreal the trip is exciting and interesting. "Shooting the rapids," as the descent by boat is called, is a most exciting experience. Before us is a seething mass of churning waters, rushing with headlong speed down the rapids, which stretch ahead apparently without termination. Each moment we feel ourselves being further drawn into the mighty current and cannot help shuddering as the ship rushes at threatening rocks, but the skilful hand of the helmsman turns the boat aside and the rocks are passed without harm. The roar of the surges and the foaming spray that dashes over the boat intensifies the excitement caused by the swift undulating movement. Sweeping beneath the great Victoria Jubilee Bridge we come in full view of the city of Montreal, the commercial metropolis of Canada.

Copyright, 1912, by the Grolier Society.

MONTREAL AND QUEBEC

Montreal, the largest city, and the chief commercial centre, of Canada, attracts thousands of visitors. In beauty of location and in natural advantages Montreal is preëminent. It is not only the largest city in Canada but one of the financial centres of America. The city is the seat of McGill University, one of the leading institutions of learning in America, ranking with Johns Hopkins in medicine and with Columbia in science. There are many other colleges. The most important is Laval, a branch of the parent university at Quebec. In Quebec, Laval is to the French what McGill is to the English, and is one of the oldest institutions of learning in America, having been founded as a seminary in 1663, though, in its present form, it is much younger. From Montreal it is a night's sail to the historic city of Quebec, already shown on page 4100.

THE WASHINGTON OF THE NORTH

Steamers ply daily between Montreal and Ottawa, the capital of the Dominion of Canada. The city is beautifully situated on a high bluff overlooking Ottawa River. The government buildings, the chief attraction, form three sides of a vast quadrangle on an eminence one hundred and fifty feet above the river. A noted writer in describing them said that he knew of no Gothic purer of its kind or less sullied with fictitious ornaments and no site for such a set of buildings so happy as regards both beauty and grandeur. There are many other buildings of prominence, the chief of which are the Victoria Museum, the Canadian branch of the Royal Mint, and the University of Ottawa.

THE RIDEAU LAKES

The Rideau route from Ottawa to Kingston affords a trip of one hundred and twenty-five miles through the Rideau Lake region. This is an inland water course that is not surpassed for beauty and interesting features by any similar trip in Canada. The varied scenery, the refreshing climate and the excellent hunting and fishing are attractions that appeal strongly to the lover of nature.

KINGSTON TO TORONTO, THE QUEEN CITY

Toronto may be reached by rail or by boat but the tourist is likely to prefer the latter. A boat leaves Kingston every afternoon and the next morning at seven the "Queen City" is reached. The waters of Lake Ontario are as clean and as pure as a mountain spring. The lake is remarkably free from storms and is in high favour with all pleasure seekers who enjoy a delightful water trip.

Toronto, the capital of Ontario, and the second city in the Dominion, is situated on a large sheltered bay between the rivers Don and Humber. Its name is derived from the Indian De-on-do meaning "place of meeting." The beautiful scenery, the picturesque parks, the handsome public buildings, the beautiful churches, colleges and residences make it very attractive to the visitor and it is becoming a popular summer resort. Toronto is famous as an educational centre. Besides Toronto University, there are several colleges, the most important of which are Victoria, Trinity, McMaster, Osgoode Hall, Knox, St. Michaels and Wycliffe.

NIAGARA FALLS

The chief point of interest in all Canada is the world's greatest cataract, Niagara Falls. Boats leave Toronto several times daily and it is a trip that every tourist should take. Niagara Falls are situated on the Niagara River, twenty-two miles from Lake Erie, and fourteen from Lake Ontario. A few miles above the Falls the current becomes narrow and begins to descend with increasing speed until in the last three-quarters of a mile the descent is fifty-five feet, and the waters rush along very rapidly. On the brink of the Falls where the river turns at right angles from west to north the channel is divided by Goat Island, which occupies about one-fourth of the entire width of the river. To the right are the American Falls and the left the Canadian,

TWO IMPORTANT CANADIAN UNIVERSITIES

McGill University in Montreal was founded in 1811, by James McGill, a wealthy resident of Montreal. Since that time it has received large gifts, and has added many new departments until now it is one of the best equipped institutions in America. Many of the professors have a world-wide reputation, and no university outside the British Islands takes rank above McGill. The picture represents the oldest of all the buildings,—the home of the Faculty of Arts, originally a small foundation, but now on a level with the world-famous Schools of Medicine and Engineering.

The University of Toronto was chartered in 1827 as King's College, but was not opened for students until 1843. It received its present name in 1849. It has grown wonderfully since that time, and several other schools and colleges have been made a part of the University which now has many departments. Its reputation has increased with its growth in numbers. The picture represents only one of many buildings. This building is much admired, and no one who visits the beautiful city of Toronto, "The Queen City of the Lakes," should fail to see it as well as the other colleges and halls.

or Horseshoe Falls. Below the Falls, the river narrows to twelve hundred and fifty feet and rushes down, foaming and boiling, between lofty walls of rock. Three miles distant are the famous Whirlpool Rapids which in their way are as wonderful as the cataract. The immense volume of water is here forced to flow through so narrow a channel (about three hundred feet) that it actually assumes a convex form, the centre being twenty feet higher than the edges. At Lewiston, the river once more becomes wider and smoother. The Niagara Gorge Railway affords an excellent opportunity for seeing the beautiful parks on each side of the river and also the chief points of interest. You can see pictures of the Falls on pages 680 and 681.

THE PLAYGROUNDS OF CANADA

Toronto is the entrance gate of all the summer resorts in the Highlands of Ontario called the "Playgrounds of Canada." This district with an area of many hundred square miles lies along the eastern shore of Georgian Bay between the counties of Simcoe, York and Victoria on the south and Parry Sound on the north. The country is thickly wooded with pine, hemlock, balsam and maple, and is dotted with hundreds of pretty lakes of every shape and size. The larger lakes have innumerable islands, varying in size from mere grass-grown crumbs of land to those containing many acres.

The Grand Trunk Railway connects Toronto with Gravenhurst, situated at the foot of Lake Muskoka, the southernmost of the three Muskoka Lakes. From here boats make daily trips to all parts of the lakes.

For the hunter and the angler the district is a paradise. Deer, bear, fox and small game abound, while trout, bass and maskinonge are found in great numbers. The numerous small lakes and streams fairly teem with fish. To those in search of scenic beauty there is scarcely a spot to rival it; while those in search of health will find the purity of air and the general surroundings most beautiful. During the summer season more Americans than Canadians flock to the Muskoka region.

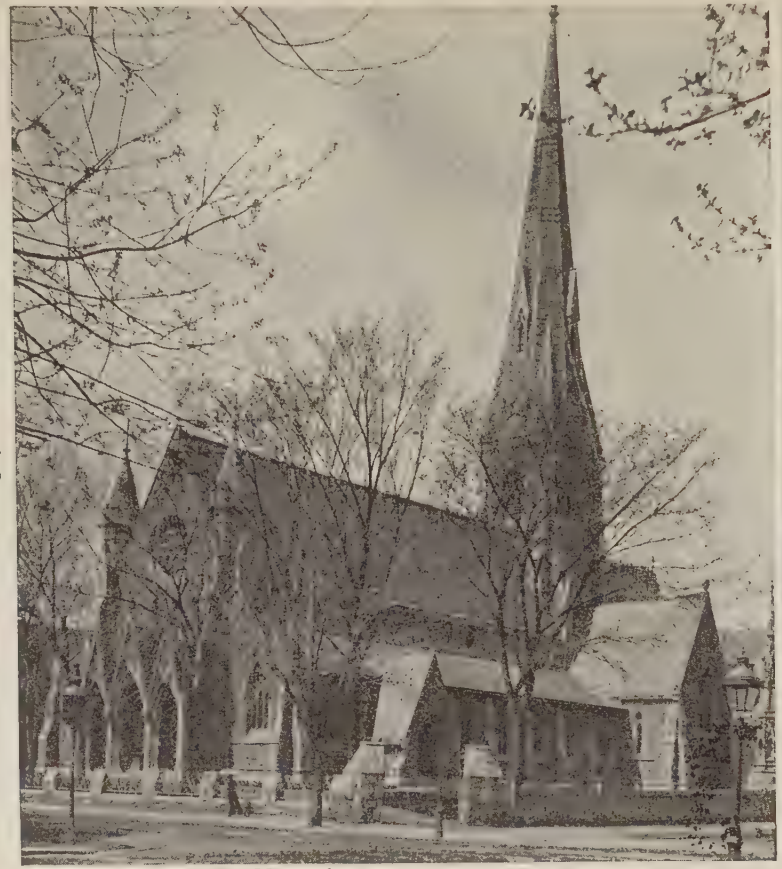
THE ALGONQUIN NATIONAL PARK

The park, the eastern section of the Highlands of Ontario, covers an area of two million acres of forests and water. A few years ago this vast tract was set aside by the Ontario government as a natural park. Twelve hundred lakes and streams are found within its boundaries. Unlike many of the other lake districts the waterways throughout the whole area of the park are continuous. Many of them are navigable for canoes from one to the other while others are connected by short and easy portages with trails blazed through the forest. The region has already won favour with a large number of travellers who are looking for new fields to explore, and for a place where civilisation has not yet encroached upon nature. Next to the scenic grandeur of the entire park, the main attraction is the fishing. The lakes, clean and deep, are filled with the black bass and salmon trout, while the streams are alive with speckled trout. There is no part of Ontario situated on as great an altitude as this territory. The atmosphere is pure and exhilarating. For a lover of nature there is no place better suited for a vacation. It is easily accessible by rail, and is also connected by stage coach with the Muskoka district.

TORONTO TO FORT WILLIAM

A favourite trip of tourists is that to the Pacific coast. The trip from Toronto to Owen Sound is by rail. There the tourist takes one of the Canadian Pacific's palatial steamers. The boat follows the west shore of Georgian Bay and enters Lake Huron through a channel opposite Cape Hurd. The crossing of the lake gives a delightful sail. Early the next morning the boat enters the beautiful St. Mary's River connecting Lake Huron with Lake Superior. The rapids by Sugar Island are passed and the boat turns to the left and enters the Sault Ste. Marie Canal to avoid the St. Mary's Rapids. It takes nearly an hour to pass the locks and

TWO IMPORTANT AND EFFECTIVE CANADIAN BUILDINGS



Photograph by Notman, Montreal.

From any elevated point in Montreal the frequency of church spires impresses every visitor. This is Christchurch Cathedral, the centre for the Anglican Church, in and around Montreal. It stands on St. Catherine Street, between University Street and Union Avenue. The cathedral was erected in 1859, and is an effective and pleasing example of Decorated Gothic architecture.

Photograph by Pringle and Booth, Toronto.

Few cities with twice the population of Toronto can boast a municipal building, so extensive and so imposing. The City Hall shown above was completed in 1899 at a cost of about $5,000,000. The central tower is 300 feet high, and affords an excellent view of the city. The building stands on Queen Street, not far from Osgoode Hall, which has been shown on another page.

WHAT THE TOURIST MAY SEE IN CANADA

During the winter the drifting snow sometimes buries the railroad tracks, or when the road is on the side of a mountain the snow slides down from above. For this reason, snowsheds are constructed to protect the tracks and enable the trains to run. Great snowploughs are also necessary to bore through or push away the snow.

Photograph from Brown Bros.

This is the interior of a snowshed, built to protect the tracks from drifting snow or from avalanches. Though it is through which the trains run safely, though it must be confessed that the passage is somewhat gloomy. The important fact, however, is that trains can run through the shed when otherwise they might be blocked.

Photograph by Notman, Montreal.

6188

THE GRANDEUR OF NATURE, EAST AND WEST

6819

Photograph by Notman, Montreal.

The Saguenay River is a deep cleft between rocks rising high above the water, which is generally hundreds of feet deep. About thirty-three miles from Tadousac, where it joins the St. Lawrence, Trinity Cape or Trinity Rock rises 1500 feet in three great steps. The picture does not show the top of the rock.

Photograph by courtesy of the Canadian Pacific Railway.

The Selkirk Range contains some of the most wonderful mountain scenery in the world, and no part of it is more fascinating than the Illecillewaet Valley, where the railroad follows the river valley, often crossing the stream, while the snow-covered mountains tower above.

just beyond is Whitefish Bay forming the southeast end of Lake Superior. The lake is the largest body of fresh water on the globe. It receives the water of over two hundred streams and contains numerous islands. The water is very clear and bitterly cold even at midsummer. The boat takes a northwest course and is soon out of sight of land. The following morning Isle Royale, a rugged rock-bound island, lying near the northwest shore of the lake, appears on the horizon. The boat passes between the island and the mainland, enters Thunder Bay and soon it has reached Fort William.

Fort William to Winnipeg

The passengers continue their journey by rail. Passing the station the train leaves the lake and enters a desolate rock-strown region. Few settlements are seen. After many miles the country becomes wooded and many lumber camps are passed. A few miles beyond Ingolf on the boundary between Ontario and Manitoba the country gradually becomes more and more level. Soon the train leaves the forest region of the east and is speeding over the great prairies of the west. A few miles further the road turns to the south following the Red River and in a short time the train stops at Winnipeg, the great Western metropolis, which has already been described on page 5366.

Winnipeg to Banff

From Winnipeg the road runs over flat and limitless prairies. Many towns are passed as the train speeds in through Manitoba, Saskatchewan and Alberta (see pages 4104, 4105). At Calgary, the tops of the Rockies are seen rising above the surrounding hills. Beyond the city the train ascends rapidly, twisting among the foothills, and following the course of the Bow River. The Rockies are entered through the Bow River Gap, where there is barely room for river and railway to pass side by side. A few miles more and Banff is reached.

Banff to Vancouver

Leaving Banff the train passes through one of the grandest mountain ranges in the world, one filled with the most varied and attractive bits of Alpine scenery. Here and there ribs of rock stand out like the frame of a mighty skeleton. Ice rivers drain lakes of snow nestling apparently in the clouds, and tumble in a wild confusion over rocky beds walled in by mountain sides. It seems all a dream and the passengers are not awakened until the train rumbles into Vancouver, described on page 5611.

Canada is going through much the same development as occurred in the United States thirty to sixty years ago or even less. In many respects the growth of Vancouver and Winnipeg reminds us of the wonderful development of San Francisco, Seattle and Chicago. The inrush of population into the great western prairies is like that which has taken place in the great states beyond the Mississippi since the Civil War.

Therefore, as one goes to and fro in Canada, he can see much of the history of the United States as his father saw it. Conditions in the United States have changed a great deal in a short period of time. Where a few years ago was unbroken prairie are now prosperous towns, thriving villages and even great cities. The same thing is taking place in Canada. The history of Canada will to a large extent repeat that of the United States, except that the Canadians have been wiser and are not squandering their resources so recklessly.

It is hard to find a country more attractive to the summer tourist. Those fond of social life can find it at the Thousand Islands. Those desiring fishing, canoeing and rambling through forests primeval will go to the "Playgrounds" or Algonquin Park, while those wishing wild mountain scenery and Alpine climbing will find their heart's desire in the Rockies. No wonder Canada is fast becoming the favourite resort for tourists from all parts of the world.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6080.

THE STONE IN THE ROAD

THERE once lived a king who ruled his subjects so wisely and so well that his fame spread near and far.

But everything was left by the people for someone else to do, and the king decided to teach them a lesson.

Now, it happened that one of the roads that led to the town passed through a hill. To this spot the king went late one night, and scooped a hollow right in the middle of the cart-tracks. Then from the folds of his cloak he took a small bundle, and placed it in the hole. Going to the side of the road, he loosened a large stone, which he carried to the hole he had made in the road. There he dropped it, so that it completely covered the opening.

Next morning a farmer driving his cart came that way.

"Ah," he cried, "the laziness of those people is terrible! Here is this big stone right in the middle of the road. I dare say it has lain there long enough for someone to have moved it. But no! everyone is too lazy to attend to such a simple matter." So saying, he pulled his horses to one side and passed on.

Presently down the road came a soldier. He sang gaily as he marched along; but his head was too far back for him to notice the stone, and in a moment he was sprawling in the roadway. He picked himself up, grumbling at people's carelessness, and walked on. But he left the stone where he found it.

By and by a company of merchants, with mules and pack-horses heavily laden, passed that way.

"This is a fine country!" said one. "I wonder how long that big stone has been lying there." But not one of them thought it worth while to move it out of the way.

Thus it went on day after day, week after week, and no one even attempted to move the stone. When three weeks had passed, and it still lay in the road, the king sent word to his people to meet him at this very spot.

"My good people and faithful subjects," he said, "it was I who put this stone here; and for three weeks everyone who has passed has blamed his neighbour for not taking it out of the road."

Then, stooping down, he lifted the stone, and showed them the hollow place beneath, in which lay a small leather bag. Attached to the bag was a label with the words: "For him who lifts the stone."

He undid the string which fastened the mouth of the bag, and a stream of bright golden coins fell to the ground.

THE WONDERFUL FRIENDS

A SHEPHERD lad was once sent by his father to carry food to his elder brothers, who were in the army of the king, encamped before a powerful enemy. When the young boy arrived, he found everywhere dismay and anxiety. For the champion of the other side had challenged any of their host to combat, and so mighty was he that none had dared to answer.

"Who is this man," inquired the shepherd lad, "that he should defy the armies of the living God?" He offered to go himself, and was brought before the king, and the king, after speaking to him, had him dressed in his own armour. But the lad said, "I cannot go with these, for I have not proved them." And he put them by. Then he took his shepherd's staff and his sling, gathered some smooth stones from the brook, and went out to meet the champion.

When the mighty warrior saw him, he was enraged, and cursed him in contempt. But the young patriot replied, "You come to me with a sword and a spear and a shield; but I come to you in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied." And as the warrior bore down upon him he fitted a stone to his sling, and, whirling it about his head, let fly; and the stone struck full in the giant's forehead, and he stumbled and fell. Then the lad snatched the fallen hero's sword, and smote off his head. In an instant despair had changed to confidence and enthusiasm.

With a shout of joy, the army of Israel arose, and, flinging itself upon the enemy, drove them away in utter confusion.

Then the King of Israel inquired about the shepherd boy, but none could tell his name. "Inquire whose son the stripling is," he said; and presently the boy was brought before him, to answer for himself. "I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Bethlehemite."

Beside the king was his son, and this gracious young man, regarding the shepherd boy as he spoke to his royal father, felt his soul suddenly knit with the handsome lad's, and there and then loved him as his own heart. So he spoke to the king, and the king said that the lad David should no more return to his father's home, but should live with him in his palace, and be a soldier instead of a shepherd. And the king's son, Jonathan, took off his royal robe, and put it upon David, and gave him his sword, his bow, and his girdle. And he held David's hand, and looked in his eyes, and they made a vow together of a friendship which should last till death.

Life had changed utterly and completely for David in an instant. From living in a humble cot, he went to live in a king's palace. From being a shepherd of the hills, he was a captain of soldiers.

What dreams of glory must have crowded his brain! It seemed as if there was no height to which he might not soar, no fame he might not earn, no happiness he might not now enjoy.

In all the glory and honour which now invested him, there was one thing more gracious and more glorious than all the rest, and this was the deep love of the king's son. Clothed in such a love, as with a kingly robe, the young David was something more than warrior and hero.

What Julius Cæsar was to the Romans, what Napoleon was to the French army, this and more was David to the hosts of Israel. The spell of the man's *soul* was over the people, and in him they beheld a captain from heaven, whose right hand was terrible with victory. So, wherever David went with the army, triumph followed, and, on the return of the soldiers, the streets were loud with his name and with music to his honour.

In this glory of young David, Jonathan rejoiced with all his noble nature.

But the people shouted, "Saul has slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands!" And this cry pierced the king's chamber, and struck on his soul like the voice of Destiny. From that day Saul regarded David with other eyes.

Slowly it came to the mind of the king that David was his enemy. At first he had been envious of the praise showered upon his favourite; now he was suspicious. He regarded him as plotting for the throne of Israel.

to the nation that the king put away his suspicion, and said, "As the Lord liveth, he shall not be slain."

But, in a war that soon followed, David was again so successful that the king's suspicions returned, and, with his

Courtesy Tissot Picture Soc., N. Y. Copyright by de Brunoff, 1904

THE STONE FROM DAVID'S SLING STRUCK FULL IN THE GIANT'S FOREHEAD

He spoke about this idea to Jonathan and his courtiers, saying that David was dangerous to the royal house. But Jonathan, after he had warned David to lie in secret for a little space, went to the king and spoke so convincingly of David's honour and of his service

own hand, on a sudden impulse of hatred, as he sat with his successful captain, most basely the king sought to kill him with a javelin. Then David fled from the court.

Jonathan came to him in secret, and the two friends comforted each other.

Then Jonathan returned to soften the king's wrath against David. But when he spoke to Saul, the king this time burst out upon him with violent rage, bidding him see that he would never succeed to the throne while David lived; and admonishing him to throw aside a treacherous friend, and to protect his own interests while there was time.

To all this Jonathan replied, "Why should he be killed? What has he done?" And this gentle answer so enraged the king that he hurled his javelin even at Jonathan.

The king's son felt his soul suddenly knit with the soul of the handsome lad

Then Jonathan saw that it was in vain to plead, and unsafe for David to be within reach of his father's arm. So he approached David in secret, by a signal agreed upon by them beforehand, and David fell upon his knees, bowed his head to the ground, and waited for Jonathan.

Jonathan came near, took David into his arms, and they kissed one another, and wept together, till David was unmanned, and broke into tears.

Then Jonathan comforted the mighty conqueror, valuing his friendship more than life. "Go in peace," said he; "go in peace, because we have vowed, both of us."

Many years afterwards, when David, having gone through a multitude of adventures, was become a king himself, he heard how Saul and Jonathan had died together in battle. The news broke him down, and he cried out, "The beauty of Israel is slain!" Then the old friendship, with all its fragrance of innocence and youth, returned to him, and he said, "I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan. Very pleasant hast thou been unto me. Thy love to me was wonderful!"

One is quite sure that the last word uttered by the dying lips of Jonathan was the name of his friend, and that it went to heaven winged with blessing.

THE GREY TERROR

THE FIRST BOY WHO PLAYED WITH A DOG

AFTER Swar's adventure with the lioness, the men and women in the camp were very watchful over the son of their chieftain. He was never allowed to go out alone beyond the camp on Cornhill. It was not till the Grey Terror arrived that he had any more exciting adventures.

"Game is getting wonderfully abundant," said Wawa, one morning, late in autumn, to his wife Bina.

Only a few minutes before he had gone out hunting, and he had returned loaded with spoil. The river swamp was crowded with wild sheep and elk and horses and oxen and deer. That day the tribe got enough meat to last them till the winter months. Everybody was wild with joy, except Wawa.

"Something terrible must be happening on the south side of the Thames," he said that evening, as the tribe was eating round the great fire on the top of the hill. "I went down to the ford at Westminster. For a quarter of a mile the river is black with animals swimming madly across to the northern wilderness. They are all going north, and the tribe will have to go with them."

"Why?" cried all the men.

"I do not know why," said Wawa; "but I will soon find out."

He took his heaviest stone axe and his best stone dagger, and tied them round his waist. He then stripped himself of all his skins, and dived into the river, and struck out for the southern shore. None of the men and women of the tribe slept that night.

When morning came, there was no need for them to go out hunting. Herds of terror-stricken beasts came charging up the hill and sweeping through the camp, overturning the skin tents and scattering the tribe. Everything was in confusion when Wawa came limping up from the river. His stone axe and dagger were gone, and he was wounded in the leg.

"Don't trouble about the tents!" he shouted madly. "The Grey Terror is coming, and there is no time to escape! Out in the jungle for your lives, and get wood to make a great fire round the camp! Out, I say! Out, all of you — men, women and children — and collect brushwood!"

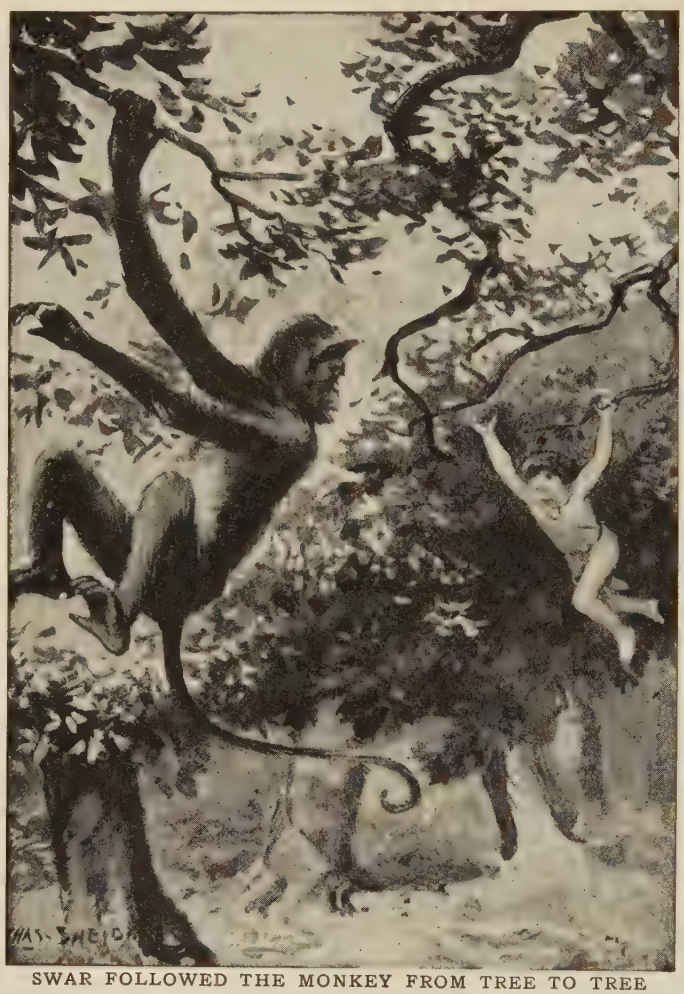
No one had ever seen Wawa look so terrible as he did then. No one dared to wait and question him. All the tribe rushed into the jungle, the children following their mothers, as Swar followed Bina. They helped to tear down the brushwood, while the men hammered with their stone axes at the smaller trees, or lighted fires at the roots in order to burn through the trunks.

At this awful moment Swar took it into his funny little red mop of a head to trot away into the swamp and see what was the matter with everything. Bina, of course, missed him, but thought he was with his father; while Wawa, who was limping round the camping-place and studying where to make the circle of fires, naturally fancied that his son was busy with his wife collecting wood.

All the jungle swamp was now empty of large animals. They had fled into the northern wilderness. Swar took the track towards Hampstead, which he had followed on his first voyage of exploration. The grey monkeys chattered in the tall forest trees as he passed by, and great long-legged storks, searching for frogs in the pond, slowly flew away at his approach.

"I don't know what I shall hunt today," said Swar to a monkey that was peering curiously at him from the lowest branch of a fig-tree. "Could you tell me where I could find the Grey Terror that daddy spoke of? I must kill it, because it is frightening mummy."

Swar thought that the monkey would understand him. It looked such a quaint human creature, as it peeped down at him, that he was sure it was some strange sort of child. By a stroke of wonderful luck, the monkey that morning happened to be in a mischievous mood. Plucking a large juicy fig, it threw the fruit at Swar, and struck



SWAR FOLLOWED THE MONKEY FROM TREE TO TREE

him plop! on the face. In the twinkling of an eye Swar had made up his mind. This grey, ugly thing which threw figs at you when you asked it a question was surely the Grey Terror, he thought.

He was up the tree in a minute. No man or boy of modern times could climb with the agility that this primitive little savage displayed. He was almost equal to the monkey at its own game. He followed it from tree to tree, never touching the ground once, but swinging from branch to branch, like a little human ape. Sometimes he stopped and nestled in the forking branches of a tree, and made a meal on nuts and figs. And there, in the tree beyond him, squatted the monkey, imitating his movements, and feeding on what he fed on. Swar kept chasing the animal till nightfall. By that time he was so tired out that he fell asleep over his last meal, and the monkey came and squatted beside him, high in a branching oak-tree, and put its hairy arms gently round the sleeping boy.

All that night there was a strange noise in the forest. Pitter-patter, pitter-patter it went on the leaf-strewn ground. Now and then the shriek of a rabbit was heard. And once, as the autumn moon shone for a moment the light from it fell on a vast, grey, moving mass, which was silently sweeping through the forest. A thousand glittering eyes instantly looked up, and the strange stillness of the jungle was suddenly broken by a loud, wailing cry from a thousand red throats. Then the clouds came together, and silence and darkness again fell on the forest, and the pitter-patter, pitter-patter noise gradually died away.

Swar was very angry when he awoke at daybreak, and found the monkey's arm around him. He had forgotten all about the Grey Terror, and he felt hungry and lonely, and he wanted to get back to his father and mother.

"I don't want to play with you," he said, as his strange bed-fellow began to gambol about the tree and chatter to him. "I'm going back to the camp."

He climbed down from the oak-tree, and set out to find the River Thames. As you can guess, he was a good distance away from Cornhill. Happily, his father had taught him how to guide himself by the position of the sun, and after a tramp of four miles he came to

the shore of the Thames at the place where Chiswick now is.

"Now I know my way home!" he said joyfully.

And, turning right to the east, he trotted along the river-bank towards Westminster. Of course, there was no path along the river in those distant days. The land was covered with a dead undergrowth, broken here and there by irregular tracks made by the woolly elephants and the huge buffaloes as they went down in herds to water to drink. At Westminster, where the Thames shallowed, all the jungle for about half a mile had been trampled down flat by the huge droves of terror-stricken beasts that had fled before the Grey Terror into the northern wilderness.

As Swar was passing over this strange place, a little animal came out of a muddy tuft of reeds, and began to follow him. Swar did not notice it until it licked his bare legs, and made him turn round with a start. He had no weapon, and he gave a cry of fear, and ran away as fast as he could. The little animal easily overtook him. Instead, however, of trying to hurt him in any way, it ran by his side, and attempted to play with him. Swar at last stopped, and looked at him in a friendly way.

"You're a funny little thing," he said. "You're like a young wolf-cub, but your grey fur is finer and softer, and you're not a bit fierce."

It was, indeed, only a frolicsome little puppy-dog. Swar found it a delightful playmate. They chased one another in turn from Westminster to Cornhill. Panting from the exercise, and wild with delight over his new pet, Swar rushed up to the camping-place of the tribe, and shouted and capered outside the circle of burning wood.

"Joy, joy, joy!" cried Wawa. "Swar is safe! Beat down the fire, men, and let him in!"

Men, women, and children hastily caught up whatever was handy — skins, sticks, and stone spears — and raked some of the burning wood away to make an entrance for the little boy. Bina and Wawa rushed forward to embrace him, but the little puppy-dog got through first, and rushed towards them, barking loudly out of sheer excitement.

"The Grey Terror — the Grey Terror! It is upon us! The river! Jump into the river! It is our only chance! Oh — oh — oh!" shouted all the tribe, in a madness of fear.

THE LITTLE ANIMAL TRIED TO PLAY WITH SWAR

They leaped through the line of fire at the water-edge, in a wild, confused, and swift movement. Only Wawa remained behind. Lifting up his great stone axe, he sprang to the opening made in the fire circle, shouting:

"Run with your mother, Swar! There is still time. I will keep the Grey Terror back while my life lasts!"

Swar took his little puppy up in both arms, and began to run to the water as fast as his little legs would carry him.

"Kill it, boy! Kill it!" Wawa shouted to his son. "That is one of the Grey Terrors you are carrying!"

Swar stopped running in blank surprise, and looked first at his father, and then at the puppy. The little dog began to lick his face. In the meantime, Wawa had turned, and he was now gazing, open-mouthed with astonishment, at the empty jungle stretching from Cornhill to Walbrook. He had expected to see a vast, grey, surging mass of fierce beasts charging up the hill.

"This is one of them — a very little one," he said at last, going up to Swar, who was sitting on the ground, clutching the puppy as tightly as he could. "But the great herd of the Grey Terror seems to have swept northward on the trail of the forest cattle. Where did you find this little beast, my son? Wow-wow-wow! How playful and friendly the little Terror is!"

Wawa patted the puppy, and it licked his hand, while Swar was telling his father his adventures with the monkey, and his finding the dog.

"It was well for you, my son," said Wawa gravely, "that you slept last night high in an oak-tree. The Grey Terror came sweeping up to our camp early in the evening, and even with a double line of fires we had trouble in beating them off.

"They must have passed you in the darkness when they turned north. Yes," he added, as Swar looked up to him with imploring eyes, "you can keep your little grey beast as a playmate if you like. At least, unless he grows fierce and dangerous."

And that was how Swar came to be the first human being who had a faithful dog to help him when he went out hunting.

WHY THE SWALLOW BUILDS ON THE WALL

In the days of long ago, when the first swallow skimmed lightly over moor and meadow, she was very proud of her pretty plumage and her long, forked tail. Indeed, she became so vain that she could think of nothing but how best to show herself off before all her feathered friends. So it came about that she quite forgot how to build a nest.

After trying in vain for a time, she decided to ask help from some of the other birds. She went to the thrush, for she thought she looked the most good-natured, and asked her help.

"I will show you gladly," said the thrush. "First, you take some of these old grass stalks."

"Yes," said the swallow.

"Then take a lump of clay," went on the thrush, "to plaster them."

"Oh, yes, I know!" broke in the swallow.

"Plaster them exactly like this."

"Yes, I can do that all right."

"Then you turn it up like this."

"Oh, yes, I know!" again said the swallow.

"And then you ——"

But before the thrush could add another word the swallow interrupted again.

"I know," she said; "of course."

This made the thrush angry.

"Well," she said, "if you know so much, why do you come bothering me with your questions?"

So saying, she flew away to look after her eggs.

Only half round the nest had been built, and the swallow, thus left to herself, could not make out how to finish it. She tried again and again, but all in vain. So she stuck the side she knew how to build on a wall, and made it do.

And thus it is that the swallow, through thinking she knew more than she did, has only half a nest to this day.

THE PALACE OF PEACE AT THE HAGUE

Soon after the first conference to discuss the possibility of putting an end to war, which met at The Hague, the capital of the Netherlands, in 1899, Andrew Carnegie announced that he would build a permanent home for the conference and the Court of Arbitration appointed to sit there. The building has just been completed at the cost of more than $1,500,000.

6619

STORIES TOLD IN INDIA 3,000 YEARS AGO

THE BLUE JACKAL

A JACKAL, prowling round a town one night, fell into an indigo-tank, and came out dyed blue.

"No one will know me now that I am this splendid colour," said he, "so I will pretend that I am king of all the beasts."

He began by ruling over the jackals, and then the lions and the tigers submitted to him. This made him proud and insolent, and he no longer took any notice of his old jackal friends.

One night they gathered round the self-made king and began to howl, and so soon as the blue jackal heard the others yelling, his natural instinct led him to do the same, and at once all the other creatures in the jungle knew him to be nothing better than a jackal, and he lost for ever his crown.

Silence is sometimes golden.

THE TRAVELLER AND THE HERON

A WEARY traveller lay down to rest under the shadow of a fig-tree and went to sleep. In the tree lived a crow and a heron, and the heron had often been warned he would come to a bad end if he kept company with an evil crow.

As the sun shifted, so the shadow of the tree moved away from the traveller, and he was left exposed to the sun. But the heron, seeing this, felt sorry for him, and spread out his wings and shaded the weary traveller. The evil crow, however, laughed at the heron, and then, to annoy the traveller, dropped a stone upon his face and flew away.

When the traveller, smarting from the sting of the stone, jumped up and seized his bow and arrow, he saw only the heron in the tree above, and, thinking that this was the culprit who had thrown the stone, he fitted an arrow to the string, and fired and killed the heron.

Avoid evil companions or they may lead you into serious trouble.

THE CROWS AND THE ANKLET

A PAIR of crows lived in a hollow tree, and there also lived in the bottom of this tree a fierce snake that used to eat the young of the crows as soon as they were hatched.

The next day when the son of the king came down to the river close by to bathe, the male crow flew down, and, seizing a golden anklet that the prince had removed and laid on the bank, he flew away with it and dropped it inside the hollow tree.

Of course, as soon as the king's son came to the bank again after bathing and put on his clothes, the anklet was missed. There was a great hue and cry, and every place was searched for the missing jewelry. At last the anklet was found in the hollow tree, and the serpent was also found by the prince's attendants, who instantly killed it.

Skill will make up for lack of strength.

THE ELEPHANTS AND THE MOON

IN a time of drought a number of elephants were hard pressed to find water for themselves. But at last they discovered a pool, near which lived a colony of hares, and in going to and fro the elephants used to trample upon several hares every day. At last the matter became so serious that a meeting of the hares was held, and, after a good deal of discussion, an old hare undertook to make the elephants cease using the pool.

Standing upon a hillock, as the elephants approached, he said to their leader:

"Sir, I am an ambassador from the moon, who wishes you to know that this is his pool, and that the hares whom you are driving away are its guardians."

"We know nothing of this," said the elephant.

"Well, if you come here to-night, you will see the moon in the pool, shaking with rage."

The elephant went. He saw the reflection of the moon, which quaked as the water rippled, and in great fear he promised that the elephants should trespass on the pool no more.

Superstition often causes those who are mighty to tremble.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6305

THE ROBBER AND THE MONK

A MONK who belonged to one of the monasteries near Paris used to travel from village to village in the neighbourhood collecting money for the support of the monastery. One day, when he was returning home through a wood, a robber suddenly stepped in his path, and, presenting a pistol, demanded that the bag of money should be handed over.

The monk saw that he would lose his life if he resisted, so he gave the robber the bag, asking only one favour in return.

"What is that?" said the man.

"Well," replied the monk, "when I get back to the monastery, I don't want my brethren to think I tamely gave up the bag of money without making a fight, so I am going to hold out my cloak, and I want you to fire a bullet through it. Then it will be clear to my brethren that my life was really in peril."

The robber fired, but the monk could see no hole made by the bullet, and expressed astonishment.

"Ah!" laughed the robber. "That is not surprising, for I will tell you in confidence that I never load my pistols with bullets; I simply fire off gunpowder, and that is sufficient to make any traveller give up his money."

"Really!" answered the monk; and with that he sprang suddenly upon the robber, and recovered his money.

THE MAN WHO BROKE THE NEWS

THE son of a country landowner went to Paris to study at the University, and, after he had been there some time, he was astonished one morning to see an old manservant from his father's house.

"Why, what is the matter?" said the young man.

"The cat is dead," was the reply.

"The cat dead! Why, what did the poor animal die of?"

"Of indigestion, through having eaten too much meat."

"Too much meat! Where did the meat come from?"

"From your poor horses."

"The horses! Are they also dead, then?"

"Yes, the poor animals died from exhaustion, through having to carry so much water."

"What was the water for?"

"To put out the fire at the house."

"The fire at our house?"

"Yes, it caught light through the maidservant forgetting to put out the candles."

"What candles do you mean?"

"Why, the candles used at your father's funeral."

"My father's funeral! Do you mean to say my father is dead? Why did you not tell me at once?"

"Well, I was told to be sure to break the news to you as gently as possible."

THE PAIR OF NEW BOOTS

A FRENCH soldier who was serving with his regiment in Algeria wrote home to his old father asking that a new pair of boots might be sent to him.

The father went to the village shoemaker's and bought a pair of strong boots, and then asked one of his acquaintances how to send them.

"Oh," said he, "you had better telegraph them."

"But that will cost a great deal of money," replied the old man.

"Oh, no," said the other, "it will cost you nothing. All you have to do is to take them out into the open country and hang them on the telegraph wire."

The old man decided to follow the advice, but hardly had he departed when a beggar, who had noticed the performance, went quietly, and, taking down the new boots, hung up his old and ragged ones in their place.

The father, feeling curious as to whether the boots had gone, went out of the village to see.

"Bless my soul," said he, "this telegraph is a wonderful thing. Here, for nothing, I have been able to send a pair of boots all the way to Algeria."

AN ARTIST'S DREAM OF A CITY OF MARS

In this picture the artist has shown us the wonders of a Martian city as he imagines it. We see the mighty canals extending in all directions, with the boats of the Martians moving upon the waters, and the broad landing-stages upon which the people of this planet are supposed to alight in their airships.

The greatest mass of mountains in Europe, through parts of which the Simplon Tunnel was made

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6177.

BORING THROUGH THE ALPS

THE MOST WONDERFUL WAY EVER MADE

THE story of the boring of the famous tunnels through the Alps is like a fairy tale. There are three of these tunnels — the St. Gothard, the Mont Cenis, and the Simplon — and through them, every day, hundreds of travellers pass out of Switzerland into Italy, beneath the Alps, in the very heart of the greatest mountains in Europe, with millions of tons of earth stretching for more than a mile between them and the sky.

Let us take one of these tunnels only — the Simplon. The work occupied 10,000 men nearly eight years, and cost over fifteen million dollars. When Hannibal crossed the Alps with his army, it took him fifteen days, and cost an enormous number of lives. Napoleon took five days to cross when he set out to conquer Italy. He did not forget the difficulties of the crossing, and when he became emperor he built the Simplon Road running along the Simplon Pass, over a shoulder of the mountain, and rising to a height of 6,600 feet. It is 41 miles long; it is carried over 600 bridges, through many galleries and short tunnels cut in the rock, or built of solid masonry to protect the traveller from the swift rush of avalanches in winter. Until the opening of the Simplon Tunnel, that was the only way over the Alps at this point. The Alps are pierced by two other famous tunnels — the Mont Cenis and the St. Gothard — but they are far away from the Simplon.

There are two features in which the Simplon Tunnel differs from all others. Being 12¼ miles in length, it is longer than any other tunnel in the world. A more remarkable point is the immense distance beneath the surface at which it runs. When we reach the highest point to which the tunnel climbs in the heart of the mountain, we have still more than a mile of solid rock above us. It could have been made much nearer the top of the mountain, but that would have meant a very high climb for the trains before reaching the tunnel. On the north, or Swiss, side the entrance is 2,249 feet above sea-level, while on the Italian side it is 2,079 feet. The tunnel slowly rises till it reaches a height of 2,310 feet. Above that lies a mass of mountain more than a mile high. The tunnel slopes slightly towards each end, so that any water which enters may run down the slopes and escape.

The engineers expected to find great heat — for the deeper we go in the earth the higher the temperature rises. They expected to find a heat of about 100 degrees, but when they came to the worst part they met a heat of 132 degrees, while hot water flowed in. There were rivers and lakes hidden in the mountains of which they had previously known nothing. There were soft parts, too, in the mountains, which they had not expected to find.

The two ends of the tunnel — Brigue on the Italian side, and Iselle on the Swiss — became cities of industry. At each end a river was harnessed and made to supply power for driving the many kinds of machinery which were used. A new colony sprang into existence at each end of the tunnel, in which were comfortable homes for the workmen and their families, cafés, hospitals, places of amusement.

Every place these little towns were lighted by electricity, made by the running of the harnessed rivers. The comfort of the workmen was looked after. They had special clothes to work in, warm and cold shower-baths, and cooling chambers were furnished, to prevent their feeling the cold on coming out from the hot depths of the mountain into the chill atmosphere of the Alps. Machinery forced in enormous quantities of cold, pure air, and drew out the foul air. Few horses were allowed in the tunnel, because they made the air impure; and special watering machinery instantly converted the dust into mud, so that the men should not breathe it. The conditions were excellent, and the men worked with extraordinary goodwill.

Work was begun at both ends of the tunnel at once — with 6,000 men on the Italian side, where the harder work was expected, and 4,000 men on the Swiss side. Drills driven by hydraulic power were used to bore holes in the rock, and in the holes thus made charges of dynamite were placed and fired. Water under heavy pressure smashed up the rock which the dynamite dislodged, and long trains carried away the rubbish and brought in building material, so that solid masonry could be built to form walls, and give extra support. Day and night men were at work, working in shifts of eight hours each. All the machinery for the work had to be specially made, and with this the men bored away 18 feet a day. The men on the Italian side worked toward the Swiss side, and those on the Swiss side toward the Italian.

For a time all went well. Soon, however, those on the Italian side met with unlooked-for difficulties. They broke into soft and treacherous ground, where they had expected to meet solid rock. To make this secure, they erected enormous timbers, but these were crushed. Next, heavy steel girders were tried, but so great was the pressure above and all round that these became twisted like wires. Not until quick-drying concrete was built round them could the girders be made to hold up.

Then the workmen came upon an underground river of intensely cold water. It rushed into the galleries at the rate of about 15,000 gallons a minute. That gives over 100,000 tons of water in the course of the day and night, enough to supply all the wants of a large city.

The men worked in mackintoshes and waterproof boots and leggings, but they were in a shower-bath the whole time, and up to their knees in water, and often in danger of drowning. Next, drainage systems had to be constructed to carry away this river, and, after a delay of six months, the danger-spot was safely passed.

Very soon afterwards, however, the rocks into which they were boring began to get hotter, and streams of hot water gushed out. Having passed a river of cold water, they had now come upon another, which filtered down through the scorching rocks. It flowed into the galleries at the rate of nearly 300,000 gallons an hour — a river of scalding water. Nobody on the spot dreamed of giving up the work, though everybody outside thought that the task must be abandoned. The men on the Swiss side also had come upon baking rocks and hot water. The same idea

was adopted for both sides of the tunnel. On the Swiss side powerful machinery pumped in cold water from beyond the end of the tunnel upon the burning rocks and upon the cracks from which the scalding water issued, and so cooled both rock and water. Cold water was also sprayed in the air.

The plan on the Swiss side worked well, until a great storm at that end of the tunnel caused a landslide, which cut off the water supply. The hot water was still pouring in, so the engineers had to put up enormously strong iron doors, right across the tunnel. This, to a great extent, shut out the flow of hot water, and enabled the men to go on building up the walls in the rest of the tunnel. And there they had to leave their boring, and wait for the men on the Italian side to work their way through.

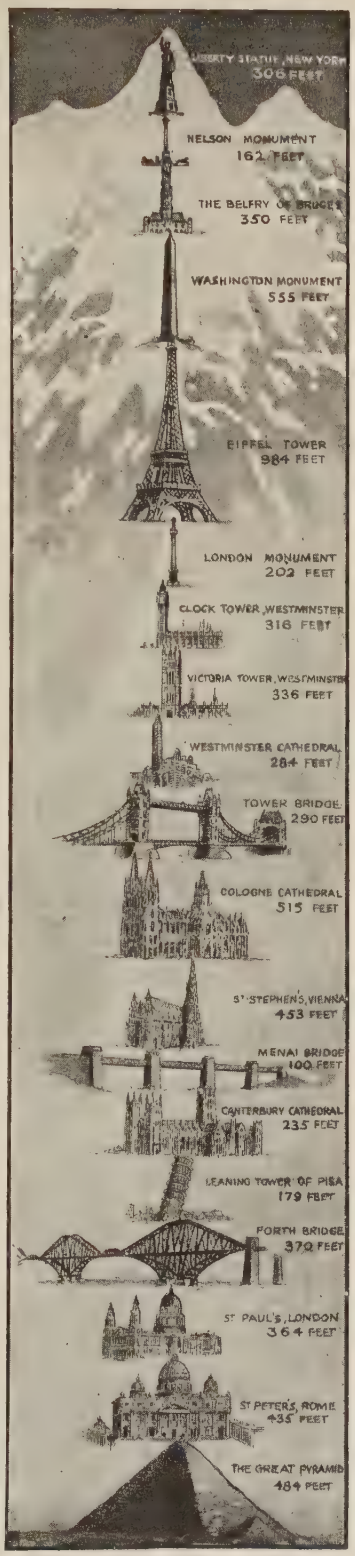
The brave fellows on the Italian side worked doggedly on. They now turned one river against another. The cold river through which they had fought their way was made to serve the pumps, and to help to cool the scorching rocks and water where their present work lay.

Little by little they worked their way onwards to the spot where they expected to break through. They knew exactly the spot at which they *should* break through and make the tunnel complete. They had been for years working in what they hoped was a straight line. Had they gone straight, or had they gone astray, and might they have to go on boring, and find that they had missed the line that they should have followed?

At last the men on the Swiss side heard the sound of the drills, and knew that the others were approaching them. Twenty feet, nineteen feet, then only sixteen feet remained, and so the last barrier was gradually bitten away by the drills. Then came the last charge of dynamite which was to open the way. It was put in and fired, and a hole in the rock eight feet wide opened. To the joy of everybody, they saw that the tunnel was complete. After twelve miles of boring, starting from different countries, the workmen met in the heart of the Alps.

In May, 1906, the King of Italy and the President of Switzerland met in the tunnel, and a month later, nearly eight years from the beginning of the work, trains were running through the Simplon, the longest and deepest of all the tunnels in the world.

This work stands as one of the most marvellous exhibitions of the power of man, who seems so helpless, but is really strong because he knows how to use his brain in accomplishing his purposes.



These 19 high buildings could stand like this between the mountain-top and the trains

WHERE THE UNSEEN TRAINS RUSH PAST

For thousands of years the famous Simplon Pass, shown in this picture, was the principal route across the Alps, but since 1906, when the Simplon Tunnel that had been bored through the solid mass of the mountains was opened, the pass has been very little used. The splendid road was built by Napoleon. Now, instead of slowly plodding or driving across this road, travellers dash through the mountains unseen by the mountaineers.

THE MIGHTY HEIGHTS ABOVE THE TRAIN

AN IMAGINARY VIEW OF THE TRAIN RUNNING THROUGH TUNNEL UNDER THE ALPS

More than a mile below the tops of the mighty mountains rushes the brilliantly lighted train, with its load of perhaps five hundred passengers. The artist here shows us an imaginary section under the Alps, with children above, all unconscious of the fact that, could they but see through the solid rock, the train would appear below, like a fiery serpent boring its way through the black mass beneath them.

BLOWING UP A MOUNTAIN FROM INSIDE

The great tunnel was made by blowing a passage through the mountains with explosives. After drills had bored holes in the face of the rock, cartridges were inserted and a man set light to them, as shown.

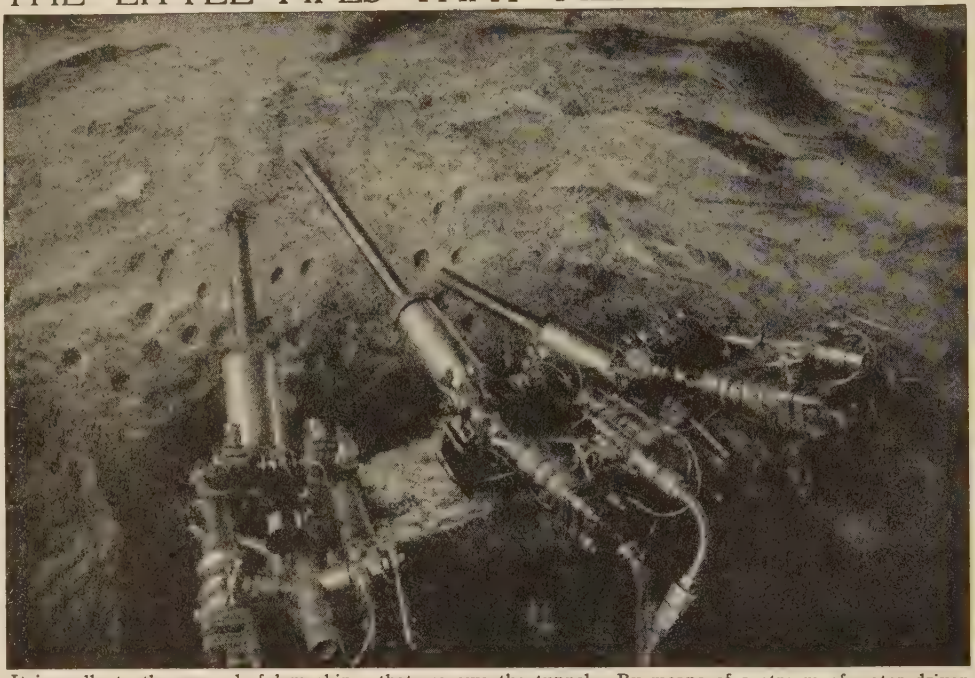
In firing cartridges, a time-fuse was used — a match that would burn for some time before exploding a cartridge — that the workmen could get to a place of safety. Here we see the tunnel after an explosion.

HIDDEN RIVERS OF HOT AND COLD WATER

After blowing away the rock, the men were often in danger of being drowned by inrushing water from springs that had been let loose. Sometimes the water was very hot, like that shown in this picture.

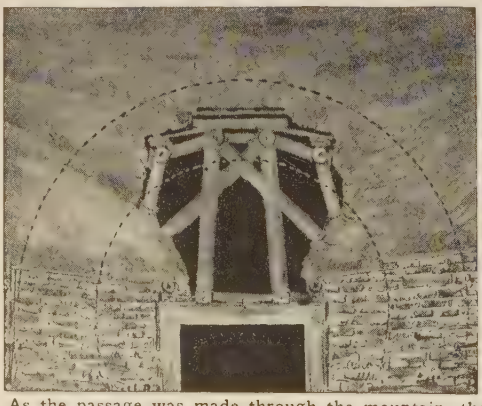
Many times the springs rushed in like a torrent, and here we see a cold spring that was tapped, pouring 15,000 gallons of water a minute into the workings. This caused a delay of several months in the work.

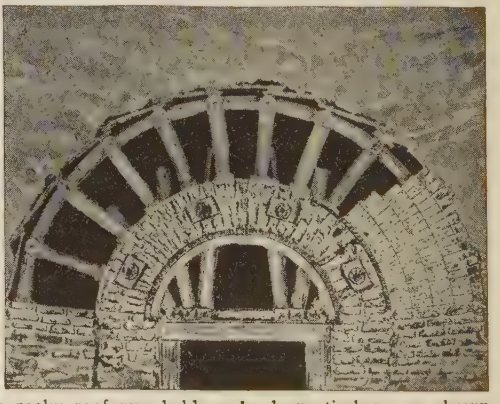
THE LITTLE PIPES THAT PIERCED THE ALPS



It is really to these wonderful machines that we owe the tunnel. By means of a stream of water driven at tremendous pressure, a little pipe with a jagged end is turned round and round, eating away the rock.

For a great part of its length, two passages were excavated, as shown here, and then the dividing wall was removed. This plan rendered easier the ventilation of the tunnel and the removal of inrushing water.

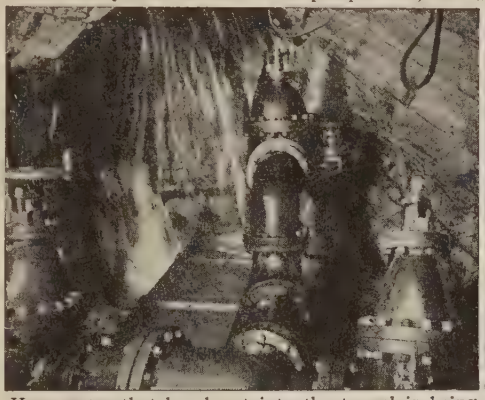




As the passage was made through the mountain, the rocky roof was held up by huge timbers, as shown on the left. Then steel frames with more timber were erected, as on right, and stone walls were built in.

WATER PUMPED OUT AND AIR PUMPED IN

Tunnelling was made possible by the work of huge pumps like the one shown here. Vast volumes of water that poured in had to be pumped out, and a constant supply of fresh air had to be pumped in.



Here water that has burst into the tunnel is being driven to the mouth by a great pump. Flooding was one of the greatest troubles during the work.

Not only was air driven in for breathing purposes, but the locomotives used in the making of the tunnel by the workmen were driven by compressed air.

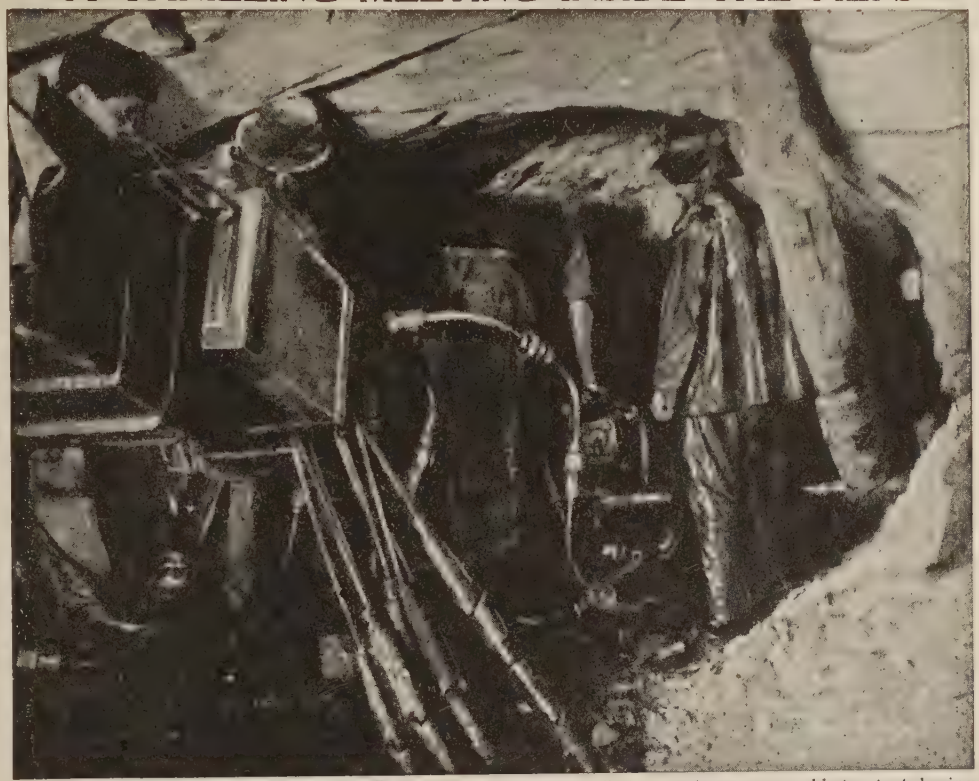
In the heart of the mountains, especially where the hot springs were tapped, heat was so intense that only by having sprays of cold water kept playing upon the walls, was it possible for men to work.

A HORSE IN THE HEART OF A MOUNTAIN

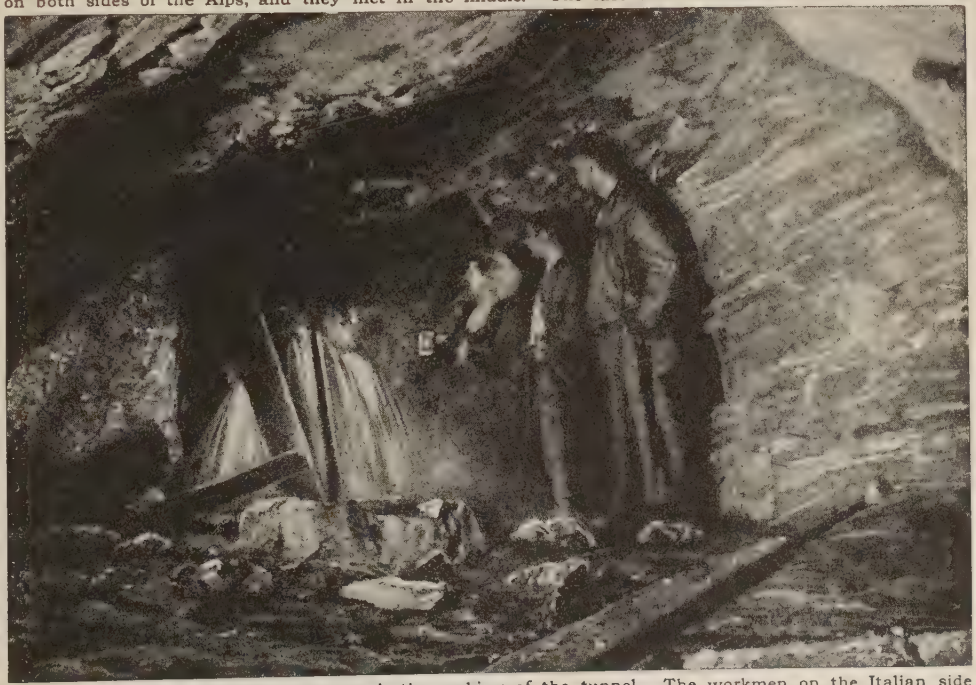
This picture shows a horse inside the Alps. Our forefathers would have laughed at such an idea. Owing to the difficulties of photographing in the tunnel, the front of the horse is larger than it should be.

While the tunnel was being bored, the roof was supported by huge wooden beams; in some parts the pressure of water and loose rock was so great as to break massive beams, and even bend steel girders.

A THRILLING MEETING INSIDE THE ALPS



By means of a theodolite, which means "to see the way plainly," the workmen were able to start boring on both sides of the Alps, and they met in the middle. The last wall of rock is about to be pierced.



This shows the most thrilling moment in the making of the tunnel. The workmen on the Italian side have just pierced the last rocky barrier that separates them from their Swiss comrades.

WHERE THE TRAINS COME BACK TO LIGHT

The Simplon Tunnel, the longest in the world, runs through the Alps from Brigue in Switzerland to Iselle in Italy. This picture shows Brigue, and on the left can be seen the double entrance to the tunnel.

This is the Iselle entrance to tunnel. In boring this passage, one of the world's greatest engineering feats, 3,740,000 holes were drilled, 1,496 tons of dynamite exploded, and 1,229,500 cubic yards of rock excavated.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6233.

THE CAPITOLS OF TWO SOUTHERN STATES

Situated at the end of a broad street in the pleasant little city of Montgomery is the capitol of Alabama. Here the delegates from seven southern states met in February, 1861, and formed the Confederate States of America. The seat of government was soon changed, however, to Richmond.

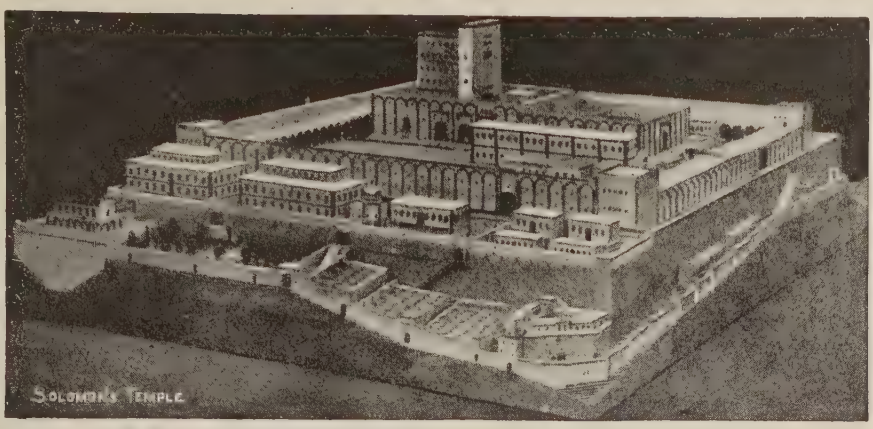
This is the Capitol of Mississippi at Jackson, a very dignified building evidently modelled after the National Capitol at Washington, though with many changes. If you will study the pictures of Greek architecture given elsewhere you will see how much our public buildings have been influenced by men who lived more than two thousand years ago.

Pictures from Brown Bros.

HANNAH DELIVERS SAMUEL TO ELI

Hannah had vowed that if God would give her a son she would give him to His service. Her prayer was answered. The good woman remembered her vow, and as soon as she was able she brought the infant, whom she had named Samuel, to the old priest, Eli, and gave him up to the service of the Tabernacle.

This beautiful picture is from the painting by Mr. F. W. W. Topham



THE SCATTERED NATION

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6144

THE "Book of All Countries" has now described the principal countries of the world and the people who live in them. We have read of England and the English, France and the French, of Russia and the Russians — to name only a few — and given pages of text and pictures to many very small countries with few inhabitants. Yet we have omitted one of the most important peoples of the world.

We cannot find their country on the map, for they have no separate country of their own, but are scattered over the whole world. They are to be found on every continent and in almost every country. In America they are Americans; in England they are English; in the German Empire they are Germans, and yet they have not been swallowed up by these great nations.

Usually when people come to live in a country, their children intermarry with the natives of the country or with other immigrants and in a few generations the original blood can hardly be traced. Many American citizens can find among their ancestors, Englishmen, Frenchmen, Germans, Irishmen or Scotchmen who came here years ago. The people of whom we speak have not done so but are yet distinct. Still, some of them are among the best citizens of the countries in which they live.

Who are these people and where do they come from? They are the Hebrews, commonly called the Jews, and their story is perhaps the most wonderful in all history. There is no other tale like theirs. If you will turn to the map on page 3875 and will get your Bible, we shall soon find out some things about them. Here is the beginning of the story as told in the Bible.

THE BEGINNING OF THE PEOPLE

Long, long ago, around a city called Ur of the Chaldees, some of the descendants of Noah lived, among them Abram, and his wife, Sarai, with their flocks and herds. The Lord appeared to Abram and told him to go away from his country into the land of Canaan and promised that he would make of his descendants a great nation.

Abram obeyed and removed to the country we now call Palestine. We cannot tell here all the occurrences, but you can find the story in the Old Testament. Abram was promised a son and told to call himself Abraham and his wife Sarah. The son was born and called Isaac. He married his cousin

Rebecca and they had two sons, Esau and Jacob. The latter secured the greater part of his father's property by a trick, and married his two cousins, Leah and Rachel, and had twelve sons. One of these, Joseph, his father's favourite, was sold into Egypt as a slave by his jealous brothers who did not like the way their father favoured him; and there, because of his wisdom, he finally became Prime Minister and the real ruler of Egypt. After a time, because of famine, Jacob and all his sons and their families were moved to Egypt, where land was given them, and where they increased greatly in numbers.

Years afterward, the Egyptians became jealous of them and the rulers inflicted many hardships upon them, though they would not let them go out of the land. At last a great leader, called Moses, arose, and the children of Israel determined to leave Egypt and seek the land promised to Abraham. Finally they were allowed to go, and left Egypt, but for forty years remained in the Wilderness between Egypt and Palestine, where the Lord appeared several times to Moses and gave him laws for the people. The Bible says that the Ten Commandments were given to Moses in this way.

How the Children of Israel Came to the Promised Land

After the death of Moses, a brave and skilful general, named Joshua, led them into the "Promised Land," where they contended for possession with the heathen tribes, sometimes conquering, sometimes losing, but always increasing in numbers. A tabernacle for worship was set up and priests were chosen to offer the sacrifices. To this period belonged Gideon, Samson and the prophet Samuel. After a time they decided that they must have a king and Saul was chosen. One of Saul's lieutenants was a young man, David, who became prominent because, while a young shepherd boy, he had succeeded in killing with a sling and a stone the great champion of the Philistines called Goliath.

Saul became jealous of David and several times sought his life. Finally David and some companions rose in rebellion against Saul and were able to conquer part of his territories. Saul and his sons were slain in a great battle with the Philistines, and David became king of Israel. There was much fierce fighting for a time, but at length the heathen tribes were forced to obey and the kingdom grew more powerful.

Solomon, the Wise King Who Built the Temple

Many interesting events occurred during David's reign, but we cannot stop to tell them now, — not even the sad story of Absalom, his favourite son, who rebelled. At the death of David, his son Solomon became king, and under him the kingdom reached its greatest wealth and power. He built at Jerusalem a temple for the worship of the Lord; he sent ships to every port of the world, and built great public works. The fame of his wisdom reached the ears of far-away rulers, who came to talk with him.

All of Solomon's great works cost much money, however, and at his death the people hoped that their taxes might be lightened. Solomon's son, Rehoboam, who succeeded him, was a proud and arrogant young man with high ideas of the power of a king and threatened to make their lot harder. Under Jeroboam, the northern part of the kingdom revolted and became the independent kingdom of Israel, leaving only the southern part, including Jerusalem, called the kingdom of Judah, faithful to Rehoboam. This division took place, as we count time, about 975 B. C., that is, nearly twenty-nine hundred years ago.

The Fall of the Northern Kingdom

For about 250 years, the story of the two kingdoms is not a happy one. Many of the rulers were bad, some were idolaters, and there was much fighting. Sometimes the two little kingdoms were at war with each other and sometimes with the stronger nations about them. Egypt and Assyria at times demanded tribute, and finally, about 721 B. C., Sargon, who was a general of Shalmaneser, ruler of Assyria, and his successor, captured Samaria, the capital of the northern kingdom, and carried away many of the inhabitants to his own country.

What became of them no one can say, though men have tried to prove many curious things. Some have said that these "Ten Lost Tribes of Israel" somehow came to America and became the ancestors of our Indians; some have thought that perhaps the Japanese are their descend-

WHERE THE GREAT TEMPLE OF SOLOMON STOOD

Solomon built a strong foundation for the temple on Mt. Moriah. Now the spot is occupied by a magnificent Mohammedan mosque, shown in the centre of the picture. Other smaller mosques stand on the great raised platform Ruins of the great castle built by the later kings may also be seen in the neighbourhood.

To this part of the great foundation wall of the platform built for the temple, the Jews living in Jerusalem come every Friday to mourn the departed grandeur of their holy city. Nearly two-thirds of the inhabitants of Jerusalem are Jews, but the government is entirely in the hands of the Turks.

ants; some have thought that the Irish come from them; and many other theories just as absurd have been taught. It is probable that, in their scattered state, they mingled with the people with whom they lived and finally lost their religion and forgot their ancestors. Their lands were taken by colonists sent out from Assyria.

THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM IS DESTROYED

The kingdom of Judah endured for more than a hundred years longer, though for a time it was dependent upon Assyria and then upon Egypt. Some of the rulers were bad men and the people often fell into the worship of the heathen idols such as Baal and Ashtoreth. One great king, Josiah, restored the temple, and for a time things were more hopeful. The prophet Jeremiah, however, said that trouble was coming and warned the people to repent thoroughly of all their sins. Finally, about 606 B. C., Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon, which was now the great power in the East, conquered the country, though he allowed the king to remain as his vassal. Many of the wiser Jews, among them the great Daniel, were sent to Babylon to serve the king. Soon the people revolted, and in 586 B. C. Jerusalem was destroyed and many of the inhabitants were taken to Babylon. The governor whom Nebuchadnezzar had left in charge was killed by a member of the old royal family and the remaining Jews fled to Egypt.

EZRA AND NEHEMIAH TRY TO BUILD UP THE KINGDOM AGAIN

In Babylon many of the Jews became important people, and after Cyrus, King of Persia, had conquered the city, he was persuaded to send those Jews who wished to return, to Jerusalem. This was 536 B. C., seventy years after the city had been taken. Later another large company, under Ezra, returned to their old home and soon Nehemiah, a pious Jew, but a favourite of the Persian king, was made governor. Esther, a young Jewess, even became the wife of a later Persian king.

Then for a long period the little province was tossed back and forth among the kings who rose to power. It was overthrown by Alexander the Great, who granted the inhabitants many privileges. After his death, when his great empire had fallen apart, hapless Judæa was a cause of quarrel between Egypt and Syria, for more than a hundred years. Finally it fell into the hands of Antiochus of Syria, who massacred many of the inhabitants and sold others as slaves, and defiled the temple. Their persecution became more than they could bear, and under Judas Maccabeus, a wonderful general, they almost freed their country from foreign tyrants. Unfortunately he was killed in battle, and the work was completed by Simon, his brother, and in 141 B. C. Judæa again became independent. For a time there was peace and prosperity but divisions arose and the great Pompey, of whom you may have read in the history of Rome, captured Jerusalem and carried many Jews to Rome. When Pompey fell before the power of Julius Caesar, the latter made the Idumæan Antipater, a foreigner, ruler. Then his son Herod became " King of the Jews " by the vote of the Roman Senate.

HEROD THE GREAT KING OF THE JEWS

His rule was hateful to the Jews, even though he married a princess of the old line, but his strong arm and great ability enabled him to maintain his power in spite of all his enemies who carried many complaints about him to Rome. When his troubled, stormy life was over, by his will he divided his kingdom among three of his sons. The one to whom Judæa was given was hateful to the people and the Romans took control, though Herod's descendants had a shadowy rule over some of the provinces for a hundred years longer.

During Herod's reign, Jesus was born in Bethlehem, and under the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, was put to death, but his disciples preached his doctrines and slowly his followers grew in number. At first they came from the Jews, but after Paul became so prominent among them, they admitted outsiders (Gentiles they called them). Fierce disputes between the Jews and the new sect arose, some of the Roman rulers were tyrants, and in the year 66 A. D. the Jewish war broke out.

JERUSALEM IS DESTROYED BY THE ROMAN POWER AFTER A FIGHT

The Roman Emperor, Nero, sent his best general, Vespasian, to put down the

HAMAN MEETS HIS DOOM AT A FEAST

MORDECAI AT THE KING'S GATE REFUSES TO DO HONOUR TO HAMAN

ESTHER INVITES THE KING TO A FEAST AND DENOUNCES HAMAN

Because he hated Mordecai, the Jew who sat at the king's gate, Haman plotted to destroy all the Jews in the kingdom of Ahasuerus, whose Prime Minister he was. Queen Esther, who belonged to the Jewish race, and had been brought up by Mordecai, heard of the plot of Haman and invited him to a royal feast. Haman went to the banquet, but first of all built a high gallows, meaning to ask the king to hang Mordecai upon it ; but at the feast the queen denounced the Minister before the king, who ordered Haman to be hanged on the gallows he had prepared for Mordecai. Mordecai took the place of his old enemy, and so was able to protect his people.

rebellion. Terrible fighting followed, but before Jerusalem had fallen, Vespasian became Emperor and left his son, Titus, to complete the work. Titus closed around the doomed city, but its defenders fought desperately. There was no food, the soldiers on the wall were so weak from hunger that they could hardly stand. All, men, women and children, struggled to keep out the invaders, but finally the walls were broken down, the Roman soldiers entered, the temple was destroyed and the captives who were left alive were sold as slaves.

Thus perished Judæa. Never to this day has it been restored. To-day the Turk rules in Jerusalem. Other countries have gone in much the same way. Assyria, Chaldea, Babylon are now but names. All that is left of them is contained in a few records which the wise men try to read. Their people were swallowed up and soon forgot the glories of the past.

WHY HAVE NOT THE JEWS DISAPPEARED?

Here is the strange, the wonderful difference between Judæa and all the rest. The kingdom of Judæa was destroyed, but the Jews are a vital force to this day. Never in history have there been so many of them, never have they been so influential and so powerful as to-day. What is the reason for this marvellous difference?

Some wise Jews say that the long captivity in Babylon is partly responsible. Before this time they had often forgotten the Lord and turned aside after strange gods; they forgot the Law of Moses, and neglected their religious duties. In Babylon they were in a strange land. Though many succeeded in business and others held high places in the state, they felt that they were strangers. Their religion, the fact that they were Jews, the "chosen people," became more and more important. They thought about it, talked about it, and the feeling grew stronger. The rules of conduct grew stricter and they took a pride in obeying them. Learned men discussed the Law, "The Torah," and the interest in all the sayings of the great teachers became intense.

Not all the Jews in Babylon returned to Jerusalem: many remained there, and as business called them, travelled to different cities and settled there. What is known as the "Dispersion," that is, the scattering, began, and has never ceased to this day.

HOW THE JEWS WERE SCATTERED OVER THE WORLD

After Jerusalem was destroyed by Titus, most of the inhabitants were taken by their new masters to Italy or to the Roman colonies in France and Spain. Permission was given, however, to a famous rabbi or teacher, Johanan ben Zakkai, to open a school at Jabné, or Jamnia. From this school went out many teachers, all of whom worked to make all Jews feel that nation and religion were one, that all were brothers no matter how widely scattered. There were other schools at Babylon and Alexandria, for example, and all did their work well.

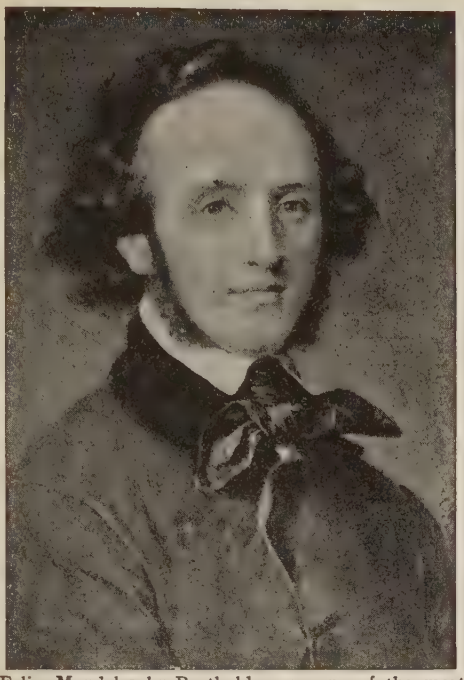
They did not give up their hope of again gaining Jerusalem, and several times strove fiercely in arms against the Roman power, which did not at first treat them so harshly as might have been expected. When Christianity became the state religion of the Roman Empire under Constantine, as you may read elsewhere, their lot became harder, except as their wealth protected them. The Mohammedan power was generally friendly, and in Spain they became very important. Jewish physicians were believed to be the most skilful, Jewish traders and bankers were the favourites at many courts, and Jewish scholars and teachers were the companions of the wisest. Finally, however, they were forced to become Christians or else leave Spain.

THE SACRED BOOK OF THE JEWS

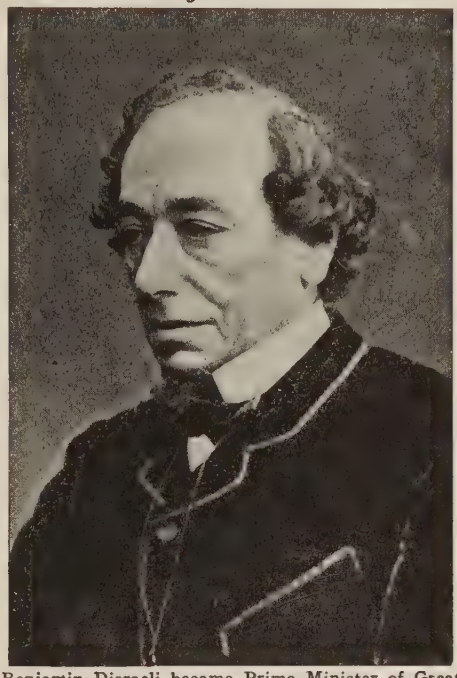
When they were forced to leave Spain and Portugal, they went to Holland, Italy or Turkey. For a time the princes of Germany protected them, but as persecution grew harder, many went to Poland, which was most liberal in its treatment of them though even there they suffered much. Their sufferings, however, only made them cling more closely to the Law, and the explanations of it, comprised in their sacred book called the "Talmud." Many studied nothing else, just as some Christians have said that it is useless to have any knowledge not contained in the Bible, and strict Mohammedans refuse to study any other book than the Koran.

During the Middle Ages the lot of the Jew was very hard, but as men have grown

FOUR WORLD-FAMOUS JEWS



Felix Mendelssohn-Bartholdy was one of the most popular musicians of his time, and his compositions are still much admired. He was a grandson of Moses Mendelssohn.



Benjamin Disraeli became Prime Minister of Great Britain and was raised to the peerage as Lord Beaconsfield. He also wrote many novels and was a brilliant talker.

Judah P. Benjamin was a member of the Confederate States Cabinet. After the Civil War he went to England and became one of the most successful lawyers in London.

Sir Moses Montefiore was one of the greatest philanthropists the world has ever known. He used his wealth for those less fortunate than himself, but always gave wisely.

wiser they have recognised the fact that it is both foolish and wrong to persecute a man for his religious beliefs. In the most enlightened countries the laws which were unfair to the Jews have nearly all been repealed. In the United States and England, for example, they have equal rights with all other citizens.

How some countries still persecute the Jews

In Russia, however, which now includes much of Poland, where there are more Jews than anywhere else, conditions are very little better than they were in all Europe five hundred years ago. They are not secure in the possession of their property, right of travel and settlement except in certain localities is denied them, and only a small number may attend the government schools. Worse than all these, a bloodthirsty mob may, when excited by false stories, attack and put to death great numbers of them. For this the members of the mob are seldom or never punished, and in many cases are encouraged in their dreadful work by the officers of the law.

It is a general rule that the more backward a country is in civilisation, the more harshly it treats the Jews, or, for that matter, the stranger within its territories. Those countries which are free themselves are willing for others to be free. So it is the states of Eastern Europe, which have a tyrannical government, which show the most harshness.

During the Middle Ages and afterward the Jews were often forced to live in a particular neighbourhood and to wear a special dress or, at least, a yellow badge, so that they might be recognised at once. All of this had its effect upon them, and we cannot wonder that their eyes were always turned backward, and that they lived in the past. One great man, Moses Mendelssohn, is given the chief credit of waking his fellows from their slumber. By his writings, his addresses and his personal influence he started a movement which has made the Jew a citizen of the world.

For a long time all the Jews observed the Law very strictly, though there were some differences among the different sects. After Moses Mendelssohn, however, a party known as the "Reformed" Jews arose. These say that all the different points in the Law do not fit modern life, and so they have omitted many of the ceremonies which the "Orthodox" Jews observe. They cling, however, to the principal things, and have many synagogues in the principal cities of Europe and America.

What some of the European Jews have done

To name the great men and women of Jewish blood who have accomplished so much would take a long time and occupy many pages of our book. Therefore we can name only a few, not always the greatest but some of the most interesting.

Music is an art in which those of Jewish blood have been prominent. Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, who wrote the "Wedding March" so often played, was the grandson of Moses Mendelssohn, mentioned above. Rubinstein, the great pianist, Meyerbeer and Offenbach, the composers, and Joachim, the violinist, as well as hundreds of other composers, performers and singers, have shown the Jewish talent in this art. Two of the greatest actresses of Europe, Sarah Bernhardt and Rachel, were both born Jews, and many artists are of the same race.

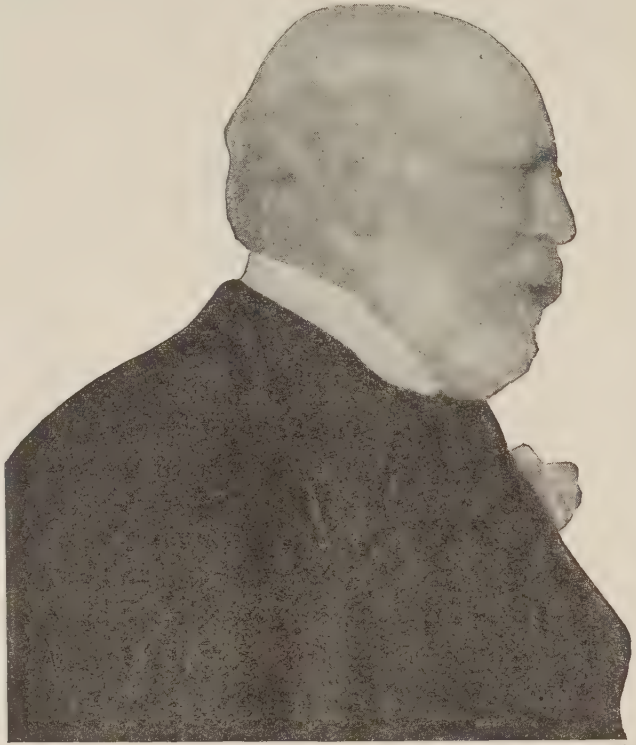
In France and Italy Jews have been ministers of state, but the most interesting of all was Benjamin Disraeli, afterward Lord Beaconsfield, who rose to be prime minister of England. Something of his life is told in another place. But though Disraeli was of the Jewish race he did not follow the religion, but became a Christian.

The most powerful bankers in the world

Lionel Nathan Rothschild, a member of the great family of bankers which has been powerful in several European states for a hundred years, was the first Jew elected to the English Parliament. Though refused at first, the city of London continued to elect him until the law was changed and he was admitted. His son, Nathan Meyer, was made a member of the House of Lords in 1885, the first Jew to be created an English peer. Now two of the members of the British Cabinet are Jews, and members of the race have held the highest offices in the city of London.

While the Jews in Germany have not held so many governmental positions, they have surpassed those of any other country

TWO MEN WHO HOLD HIGH PLACES



Lord Rothschild is one of the best known men in England. He was the first Jew by religion to be created a peer of England, and has used much of his large fortune to help his poorer fellows. His art collection is one of the finest in England.

Oscar S. Straus has held many high official positions. He has three times been Minister or Ambassador of the United States in Constantinople, is a member of the Court of Arbitration at The Hague, has been Secretary of Commerce and Labour, and in 1912 was nominated for Governor of New York by the Progressive Party.

in scholarship, and in literature. Some of the greatest scientists, the most learned historians, and most noted scholars have been Jews. One of Germany's greatest poets, Heinrich Heine, was born a Jew.

We must not forget Spinoza, the Jewish philosopher of Amsterdam, nor Sir Moses Montefiore, who gave a great fortune to help his unfortunate fellows, nor David Ricardo, whose book on political economy, which is the science of wealth, is studied in every university. The socialist, Karl Marx, was also born of Jewish parents.

These are only a few out of thousands who might be named, but they are enough to show how talent and genius will gain fame in spite of prejudice and harsh laws.

THE JEWS IN AMERICA

It is said that some of the members of Columbus' crew were of Jewish blood, and some of the earliest settlers of the Spanish and Portuguese colonies were Jews. They were particularly numerous in Brazil, where they became very wealthy. From Brazil came a little colony to New York, or New Amsterdam, as it was then called. This city is now the greatest Jewish city in the world, as it is estimated that more than 1,000,000 of them now live in or around New York. Before the Revolution there were a few Jews in nearly all the original thirteen colonies.

The persecutions in Russia, together, with the hope of bettering their condition, have brought many thousand poor Jews to the United States during the past twenty years. Here they have settled chiefly in a few large cities, where they often work hard for small wages, and are too much crowded for health. Nevertheless their condition is steadily improving, and many are becoming prosperous. The Jews who came from other parts of Europe years ago, and their descendants, are nearly all successful.

The Jews in the United States have taken, and are taking part in every form of work. Among them are distinguished inventors, lawyers, physicians, writers, actors, scientists, musicians, artists, scholars, and successful business men, as well as mechanics, workmen and traders.

SOME OF THE POSITIONS HELD BY THIS WONDERFUL PEOPLE

Some of the most noted lawyers and judges are Jews; four have served in the United States Senate and about thirty in the House of Representatives; some have been governors of their states; some have served with credit in the army and navy; one (Honourable Oscar S. Straus) has sat in the President's cabinet; and another one, Judah P. Benjamin, once United States Senator, was a member of the Confederate Cabinet during the Civil War. Some of our most learned college and university professors are of Jewish blood. They write books, edit newspapers, manage theatres, write plays. In short, they have a great share in the intellectual life of the country.

In business they are no less successful. Some of the most important banking houses in the great cities are controlled by Jews. The manufacture of clothing is almost entirely in their hands, and they are also largely engaged in other kinds of manufacturing. Some of the largest department stores in the great cities are owned and managed by Jews.

They are liberal givers to charity and education. They maintain orphanages for homeless children, homes for the aged and afflicted, and some of the best equipped hospitals in the country have been built by Jewish money. They have organised societies to take care of the ignorant immigrant, and to help him when work fails or sickness comes. Many Jews observe the old rule of Moses which declares that a man must give a tenth of his income to religious and charitable purposes.

The desire for the education of his children is one of the most amazing and hopeful features in the life of the Jews in the United States. Coming from countries where education was denied them, they flock to the schools in the United States. While many go no further than the grammar schools, a very large number continue in the high schools, college and universities, and often carry away distinctions and prizes from their Christian companions.

A young woman who calls herself Mary Antin recently published a wonderful book called "The Promised Land," in which she tells of the life in a little Russian town, the removal of the family to America, her struggles for an education, and her final success. It is a beautiful story, and Americans are proud to feel that their country is the real Promised Land, not only for the Jews but for all the oppressed.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6257.

THE BELL OF ATRI: A STORY POEM — By LONGFELLOW

We have already good reason to know that Longfellow is pre-eminent among modern poets in his gift of narrative poetry, or the art of telling again in tuneful verse some old, old story. In the following he gives us, with admirable art and sympathy, a beautiful old legend of an Italian town, the more worthy of remembrance because Italy is a country in which the people as a whole have not yet learned to be kind to animals. The story is told so simply that scarcely any detail requires explanation, but it will help the young readers to know that "Giovanni" is the Italian for John, and "Re" for King.

At Atri, in Abruzzo, a small town
Of ancient Roman date, but scant renown,
One of those little places that have run
Half up the hill, beneath a blazing sun,
And then sat down to rest, as if to say,
"I climb no farther upward, come what may,"
The Re Giovanni, now unknown to fame,
So many monarchs since have borne the name,
Had a great bell hung in the market-place
Beneath a roof, projecting some small space,
By way of shelter from the sun and rain.
Then rode he through the streets with all his train,
And, with a blast of trumpets loud and long,
Made proclamation, that whenever wrong
Was done to any man, he should but ring
The great bell in the square, and he, the King,
Would cause the Syndic to decide thereon.
Such was the proclamation of King John.

How swift the happy days in Atri sped,
What wrongs were righted need not here be said.
Suffice it that, as all things must decay,
The hempen rope at length was worn away,
Unravelled at the end, and, strand by strand,
Loosened and wasted in the ringer's hand,
Till one, who noted this in passing by,
Mended the rope with braids of briony,
So that the leaves and tendrils of the vine
Hung like a votive garland at a shrine.

By chance it happened that in Atri dwelt
A knight, with spur on heel and sword in belt,
Who loved to hunt the wild boar in the woods,
Who loved his falcons with their crimson hoods,
Who loved his hounds and horses, and all sports,
And prodigalities of camps and courts;
Loved, or had loved them; for at last, grown old,
His only passion was the love of gold.

He sold his horses, sold his hawks and hounds,
Rented his vineyards and his garden grounds,
Kept on one steed, his favourite steed of all,
To starve and shiver in a naked stall,
And day by day sat brooding in his chair,
Devising plans how best to hoard and spare.

At length he said: "What is the use or need
To keep at my own cost this lazy steed,
Eating his head off in my stables here,
When rents are low and provender is dear?

Let him go feed upon the public ways;
I want him only for the holidays."
So the old steed was turned into the heat
Of the long, lonely, silent, shadeless street;
And wandered in suburban lanes forlorn,
Barked at by dogs, and torn by briar and thorn.

One afternoon, as in that sultry clime
It is the custom in the summer-time,
With the bolted doors and window-shutters closed,
The inhabitants of Atri slept or dozed;
When suddenly upon their senses fell
The loud alarum of the accusing bell!
The Syndic started from his deep repose,
Turned on his couch, and listened, and then rose
And donned his robes, and with reluctant pace
Went panting forth into the market-place,
Where the great bell upon its crossbeam swung,
Reiterating with persistent tongue,
In half-articulate jargon, the old song:
"Someone hath done a wrong, hath done a wrong!"

But ere he reached the belfry's light arcade
He saw, he thought, beneath its shade,
No shape of human form of woman born,
But a poor steed, dejected and forlorn,
Who, with uplifted head and eager eye,
Was tugging at the vines of briony.
"Domeneddio!" cried the Syndic straight,
"This is the Knight of Atri's steed of state!
He calls for justice, being sore distressed,
And pleads his cause as loudly as the best."

Meanwhile from street and lane a noisy crowd
Had rolled together like a summer cloud,
And told the story of the wretched beast
In five-and-twenty different ways at least,
With much gesticulation and appeal
To heathen gods, in their excessive zeal.

The knight was called and questioned; in reply
Did not confess the fact, did not deny;
Treated the matter as a pleasant jest,
And set at naught the Syndic and the rest,
Maintaining, in an angry undertone,
That he should do what pleased him with his own.

And thereupon the Syndic gravely read
The proclamation of the King; then said:
"Pride goeth forth on horseback grand and gay,
But cometh back on foot, and begs its way;
Fame is the fragrance of heroic deeds,
Of flowers of chivalry and not of weeds!
These are familiar proverbs, but I fear
They never yet have reached your knightly ear.
What fair renown, what honour, what repute
Can come to you from starving this poor brute?
He who serves well and speaks not, merits more
Than they who clamour loudest at the door.
Therefore the law decrees that as this steed
Served you in youth, henceforth you shall take heed
To comfort his old age, and to provide
Shelter in stall, and food and field beside."

The knight withdrew, abashed; the people all
Led home the steed in triumph to his stall.
The King heard and approved, and laughed in glee,
And cried aloud: "Right well it pleaseth me!
Church-bells at best but ring us to the door,
But go not in to Mass; my bell doth more:
It cometh into court and pleads the cause
Of creatures dumb and unknown to the laws;
And this shall make, in every Christian clime,
The bell of Atri famous for all time."

THE MILLER OF THE DEE

Charles Mackay's songs always breathe a genial spirit, and this is one of the heartiest of them. The joy of inward health and gay content is carolled so naturally by the happy miller that he is envied by a passing king. Notice how well a story may be told in easy words. Out of 201 words in these verses 177 are of one syllable, and only one—"nobody"—has three.

THERE dwelt a miller hale and bold
Beside the River Dee;
He wrought and sang from morn to night,
No lark more blithe than he;
And this the burden of his song
For ever used to be—
"I envy nobody, no, not I,
And nobody envies me!"

"Thou'rt wrong, my friend!" said old King Hal,
"Thou'rt wrong as wrong can be;
For could my heart be light as thine
I'd gladly change with thee.
And tell me now what makes thee sing
With voice so loud and free,
While I am sad, though I'm the king,
Beside the River Dee?"

The miller smiled and doffed his cap:
"I earn my bread," quoth he;
"I love my wife, I love my friends,
I love my children three;
I owe no penny I cannot pay;
I thank the River Dee,
That turns the mill and grinds the corn,
To feed my babes and me."

"Good friend!" said Hal, and sighed the while,
"Farewell, and happy be;
But say no more, if thou'dst be true,
That no one envies thee.
Thy mealy cap is worth my crown,
Thy mill my kingdom's fee!
Such men as thou are England's boast,
O miller of the Dee!"

LITTLE THOUGHTS FROM BROWNING

Put pain from out the world, what room were left
For thanks to God, for love to man?
Ferishtah's Fancies

Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be.
Rabbi Ben Ezra

What hand and brain went ever paired?
What heart alike conceived and dared?
What act proved all its thought had been?
What will but felt the fleshly screen?
The Last Ride Together

Doing the king's work all the dim day long.
How It Strikes a Contemporary

Truth remains true, the fault's in the prover.
Christmas Eve

Man is born nowise to content himself, but please God.
The Ring and the Book

God's in his heaven—
All's right with the world!
Pippa Passes

Here is spring!
The sun shines as he shone at Adam's fall.
The Ring and the Book

It is our trust that there is yet another world to mend all error and mischance.
Paracelsus

Why stay we on the earth except to grow?
Cleon

You never know what life means till you die.
The Ring and the Book

What though I sink, another may succeed.
Paracelsus

We find great things are made of little things,
And things go lessening till at last
Comes God behind them.
Mr. Sludge, the Medium

What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me.
Rabbi Ben Ezra

Truth is within ourselves; it takes no rise
From outward things.
Paracelsus

All men are men: I would all minds were minds!
Jochanan Hakkadosh

My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched.
Apparent Failure

The common problem, yours, mine, everyone's,
Is—not to fancy what were fair in life
Provided it could be—but, finding first
What may be, then find how to make it fair
Up to our means.
Aristophanes' Apology

What's time? Leave now for dogs and apes!
Man has forever.
A Grammarian's Funeral

LITTLE VERSES FOR VERY LITTLE PEOPLE

RHYMES AND JINGLES AND THEIR USE

WHAT is the use of Nursery Rhymes? Did any boy or girl ever ask that? Perhaps not; but it is worth asking. The answer is very simple. Just as we all like stories, so do most of us like poems, which are stories told in words that sound pleasant in our ears, and are easy to remember. But before we can learn poems we learn little verses about funny little folk, and these are called nursery rhymes, because all mothers say them to their children, and the sounds of the words are easy to bear in mind. In this part of our book we have given all the best-known nursery rhymes, many of them having clever pictures with them.

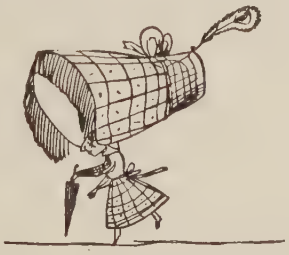
RIDE A COCK-HORSE TO BANBURY CROSS

Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers, and bells on her toes,
She will have music wherever she goes.

THE NONSENSE OF EDWARD LEAR

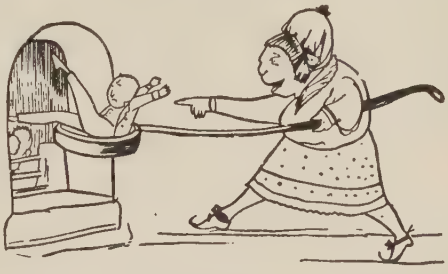
WE are told that "a little nonsense now and then is relished by the wisest men." Many wise men have laughed at the nonsense of Edward Lear, an artist who did much serious work, most of which is now forgotten. He amused himself by drawing funny little pictures and writing funny little rhymes, which have been called "Learicks," after him; and it is those nonsense rhymes and pictures of his which are still popular, while his serious pictures and books have long since ceased to attract readers. His nonsense must be good nonsense to have lived so long. We have chosen some of his funniest pictures and rhymes to reprint here.

THERE was an old man of Melrose,
Who walked on the tips of his toes;
But they said: "It ain't pleasant,
To see you at present,
You stupid old man of Melrose."



THERE was a young lady of Dorking,
Who bought a large bonnet for walking;
But its colour and size
So bedazzled her eyes,
That she very soon went back to Dorking.

THERE was an old man of the Cape,
Who possessed a large Barbary ape;
Till the ape, one dark night,
Set the house on a light,
Which burned that old man of the Cape.



THERE was an old man of Peru,
Who watched his wife making a stew;
But once, by mistake,
In a stove she did bake
That unfortunate man of Peru.

THERE was an old man of Jamaica,
Who suddenly married a Quaker!
But she cried out: "O lack!
I have married a black!"
Which distressed that old man of Jamaica.

THERE was an old person of Cheadle,
Was put in the stocks by the beadle;
For stealing some pigs,
Some coats, and some wigs,
That horrible person of Cheadle.

THERE was an old man who said "How
Shall I flee from this horrible
cow?
I will sit on this stile,
And continue to smile,
Which may soften the heart of the cow."

THERE was an old man who supposed
That the street door was properly
closed;
But some very large rats
Ate his coats and his hats,
While that sleepy old gentleman dozed.

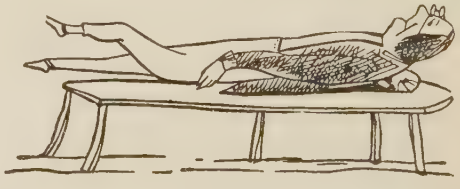
THERE was a young lady of Ryde,
Whose shoe-strings were seldom
untied;
She purchased some clogs,
And some small spotty dogs,
And frequently walked about Ryde.

THERE was a young lady of Troy,
Whom several large flies did
annoy;
Some she killed with a thump,
Some she drowned at the pump,
And some she took with her to Troy.

THERE was a young lady whose bonnet
Came untied when the birds sat
upon it;
But she said: "I don't care!
All the birds in the air
Are welcome to sit on my bonnet!"

THERE was an old person of Anerley,
Whose conduct was strange and
unmannerly;
He rushed down the Strand,
With a pig in each hand,
But returned in the evening to Anerley.

THERE was an old man of Moldavia,
Who had the most curious be-
haviour;
For while he was able,
He slept on a table,
That funny old man of Moldavia.



Bluejackets loading a big gun inside the barbette of a battleship

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6214.

THE GREATEST NAVY IN THE WORLD

THE LIFE OF AN ENGLISH SAILOR AT SEA

A THOUSAND years ago and more, in the days of Alfred the Great, the English found out that it would be useful to have ships built for fighting, in order to drive away the Danes before they landed, instead of waiting to fight them after they got to shore.

But there was no Royal Navy then. Some of the ports on the south coast were ordered always to have fighting ships in readiness, but their business was to keep down pirate ships which sailed in the Channel. However, when England was at war with France, there were some famous naval battles, and more of the ports were ordered to supply ships, which was fair enough, because it was chiefly towns on the coast which were in danger of attack.

Some of the kings — Edward I., Edward III., and Henry V. — saw how useful fighting ships could be, and they all had a sort of navy. But in those days every merchant ship had to carry fighting men and archers in case of meeting with pirates, so that a number of ships could be brought together when more were wanted.

But it was Henry VIII. who first built a regular fighting fleet, and Englishmen in his time had already found out that skilful sailors could work sailing vessels, so that such ships were more useful than the rowing vessels which were used in earlier times. Elizabeth had a small Royal Navy, but the ships were good. When the Spanish Armada came, the fleet which went out to meet it was made up only in part from the queen's ships. Most of the vessels were supplied by the ports or by private individuals.

After that the Royal Navy grew, and in the time of the Commonwealth the fleet of the Government was very strong. From that time forward, all the fighting was done by the Royal Navy, which was maintained and paid for out of the taxes.

In the last fifty years of the seventeenth century there was not much to choose between the Dutch navy and the English. There have been times when it seemed that the French might make their fleets a match for those of Great Britain. Lately the navies of the United States and Germany have been growing faster than any other, but the Dutch are the only people who have ever fought England single-handed on the seas with success since the Spanish Armada.

Sailors join the navy, as soldiers join the army, because they choose it, but in the old days the navy had the right of forcing any sailor to serve on board the king's ships in war-time; the "press-gang" used to capture them. But all that has been stopped, and the service is now voluntary. It was only during the nineteenth century that steam took the place of sails and ships were built with armour, and now they are all armoured.

THE GREAT FIGHT FOR THE MASTERY OF THE SEA

At this moment there is no sight in the world quite so striking as a naval review, for which mighty warships are gathered together, from those great floating fortresses which are called Dreadnoughts down to the submarine and small torpedo craft which are meant to shatter hostile fleets.

Now, why has England taken so much trouble to build up a mighty navy? If we look back down the past centuries, we shall see that in the reign of Queen Elizabeth Spain had a larger navy, though when she sent her great Armada she learned that English seamanship made a smaller fleet and smaller ships far more than a match for her own. Then, in the next century, the Dutch — though a much smaller nation than the English — had a fleet which could fight on even terms; so that it would have been hard to say which was the better.

WHY ENGLAND NEEDS THE STRONGEST FLEET IN THE WORLD

Let us look for the reason why the British fleet is more powerful than all others, as a great fleet is enormously costly, and no one would build one simply for the sake of saying that it was the biggest.

In the first place, it is because the United Kingdom is a group of islands. Every nation has to protect itself against the attack of other nations in case quarrels should arise which can be settled only by fighting. But if we look at the map of Europe, we see that every other nation has a long land frontier; an enemy can attack it without going to sea.

That is not the case with England. If attacked at all, it must be by sea, and so the attempt has been made to build a navy so strong that no invading force will ever be able to land on English soil. This is the first reason for building a strong navy.

Again England has a large population, but a small area, and cannot begin to produce food enough for the people. This food must come from other parts of the Empire or from other nations. Without a strong navy the ports might be blockaded by the ships of a nation at war with England and the people would suffer from hunger.

A third reason is that if England should wish to invade the country with which she might be at war, she must have a navy large enough to protect the ships carrying soldiers to the other country.

Another point is that even if an invading army might somehow slip past the defences and get into England, a strong navy would be able to prevent their country from sending ammunition and other supplies, without which not much damage could be done.

THE SHIPS THAT GUARD COLONIES AND COMMERCE

But still that is not all, for the British Empire is all over the world, and if England were content merely to guard her own coasts, an enemy might leave them alone, and yet send an army across to Canada, or Australia, or India, or South Africa, and do all the harm he could in those distant parts of the world. The nation must protect distant lands with ships. and be able to drive an enemy's fleets off any part of the ocean, and at the same time to keep enough ships near home to guard her own coasts.

More than all else, also, English wealth and strength depends upon commerce, the trading which is carried on across the seas. If war came with anyone, the enemy would wish not only to send armies against England, but to send out ships to seize goods at sea.

These are the chief reasons why England feels that she needs more than any other nation to have the biggest and strongest fleet in the world.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6285.

THE COAL THAT MAKES THE SHIP GO

Life on a battleship to-day is very different from what it was in Nelson's time. Then the seaman had to be a real sailor, and know how to manipulate sails. Now a warship is a huge floating machine, and every seaman is a mechanic. Before the ship can move it must take in thousands of tons of coal.

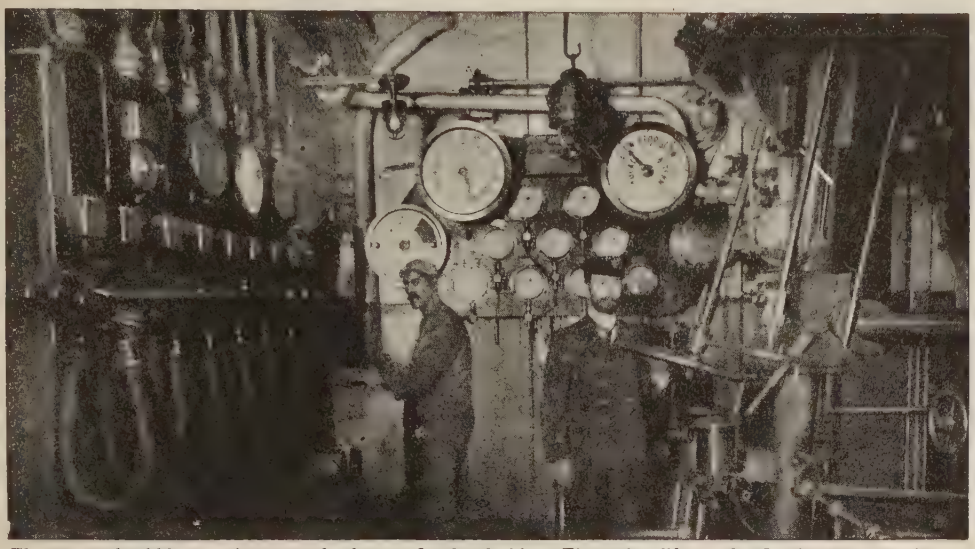
The coal is swung on board by a crane, as shown in the top picture, from the quay, or coaling vessel which comes alongside, and the sacks are quickly unhooked by the men, as seen here, and carried away.

CLEANING THE SHIP AFTER COALING DAY

Coaling a warship is a very dirty task. The men look like negroes, and the deck is covered with a fine coating of coal dust, and has to be thoroughly cleaned. Here we see the men washing funnel and masts.

An army of men wash down the decks, scrubbing the boards until they shine like a kitchen table that has never been used. Nowhere in the world are floors kept more spotlessly clean than on a great warship.

THE LIVING HEART OF A GREAT SHIP

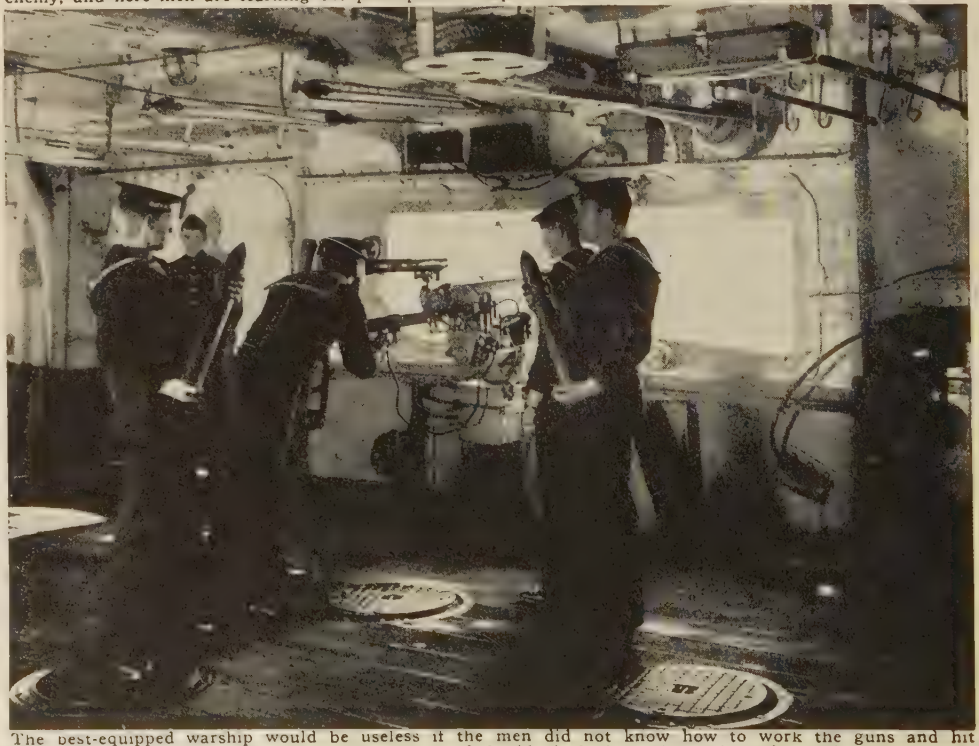


The great throbbing engines are the heart of a battleship. They give life to the floating giant and send it through the waves at the rate of more than twenty miles an hour. Here we see the engine-room.

The engines of the latest battleships do the work of 30,000 horses, and all the time they are moving the furnaces must be fed. This is the stoke-hole of a battleship, where the coal is shovelled into the furnaces.

HOW THE SAILOR LEARNS HIS LESSON

Seamen must understand the weapons with which they would, in time of war, hurl destruction at the enemy, and here men are learning the principles of torpedo construction in the schoolroom on their ship.

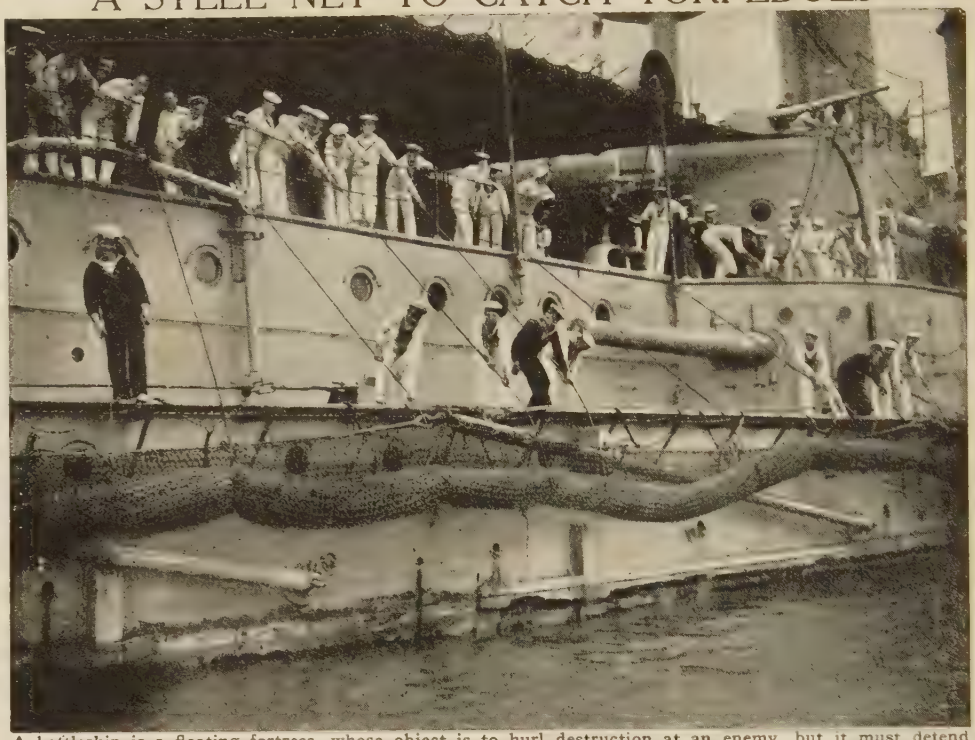


The best-equipped warship would be useless if the men did not know how to work the guns and hit the mark at which they aimed; so a great part of the bluejacket's work consists of gun drill.

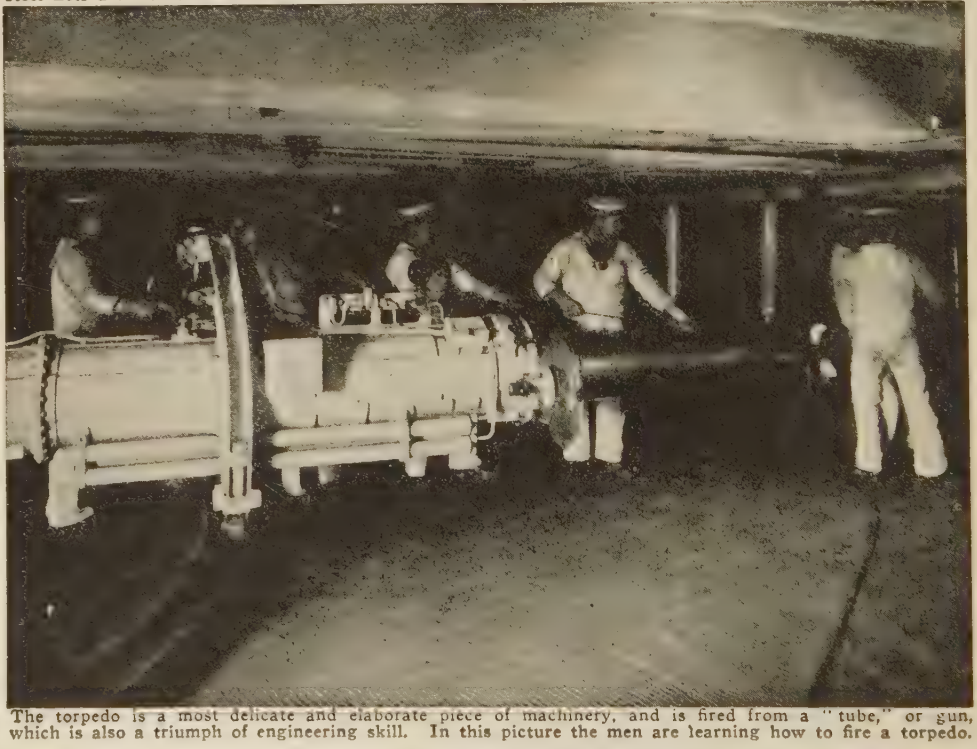
UNFOLDING THE SAILS OF A WARSHIP

Although all large warships are now driven by steam, part of the seaman's business is still to understand the furling and unfurling of sails, and here we see men at sail drill on one of the older types of warship.

A STEEL NET TO CATCH TORPEDOES



A battleship is a floating fortress, whose object is to hurl destruction at an enemy, but it must defend itself also. A single torpedo fired by a smaller ship might sink it in a few minutes; so, in time of war, steel nets are let down round the vessel to catch the torpedoes of the enemy, and thus protect the ship.



The torpedo is a most delicate and elaborate piece of machinery, and is fired from a "tube," or gun, which is also a triumph of engineering skill. In this picture the men are learning how to fire a torpedo.

THE BATTLESHIP ASLEEP AND AWAKE

These pictures give some idea of the marvellous perfection to which the terrible mammoths of destruction have been brought by the latest science of the twentieth century. Here the battleship is asleep and quiet.

The commander in the conning-tower touches a button, giving the order to fire, and in a moment the great battleship awakes and becomes the most terrible thing made by the skill of man. Every gun pours forth flame and smoke, and more than four tons of death-dealing missiles are hurled in a moment at the enemy.

THE SCRAN-BAG OF A BATTLESHIP

When Jack can, in the midst of work, take a rest on a warm afternoon, he throws himself down on the deck and sleeps. He must not leave his things about, or they will suffer the fate of the things below.

Jack is compelled to be neat. If he leaves any garment about, it is seized and put into a sack called the scran-bag, "scran" meaning rubbish. Once a month the contents are sold to the bluejackets, as shown.

SHIPS THAT PASS IN THE NIGHT

The battleship must not only be watchful by day, it must be effective at night; in order to keep keen look-out for stealthy enemies, it is fitted with wonderful searchlights that can be flashed in all directions.

Magnificent and imposing as is a battleship by day, when its steel walls and powerful armament are plainly seen, it is, perhaps, even more impressive by night, when its massive outlines and sombre figure stand out dark and ominous. The possibilities of these great fighting vessels are appalling.

The photographs on these pages are by Gale and Polden, Stephen Cribb, and others

JACK'S FIRST DAY AND LAST DAY AT SEA

It is a thrilling day when the anchor is taken up, and the battleship sails for distant seas. On the voyage home Jack makes a long white pennant, with a foot for every day at sea, and this is flown from the mast, a gilded bladder keeping it afloat. The pennant originated in the whip that was once tied to the mast to show that the English had whipped their enemies. On the right is a pennant 600 feet long.

This is how the men go on board when their ship is out at sea. They climb a rope and walk along a boom that juts out from the side, and thus reach the deck. They are very expert in walking the boom.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6285.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THE two great sports of the United States are baseball and football. Baseball is played by a great many more people, for thousands of boys and young men play the game at every opportunity. Fewer play football, but the public interest in the game is quite as great. The following description gives a general idea of the game, and will enable the reader to understand.

HOW TO PLAY FOOTBALL

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6068.

DURING the autumn months of every year thousands of American boys and young men are playing football. It is the favourite sport in colleges and high schools, and the newspapers print long accounts of the games, some of which are attended by many thousand spectators.

It is a rough game and one who is not strong should not attempt to play it. Even strong boys are sometimes hurt, and, therefore, some parents and some schools object to the game, and do not allow their boys to play. However, if only strong boys, wearing proper clothes, play the game, there is not much danger of serious injury. Players should always wear regular padded football clothes, and strong shoes which fit closely around the ankles. Nose-guards made of rubber and shin-guards are often worn, but are not absolutely necessary.

Football is a very old and widely-played game. Several thousand years ago, we know, it was played by the Greeks. Through the Romans it was passed on to the Britons. The English gave it to America, where it has in the last thirty-five years developed into a game distinct from any played elsewhere.

American football is played upon a rectangular field 330 feet long and 160 feet wide, enclosed by white lines marked on the ground. The lines at the ends are called the goal lines. In the middle of each of these is erected a goal, consisting of two upright posts 18½ feet apart, with a horizontal cross-bar 10 feet from the ground. Parallel with the goal lines, white lines run across the field 5 yards apart. These are the official dimensions. In games between teams of boys, however, the field is often smaller, depending on the space available; and the 5 yard lines, which are merely an aid to the referee in judging distance, are usually omitted.

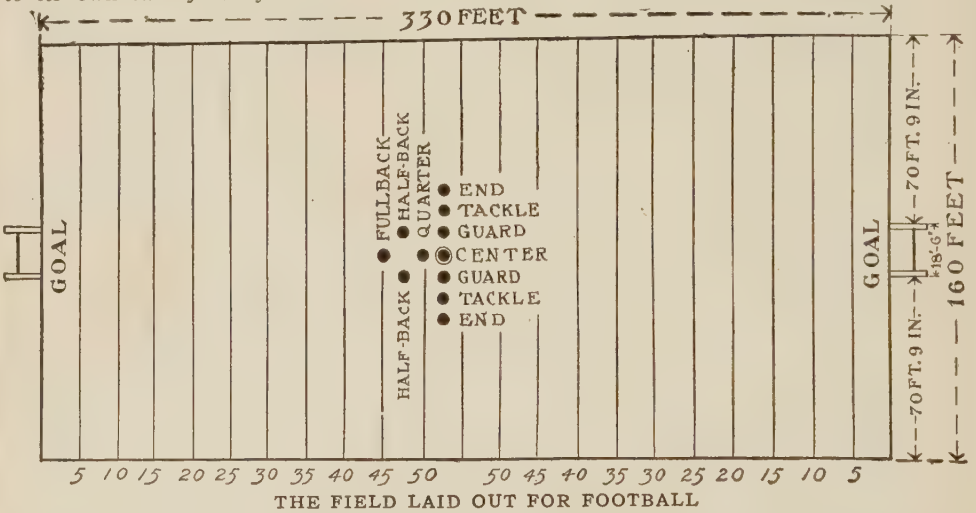
The ball is an inflated rubber bladder, with a leather cover, usually made of pigskin. It is not round, but drawn out lengthwise into rounded points at opposite ends, to make it more easily handled. The game is played by two sides of eleven men each. Seven of these men, who form the Line, take positions beside one another, facing the goal line to be attacked, as shown on the diagram. The man in the middle is called the Centre. At each side of him stands a Guard; outside of the Guards come the Tackles, and outside of these, the Ends. The remaining four men compose the Back-field. Of these, the Quarter-back stands directly behind the Centre; two Half-backs take their positions at the sides of, and a little further back than the Quarter. Still further to the rear, and behind the centre of the line, is the Full-back's place. This is, in general, the arrangement of the men when in possession of the ball and lined-up for an attack. When on the defence, while the line-men keep their positions, the backs shift to meet different plays by their opponents, sometimes playing far to the rear in readiness to receive a kicked ball. Because they take so many different positions, we do not show the defence on the diagram.

The standard length of time of a game is sixty minutes of actual playing. This is divided into four periods called "quarters," of fifteen minutes each. Between the first and second quarters, as well as between the third and fourth, there is an intermission of two minutes. The period of rest between the second and third quarters lasts fifteen minutes.

Scoring is accomplished in two ways: by touching the ball down behind the goal line, or by kicking it over the cross-bar of the goal. When a player succeeds in carrying the ball across the opposing team's goal line and there touches it to the ground, it is called a *touch-down*, and counts five points. When a team has made a touch-down, the ball is brought out into the playing-field, and one of the men of that side tries a *place-kick*, that is, kicks the ball from the ground where it is held in position by one of his team-mates. If the ball passes

Copyright, 1912, by M. Perry Mills

over the cross-bar, it is called a *goal from touch-down* and adds one point to the score. A *field-goal,* which counts three points, may be made without having scored a touch-down, by sending the ball from the playing-field, over the cross-bar, by means of either a place-kick or a *drop-kick.* A drop-kick consists in dropping the ball from the hands and kicking it just as it begins to rise from the ground. When any member of a team is forced to carry the ball behind his own goal line and there touch it down, his team is said to make a *safety.* This counts two points for its opponents. If, however, a team recovers, behind its own goal line, a ball kicked across *by the opposing side,* a safety is not counted. This is called a *touch-back;* it does not add to the score. After a touch-back, the defensive side has the privilege either of carrying the ball out to its own twenty-five yard line and there putting it in play, or of kicking out to its opponents from any point within its own twenty-five yard line.



THE FIELD LAID OUT FOR FOOTBALL

When the game is to begin, the captain of one side chooses which goal his team will defend. The other side places the ball in the centre of the field in readiness to *kick-off.* The players of this side line-up even with the ball. One of their number, after a short run, kicks the ball into the territory of the enemy, who have scattered about their half of the field in readiness to receive the kick. The man who catches the ball starts on a run toward the hostile goal, protected as much as possible by his comrades, and striving to evade his opponents, who have come charging down the field as soon as the ball has been kicked. If the runner succeeds, by dodging, in making his way through the ranks of his opponents and crosses their goal line, he has scored a touch-down. Usually, however, he is tackled and thrown. When his course is thus arrested, the ball is said to be *down.* In that case, the ball is given, at that spot, into the charge of the *centre* of the runner's side. His team-mates line up at the sides of the centre on a line even with the ball and parallel with the goal line in the manner described before when speaking of the players. Opposite them, their antagonists line up. Both sides are now ready for a *scrimmage.* At the signal, the centre snaps the ball to the quarter-back, who passes it to the man in the back-field who has been called on to advance the ball by *rushing.* The rusher tries to carry the ball either through the line or around one of the ends. When he has been stopped, the ball is said to be *down* for the second time. Three such *downs* are allowed, in which to make a gain of ten yards. When ten yards have thus been gained, it is again called *first down.* Thus, the team continues its progress toward the enemy's goal, unless it either loses the ball on a fumble, or fails to gain the required ten yards in three tries. In either case, the ball comes into the possession of the other side, which now makes its attack in a similar way. Often the ball is advanced by kicking, especially when two attempts at rushing have yielded so little ground that success in making ten yards by the third down seems improbable. One of the back-field then *punts,* that is, drops the ball and kicks it before it strikes the ground. A *forward-pass* may be made from scrimmage formation by any man in the back-field, and may be received by an *end,* or by any man who was in the back-field when the ball was put in play. Such a pass may be intercepted by any opponent.

Regarded as *fouls* and forbidden are: off-side play, that is getting in front of the ball; holding or tackling any one but the man with the ball; tripping, striking, or kicking a man; "piling up" on a "downed" player. Boys who wish to play the game in earnest should get the book of rules and study them, and better still, get some person who knows the game to teach it to them.

WHAT TO DO IN CASES OF DROWNING
BEING A LESSON IN FIRST AID TO THE INJURED

ONE of the most important things for all First Aid students to know thoroughly is how to bring about artificial respiration — that is, how to make a person who has apparently stopped breathing breathe again. Unless we know this we cannot render useful service in cases of drowning, suffocation, or gas-poisoning.

There are five different methods of restoring the breathing of an insensible and apparently lifeless person, and they are known after the names of their inventors as Sylvester's, Laborde's, Howard's, Marshall Hall's, and Schäfer's methods. Each is good, and in certain cases has its own advantages, so that we should know them all.

INSPIRATION BY SYLVESTER'S METHOD

SYLVESTER'S METHOD. Place the patient on his back on a flat surface inclined upwards a little from the feet; raise and support the shoulders on a firm cushion or folded garment placed under the shoulder-blades, so that the head will fall well back, as in the first picture; remove all tight clothing from the neck and chest; bare the front of the body as far as the stomach; and cleanse the mouth and nostrils.

Now kneel at the patient's head, grasp the forearms first below the elbows, and draw the arms steadily upwards towards you, keeping them stretched out in that position, with the elbows touching the ground, for about two seconds. The position is shown in the first picture. By this movement air is drawn into the patient's lungs.

EXPIRATION BY SYLVESTER'S METHOD

Still grasping the arms, push them back firmly upon the chest, pressing them on each side of the breast-bone, as in the second picture. This expels the air. After two seconds repeat the movements, and keep on doing so, causing the patient alternately to inspire and expire the air, about fifteen times in a minute. If there are two persons present to render first aid, while one is restoring breathing in the way described, the other should open the patient's mouth, draw forward the tongue, and keep it projecting beyond the lips as far as possible. He should also, if possible, excite the patient's nostrils with smelling-salts or snuff, or tickle his throat with a feather. It is also a good thing to flick the chest with a wet towel or to rub it with a dry flannel.

LABORDE'S METHOD. Sometimes, owing to broken ribs, for instance, Sylvester's method cannot be followed. In that case Laborde's method should be tried. The patient is placed on his back or side, the lips and mouth are cleansed, and the tongue is seized and pulled forward as far as possible, being held in that position for two seconds. Then it is released. The operation is repeated about fifteen times every minute, and to prevent the tongue slipping from the fingers it should be held with a handkerchief. Laborde's method is used in the case of children suffering from suffocation.

HOWARD'S METHOD. The patient is placed face downwards, his chest being supported on a firm cushion or rolled-up garment, and his head resting down on his hand so as to allow the water to run out of the mouth. We then press in upon the patient's back three or four times every few seconds to press the water out of the lungs.

Then, when the water is out, we rapidly turn the patient over with his face upwards, the rolled-up garment being just below his shoulder-blades. His head hangs down, and his hands are placed above his head. Now we kneel down, with the patient's hips between our knees, and, fixing our elbows against our hips, we seize the lower part of the patient's chest, and with all our weight and strength press gradually forward for three seconds, until our mouth is nearly over the patient's face. Then, with a push, we suddenly jerk ourselves back upon our knees. After three seconds' rest we do this again, and then repeat the movement about ten times a minute, until the patient breathes naturally. We should persevere for at least an hour, and when natural breathing begins we should not interrupt the natural breaths, but should do our movements in between. Howard's method can be combined with Sylvester's, the two movements keeping time with one another. Very often our efforts will meet with success.

MARSHALL HALL'S METHOD. The patient is placed on the ground, with his face downwards and the forehead resting on one of his forearms. After a few seconds he is raised slightly while a folded garment is placed for support under the chest. To restore breathing we turn the body gently on the side, and then quickly turn it back on the face again, repeating the movement fifteen times in a minute.

Then we turn on the other side, and back on the face in the same way, doing this fifteen times in a minute, and so we go on repeating till breathing is restored. Each time that the body is turned back on the face, we press firmly and evenly, with the hands one each side of the patient's back, between and below the shoulder-blades, stopping the pressure before turning the patient on to his side again.

Two persons are needed for Marshall Hall's method, as one must attend to the patient's head and arm while he is being turned backwards and forwards. When he is lying on his face, his forehead must always rest on his forearm. The explanation of the method is simple. When on his chest, the weight of the patient's body forces the air out, but when he is turned on his side the pressure is removed, and the air can enter the lungs.

Schäfer's method of restoring breathing

SCHÄFER'S METHOD. We lay the patient face downwards, but with the head turned to one side to leave the nose and mouth free. No pad is placed under him. Kneeling at one side, as in the picture on this page, we place the palms of our hands on his lower ribs, with the thumbs nearly touching each other, and then, leaning forward, we press firmly, though not very heavily, straight down upon the back and lower part of the chest. This drives out the air, producing expiration. Then, drawing back our body rather rapidly, we relax the pressure without removing our hands, and inspiration is produced. This process we continue, repeating the movements at the rate of about fifteen to the minute.

Whichever of the five methods we adopt, we continue the movements until natural breathing is restored.

In cases of drowning it is best to loosen the clothing, clear the mouth and throat of the patient, and then apply the Marshall Hall method. As soon as the air-passages are free from water, Sylvester's method should be used, and if there are two or more skilled helpers it should be combined with Howard's method, as explained.

While breathing is thus being restored, someone should go for blankets and hot-water bottles, and also for a doctor. When the method used is successful in restoring natural breathing, the patient should be wrapped in dry blankets, and the limbs should be rubbed briskly towards the heart to restore the circulation of the blood. Hot flannels, and hot-water bottles or hot bricks should also be applied to the body.

As soon as the patient can swallow, a little hot tea or coffee or beef-tea should be given, and he should then be put to bed, kept warm, and encouraged to sleep. If there is difficulty in breathing, hot poultices or fomentations or mustard-plasters should be placed on the chest and between the shoulders. The patient should be looked after carefully for a time, and if there is any stoppage of the natural breathing, artificial respiration must at once be repeated.

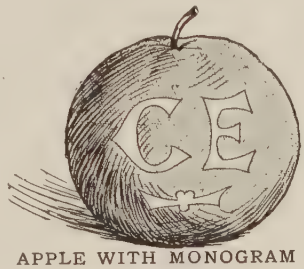
Of course it cannot be emphasised too greatly that in cases of apparent drowning the process of restoring breathing by artificial methods must be applied without a moment's delay. Whether the patient be in a boat or on shore, he should simply have such clothes loosened or removed as confine the chest or hamper and interfere with the breathing. Coats and overcoats should, of course, be taken off as rapidly as possible, and if a tight jersey or vest is worn it should be ripped down the front to save time. A few moments' delay may make all the difference between life and death.

The method of restoring the breathing is the same for all cases of suffocation. For insensibility from electric shock Laborde's method is the best. In rendering aid to a person who receives an electric shock, we must be very careful to insulate ourselves before touching the patient. We must stand on some substance that is a bad conductor of electricity — such as indiarubber, or on a mackintosh, dry silk or cloth, dry hay or straw, or dry glass or brick. To insulate our hands before touching the patient we can use an indiarubber tobacco-pouch, or even a dry newspaper. In rescuing a suffocated person from a room full of smoke or gas, we should tie a wet handkerchief tightly over our nose and mouth, and we must crawl along, keeping low, near the ground.

If you learn thoroughly these instructions, you may some day be able to save the life of a fellow-being, perhaps one near and dear to you. There can be no doubt that every year in hundreds of cases, those given up for dead on account of drowning or suffocation might be brought back to life and restored to health, if only some one knew how such cases should be treated.

HOW TO MARK YOUR NAME ON FRUIT

If we have apple, pear, or plum trees in our garden or orchard, it is quite easy to have our monogram, or any design we fancy, marked boldly upon the ripe fruit, without the assistance of ink, pencil, or any other similar material. The printing of the design is really done by the sun, and the method to be followed is quite simple. We cut out in paper, or thin metal foil such as chocolate is packed in, the monogram, crest, or other design that it is proposed to print upon the fruit, and then, while the fruit on the tree is still green, we stick the paper design upon it with white of egg or a thin paste. The design must be fastened upon the side of the fruit that is exposed to the sun, and when the fruit is full-size, though green. As the sun ripens the fruit, the part still exposed will become red, but the remainder covered by the paper will remain pale green or yellow, and when at last the fruit is picked the monogram or other design will stand out clearly and distinctly, and look very effective. In addition to apples, pears, damsons, plums, and peaches may also be treated in this way.



APPLE WITH MONOGRAM

If the weather is very wet, the paper designs are liable to get washed off the fruit, so that it is wise to have several papers of the same design in order that a washed-off monogram may be replaced by another exactly like it. To avoid this washing away by the rain, the paper design may be varnished, when the water will run off it; and it is not a bad idea to fix over the fruit a little wooden cap or umbrella to protect it from the rain. This, however, must not keep off the sun, or the fruit will not be properly coloured, and the monogram will not show up well.

By following this system we may cause great surprise to our friends, for, if we are giving a tea-party, and know sufficiently long in advance, we may provide fruit bearing the initials of the different guests; and, unless they are in the secret, they will wonder greatly how we have managed to do this. A large fruit-grower, who supplies table-fruit to one of the most fashionable restaurants in New York, always brands the fruit in this way with the monogram of the hotel.

WHAT TO DO IN A THUNDERSTORM

There are some people who, when they hear the roll of thunder, are terribly alarmed, and run to hide themselves in a dark cupboard or cellar. These people are often laughed at for their fear, and, as a matter of fact, there is not the slightest danger to be feared from thunder, which is simply the report and echo of the electric spark caused by a discharge of electricity between two clouds, or between a cloud and the earth. But, on the other hand, we should be on our guard against lightning, for there may be danger in a thunderstorm from the lightning flash, and those people who, out of sheer bravado, expose themselves unnecessarily to the lightning during a storm are simply foolish.

There are three kinds of lightning. Sheet or summer lightning appears as a glare, lighting up a whole cloud, and is either a very feeble discharge of electricity, or the reflection of a more powerful discharge many miles away. This kind of lightning is often seen on warm evenings, and is quite harmless. Forked lightning is a bright, powerful flash, that takes a wavy or zigzag path. In this kind of lightning the spark or flash may pass between clouds that are ten miles apart. Another form of lightning less often seen is ball lightning. It appears as a ball of fire moving slowly through the air, and exploding when it touches the ground. It is very dangerous, but is fortunately rare. This is what people call a thunderbolt, but no solid object, such as is supposed to fall, really comes to the earth.

It is always useful to know what to do in a thunderstorm. In the old days people used to ring the church bells as hard as they could, in the belief that the sound would charm away the thunder and lightning, but this, of course, was merely superstition. We want to take more practical precautions. First of all, if we are indoors, the best thing to do is to keep away from those things that are good at conducting electricity, and might conduct it to us. Heated air, smoke, and soot are good conductors, and so also are metal grates, fenders, and fire-irons. Therefore, we should not stand near the fireplace. It is wise also to keep away from the window, because of its iron bolts and fastenings. Mirrors are good conductors, because of the quicksilver on their backs. The safest part of a room during a thunderstorm is the middle, and it is always good to stand on a thick hearthrug if the lightning is very powerful, as a dry rug, being a bad conductor of electricity, would insulate our body — that is, prevent the electricity passing to it. People who run to cupboards against the walls are doing a foolish thing. The middle story of the house is safer than the cellar or the top of the house.

If we are out of doors, there are also some wise precautions we may take. When riding in a train or omnibus or carriage it is best to sit up as straight as possible, and not lean back, as the electricity might pass through the sides or back of the vehicle.

If we are out walking, it is foolish to go and take shelter under a tree; in fact, it is

unwise in a thunderstorm to stand near any tall object, which is a poor conductor of electricity. As the human body is a good conductor, if the lightning struck the tall object it might pass through our body in preference to the object, owing to the good conducting properties of our body. It is not dangerous to stand near a lightning conductor, as some people think, for that is a better conductor than the human body, and so the electricity would not leave the metal, but would pass down it in preference to anything else.

To stand under a tree is the worst thing we can possibly do in a thunderstorm. No objects are struck so often as trees, and though some kinds are more liable to be struck than others, probably no kind of tree is free from the danger. Sycamore, holly, elder, and hornbeam are not often struck, but they are occasionally; while oak, ash, larch, and elm are probably among those most often struck by lightning, and the oak is usually shattered. Some people deliberately stand under a beech or poplar during a storm in the belief that these trees are never struck, but, as a matter of fact, they are often injured by lightning.

If we are out in a storm in an exposed place, and cannot get indoors, we should take care to keep as far as possible from tall trees and other prominent objects. It is wise, too, in a storm to keep away from crowds of people and from groups of animals, as it is said that the ascending column of warm vapour from the breathing of so many living creatures is liable to conduct the electricity to the place from which the column rises. If we are out in an open field when the lightning is very powerful, and cannot get into proper shelter, it is well, if we have a waterproof cape, to stand on the dry side of this, and fold it up round our feet. Gutta-percha does not conduct electricity, and the cape, if dry, insulates us in the same way as the hearthrug does in a room. We should never stand near a pond or large puddle in a thunderstorm, as, the water being a good conductor, the lightning may strike it, and if we are close by, we also, being higher up than the water, might receive the discharge.

It is never wise to put up an umbrella, especially one of the modern kind with a metal rod, if we are alone in an exposed place, like a common, as the umbrella might act as a lightning conductor. Nor should we have much metal about us in a thunderstorm. If we are indoors and the lightning is severe, we should take off our watch.

FLASHING MESSAGES AT NIGHT

ANYBODY can make a little instrument by which he can flash messages to his friends at night across considerable distances. The idea of the instrument is something like that of the heliograph which soldiers use for sending messages to one another in daylight. The word heliograph really means to write by the sun, and the instrument consists of a little looking-glass that can be twisted about on a stand so as to catch the sunlight, and make flashes that are seen at a distant point.

The instrument we are going to make is very simple. First of all we obtain from the grocer a wooden box about a foot high by nine inches wide, and nine inches deep; the box should have a hinged lid. Inside this we are going to place a lamp, so we bore in the top a few holes, half an inch in diameter, to allow the fumes or smoke to escape. Then in the bottom of the box, which will be the front when it is stood up on end for use, we make a round hole one inch in diameter. Now on the inside of the lid of the box we hang a reflector of some kind to strengthen the light.

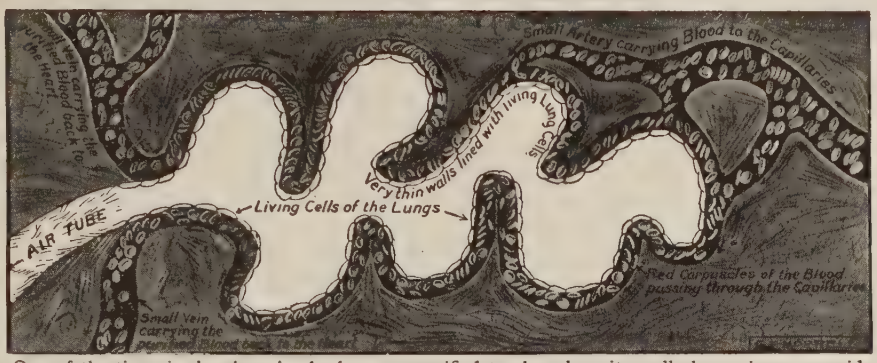
We also want a shutter on the front of the box that can be used to open and close the round hole through which we shall flash our messages. The best thing for the shutter is a piece of sheet tin, zinc, or thin wood. It should be about eight inches long, and two and a half inches wide at the end covering the hole, tapering down to about an inch at the end which will serve as handle. A hole must be punched near the middle, and it is fixed in position with a screw, so that it will cover the round hole in the box. The cover must work quite easily and smoothly on the screw.

Inside the box we place a lighted candle or small lamp, and our instrument is then ready for use. Where a house is lighted by electricity, we can take a lamp on a long wire and put it into the box. Any code of signals can be arranged between two friends, but the most sensible thing to use is the Morse alphabet, giving a short flash for a dot and a long flash for a dash. To make the flashes we hold the shutter by the handle, and work it up and down over the round hole. A little practice will make this quite easy.

Our friend, if he wishes to carry on a conversation with us over a distance, must have a similar instrument. With two flash-boxes it is possible for two friends to talk at night a distance of half a mile.

We begin by placing our boxes each in a window facing the window of the other, and a few rapid flashes indicate that we are going to begin the conversation. When a boy knows the Morse alphabet, which can be found in our book, it is astonishing how quickly, with a little practice, he can flash out messages and read the replies.

If one is confined to his room recovering from sickness, yet not well enough to be out, or if he is quarantined because some one in the family has a contagious disease of some sort, a flash-box can be the source of much pleasure as by it the prisoner can talk to his friends, almost as easily as if they were actually present. A moment's thought will bring up many other uses for this box, which will be a never-ending source of amusement.


Small Artery carrying Blood to the Capillaries
Vein carrying the purified Blood back to the Heart
Very thin walls lined with living Cells
Living Cells of the Lungs
AIR TUBE
Red Corpuscles of the Blood passing through the Capillaries
Small Vein carrying the Blood back to the Heart

One of the tiny air-chambers in the lungs, magnified to show how its walls have air on one side and blood on the other. Little muscles expand and contract the air-chamber alternately.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6182.

THE WONDERFUL RIVER OF AIR

AND THE WAY IN WHICH IT KEEPS JACK'S BLOOD PURE

EXCEPT in special need, when Jack is compelled to ventilate his house through his front door, all the air he uses must pass through a complicated filter, warmer, and moistener, which we call his nose. Suppose we have reached the back of his nose, and find a supply of very nearly pure, moist, warm, almost dustless air.

There is some distance yet to go before the air reaches Jack's bellows, or lungs. First it comes to the opening of his great windpipe, which runs down the front of his neck. This pipe must always be kept open, of course, and so it is stiffened with little rings of gristle, or cartilage.

We can readily feel these in our own windpipe just before it leaves the neck and plunges into our middle story. But above the rings there is something much larger, and this is Jack's voice-box, or speaking-machine. Its proper name is the larynx — the first syllable pronounced to rhyme with bear. Now, before the air which has passed through Jack's filter can reach the windpipe it must pass through the voice-box.

There is a little risk here, nevertheless. Jack's larynx is, so to say, a new idea, and has had to be contrived as an addition to Jack's house. So far as the inlet of air goes, his voice-box is simply a difficulty. It does no good, and it makes no use of the air which goes in — only of the air which comes out.

There are two difficulties, really. First, the air-current and the food-current cross each other's paths — which is by no means the best arrangement. Jack's wind-pipe lies in front of his gullet, and every morsel of food and every drop of fluid that enters his gullet has to jump over the opening of his voice-box.

To help this business, his voice-box is provided with a movable lid, attached to the back of his tongue, and when he swallows this lid partly closes over the opening to the voice-box, and partly diverts the current of food to one side, so that nothing goes the wrong way. But, of course, while Jack is breathing, his voice-box must be freely open, and therefore it is quite certain that, whatever happens, he must not try to breathe and swallow at the same time; but sometimes he may laugh — which requires a good in-breath — when he is swallowing, and then he is likely to choke. A choking fit may be unpleasant, but at the same time it is

very interesting. Of course, whatever happens, Jack's ventilation must go on, and therefore his ventilation shaft must be kept clear. When he chokes something has got into the ventilation shaft, and immediately the whole body gives up all other interests and occupations and sets itself to expel the obstruction at once.

For this purpose Jack's house is provided with a large number of powerful servants, or muscles, which can all squeeze upon his chest. No sooner does the ventilation system come to hold an intruder than the sentinels in its walls send up a message to one of the lower telephone exchanges — not to Jack himself — and the order goes forth to cough and cough and cough again, until the obstruction is blown away. Cells inside the windpipe set to work to produce a smooth fluid, so as to make the passage of the intruder easy; and the body will devote itself with such force to this important task that Jack's eyes may fill with tears.

THE NARROW WAY THROUGH WHICH THE AIR MUST PASS

When the air, apart from such accidents, has passed into the voice-box, it comes at once to a narrow chink, and through this it has to pass. Such a chink would never exist in such a place, were it not for a very peculiar purpose.

The edges of this chink are made of elastic fibres, and they are there placed so as to make sounds when Jack's air strikes against them in coming out. So we shall return to them, but meanwhile we only note that these vocal cords, as they are called, which line the chink, are so placed that they can be swung apart whenever Jack takes a breath. And that is what happens. Before every breath that Jack takes, from the cradle to the grave, the unsleeping brain-cells give orders to the muscles which stand beside his vocal cords, and then the muscles swing the cords apart, and the air can enter.

Sometimes, when Jack's house is very young, certain abominable burglars, called the microbes of diphtheria, get into his throat and produce a thick white stuff which may cover over this chink, and then Jack is in danger of death. But nowadays men call in horses to save Jack in such a case. Tiny doses of what the microbes make are given to horses, and their cell-chemists make something which will dissolve this dangerous stuff. The medicine the horses make is called the diphtheria anti-toxin, and it saves the lives of thousands of children all the world over every year.

THE HUNDREDS OF TUBES WHICH CARRY THE AIR TO THE LUNGS

Now, the air has a clear passage down the windpipe until the windpipe splits into two, one going to the right and the other to the left. One branch supplies the right lung and the other supplies the left lung. These branches divide over and over again, like a tree, until at last the air is led, by hundreds of little tubes, to the very stuff of the lungs themselves.

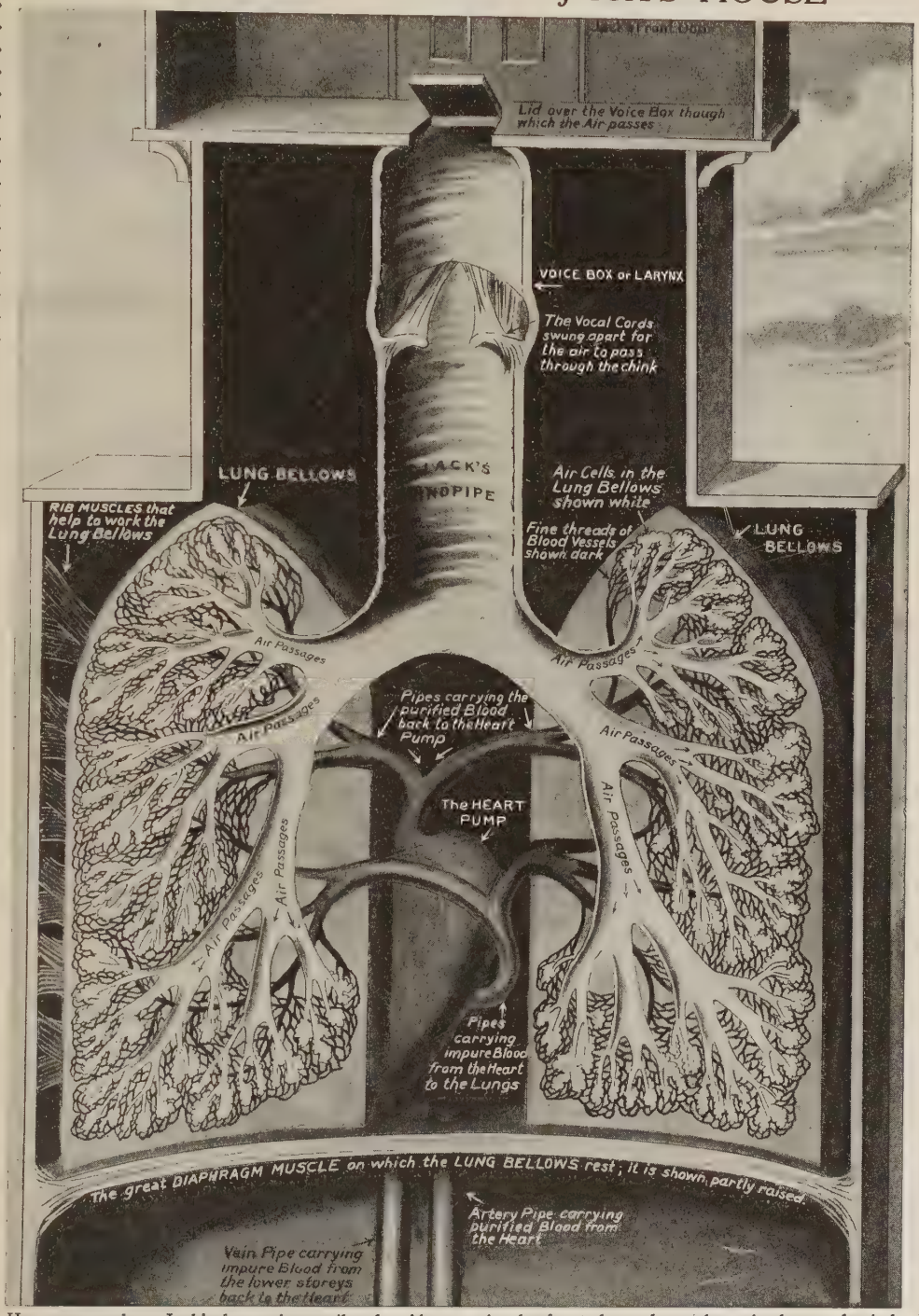
The lungs are certainly a pair of bellows, but we find that they consist of a kind of sponge of thousands of tiny hollow spaces, where the air enters. These little spaces are lined by the living cells of the lungs, and on the other side of this lining of cells is a tremendous number of tiny blood-vessels carrying blood from Jack's heart. So what we find is air on one side, blood on the other, and a layer of living lung-cells in between.

THE LITTLE VISITORS TO THE LUNGS AND WHY THEY COME

This blood is not bright blood, but dark blood. It has been sent to the lungs from the right side of Jack's great pump, to which it had just been returned after travelling all through his body. This blood contains a quantity of carbonic acid gas, a poison, which it has brought to the lungs from Jack's body, and it also contains more water than it needs. On the other hand, the countless millions of red cells which it contains, the air-porters of Jack's house, are empty-handed. They have no oxygen, for what they got when they were last in the lungs they have given away to Jack's body, and now they have come for more.

What happens, then, is quite simple. Through the thin layer of lung-cells there passes a double stream of gases — a stream from the air to the blood, and

THE VENTILATION OF JACK'S HOUSE


Lid over the Voice Box though which the Air passes
VOICE BOX or LARYNX
The Vocal Cords swung apart for the air to pass through the chink
LUNG BELLOWS
Air Cells in the Lung Bellows shown white
RIB MUSCLES that help to work the Lung Bellows
Fine threads of Blood Vessels shown dark
LUNG BELLOWS
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Pipes carrying the purified Blood back to the Heart
Air Passages
The HEART PUMP
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Pipes carrying impure Blood from the Heart to the Lungs
The great DIAPHRAGM MUSCLE on which the LUNG BELLOWS rest; it is shown partly raised
Artery Pipe carrying purified Blood from the Heart
Vein Pipe carrying impure Blood from the lower storeys back to the Heart

Here we see how Jack's house is ventilated. Air goes in the front door, down the voice-box and wind-pipe, and into the lungs, which are much like sponges, with thousands of hollow spaces lined with living cells. These cells lie between the air and the blood in the hollow spaces, and purify the blood by taking oxygen from the air and sending it into the blood, and by driving the carbonic acid gas and water from the blood into the air, to be breathed out again. The impure blood is always being pumped through the lungs to be purified. In the picture the blood-vessels are shown dark, and the air-passages light.

a stream from the blood to the air. The lung-cells supervise and direct them both. The carbonic acid and the unnecessary water pass into the air — we can see the water when we breathe out on to a window-pane — and the oxygen of the air passes into the blood. In order to make these two exchanges Jack has a ventilation system, and that is what we are all doing day and night without ceasing, as we breathe. We are getting oxygen into our blood, and carbonic acid gas and water out of it.

THE LITTLE RED PORTERS WHO PACK AWAY THE OXYGEN

At once the oxygen is picked up by the red porters who are in the blood for the purpose, and who can pack away a most extraordinary quantity of it. Of course, a little oxygen can be dissolved in blood just as it can in water, but Jack's house could never do with the little amount which his blood itself would dissolve. The red porters make all the difference. Each of them can squeeze together and pack on his shoulders, so to say, an astonishing quantity of oxygen for his size.

The blood, with its air-laden porters, after leaving the lungs, returns to the left side of Jack's great pump, and is at once driven onward to supply every part of his body with air. All the red cells leave the pump in one great channel, but it soon divides, and one cell may find itself travelling through one of Jack's toes, while another may be rushing through his eye-sentinels. No part of Jack's house is forgotten.

THE GIVING OUT OF THE FRESH AIR TO ALL PARTS OF JACK'S HOUSE

In every case the walls of the blood-tubes soon become thinner and thinner. And now we can see happen exactly what happened a little while before in the lungs, except that the process is reversed. In the lungs the red porters got oxygen; now they give it. It is for this that they exist. Most of the cells of Jack's body are far away from the air, and if they are to live air must be brought to them. That is what the bellows and the pump and the red porters exist for. Each little porter hands over to the gasping cells of Jack's toes or eyes or liver or muscles the air that they want; and then the red cells, not quite so red as they were, hasten back to the pump.

But we must not forget the carbonic acid and water. The cells want oxygen for burning. They want to get the power and the warmth, and the fuel they burn is mostly carbon — very like our coal — and hydrogen. When carbon is burnt with oxygen we get carbonic acid gas, and when hydrogen is burnt with oxygen we get water. So the cells of Jack's house are always producing carbonic acid and water. So the blood which leaves Jack's toe or eye is poorer in oxygen but fuller of water and carbonic acid, and while its empty-handed red cells scurry back to the lungs for more oxygen, it also carries these waste matters, one of which is a most rank poison, to the lungs to be got rid of.

THE OVERSEERS WHO LOOK AFTER JACK'S BREATHING

We may now consider the air which has got into the lungs, and how it gets out again. It is by no means the same air, and is also warmer than when it entered, for it has been for a little while quite close to Jack's warm blood.

The air returns by the same route all the way until it reaches the filter, where it takes a slightly different course. On the way, of course, it has to pass through the chink again, but as a rule it does so without difficulty or sound — though not so, of course, when Jack desires to speak or sing.

For us now one more question remains: What drives the air in when we breathe in, and what drives it out when we breathe out? If we notice ourselves we shall agree, assuming that we are quite well, that it is the breathing-in that costs us effort; the breathing-out seems to do itself, and that is quite true. Breathing-in, or inspiration, is like stretching a piece of elastic, and breathing-out, or expiration, is like letting it go again.

Every inspiration is done by certain of Jack's muscles, which exist for the purpose, and are all under the command of a special group of overseers in the lowest part of his brain. These give their orders for an inspiration about six-

teen or eighteen times a minute, but faster or slower according to circumstances. In fever, or if Jack is running hard, and so using up a lot of oxygen, he breathes faster. On the other hand, if Jack gives orders himself, on purpose, from his own study, and quickly takes a number of extra long breaths, he will find that for a little while afterwards he scarcely takes any breaths at all. He has no need to, for the blood and the tissues are filled with oxygen. Deep breathing is very important. By doing this we can get the stagnant air out of the lungs. Our lungs are larger than are needed for everyday use. If this were not true, we should be unable to make any unusual exertion.

It has been proved that the overseers in Jack's brain judge by the quantity of carbonic acid gas in the blood which passes through them. If it rises a little, then they hasten to deepen Jack's inspirations until its quantity falls. Their business is to keep the quantity of carbonic acid gas in Jack's blood below danger point, and to this end they watch and direct, without a pause, from his first breath to his last.

WHAT HAPPENS IN THE CHEST WHEN WE BREATHE

The chief of the muscles through which they act is the great sheet of muscle stretched between Jack's middle story and his lower story. It is called the diaphragm, and when it gets orders to contract it flattens itself so as to make much more room in Jack's chest, or middle story. Jack could not live very long if his diaphragm stopped working, and it is helped by a large number of other muscles between his ribs. These and various other muscles all have the same action as the diaphragm — when they contract they make his chest bigger.

That happens when we work a pair of bellows, and the result is exactly the same. The chest is a pair of bellows, and when it is made larger air from outside rushes in. The air outside has a pressure called the "atmospheric pressure," and directly we tend to create a vacuum, or empty space, in the lungs, the atmospheric pressure drives the air in to fill it. Some creatures force the air in by a force-pump action, just as Jack's pump forces his blood along; but we breathe by a suction-pump arrangement.

THE MILLIONS OF ELASTIC FIBRES WHICH STRETCH WHEN WE BREATHE

When the air has entered, and the chest is deepened and widened, its walls are all in a state of stretching. The ribs are a little twisted, and the muscles are ready to return to their former shape. Further, the lungs themselves contain an enormous quantity of yellow elastic fibres, coiled up in millions and millions all through their substance, and when the lungs are stretched by the air, all these elastic fibres are stretched too, and ready to relax again. So, the instant the muscles of inspiration cease to pull, all these elastic things relax, the chest comes back to its old size, the air is squeezed out, and that is how expiration happens. Of course, we can make "forced expirations" when we deliberately use muscles to squeeze the chest. We do so when we cough, or speak, or sing, or sneeze; but ordinary expiration uses no muscles at all.

Sometimes, when people are old, or take too little exercise, they lose the proper elasticity of muscles, ribs and lungs, the lungs do not get properly emptied, but remain over-stretched all the time; all sorts of disasters follow.

HOW JILL SOMETIMES FAILS TO COPY JACK'S GOOD EXAMPLE

Breathing is so important that it is one of the things we all do quite naturally without being taught. Only sometimes we adopt foolish habits which interfere with it. Jack is not so bad an offender as Jill in this respect, for she sometimes packs her chest into clothes which prevent her diaphragm from moving and her lungs from filling properly. Nature meant every part of Jack's house to have free play for action, and if she had thought Jack would be better with a strait-jacket she would have made him one. If there is one part of his body more than another which should be perfectly free to move as it will, by day and night, it is the chest, which provides his every living cell with the air it breathes.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6291.

AT THE TOP OF THE MOUNTAINS OF TYROL

Whether we would have quiet valleys, and happy, hospitable people to dwell among, or thrilling heights to conquer, we may find our desire in Tyrol. This is one of many impressive scenes familiar in this land.

The little town of Gossensass, on the railway through the Brenner Pass

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6226.

A LITTLE MOUNTAIN LAND

THE PICTURESQUE COUNTRY OF THE DAUNTLESS TYROLESE

PEOPLE love naturally the land they were born in, but a few countries have the power of making men who were not born in them love them. Nearly all the countries which make us love them in this way are small and mountainous. Nobody can love a great continent; but many love some little land, that charms with its beauty, or its grandeur, or its romance.

Men born in small mountain lands often love them so much that if they go to distant countries for a long time they pine away under the thought of their absence, and even die. Longing to go home becomes a disease, which nothing except going home will cure.

One of the little countries that is loved deeply by its own people is Tyrol, and it is so beautiful and romantic that strangers who travel there soon begin to think of it and its people with admiration and affection.

Tyrol is a part of Austria — a country within a country, as Wales and Scotland are countries within Great Britain. It has been a part of Austria for more than 500 years, governing itself in many ways, but loyal to the ruler of Austria as its king.

This feeling has separated it from the mountain countries that are its neighbours, for they have long looked upon the strong and ambitious Austrians as strangers and tyrants; but the Tyrolese have always taken sides with the Austrians. While the earlier history of the Tyrolese does not always win our admiration, these brave mountaineers played such a noble part at the beginning of the nineteenth century that they raised themselves to places of honour as patriots.

Napoleon had conquered Switzerland and Northern Italy, and, in alliance with the Bavarians, had occupied the land of the Tyrolese, which the Emperor of Austria and his forefathers had ruled for 440 years. Napoleon was now at the height of his power. His name was a terror to half of Europe, and he was master of the other half. Yet at that moment the dauntless Tyrolese rose in rebellion, under the leadership of Andreas Hofer, a peasant innkeeper from a little valley of Western Tyrol. Thrice did these mountain peasants

TYROL AS SEEN FROM THE TRAIN

GLIMPSE OF THE RAILWAY UP THE BRENNER PASS, AND THE STATION AT THE TOP

A REMARKABLE VIADUCT ACROSS A VALLEY A FEW MILES FROM INNSBRUCK

INNSBRUCK—LOOKING UP AND LOOKING DOWN

THE MAIN THOROUGHFARE OF THE BEAUTIFUL CAPITAL OF TYROL

THE TOWN AND ITS RIVER AS SEEN FROM THE HEIGHTS

retake their capital city of Innsbruck, driving out the French and Bavarians, and for a short time Hofer kept his country free in defiance of the might of the great Napoleon. At last the French returned in enormous numbers, captured Andreas Hofer, carried him off to Italy, and on February 20, 1810, shot him like a criminal.

Thirteen years afterwards Hofer's remains were reverently brought back to his own country, and buried in the great church at Innsbruck. A marble monument keeps his memory green in the hearts of his countrymen. Nor are the nameless heroes forgotten, for on the opposite side of the church another memorial is erected to all the Tyrolese who have died in defence of their country, and is inscribed with the Latin words "Absorpta est mors in victoria," meaning that death is absorbed in victory.

THE WIFE OF A TYROLESE HUNTER

Tyrol is quite filled with high and steep mountains, wild and grand, some holding a chilly burden of eternal ice, and on their broad shoulders a mantle of snow. There is no flat land of any extent, only patches here and there close by the larger rivers. The country is almost the topmost mass of Europe — almost, but not quite, for a few parts of Switzerland are a little higher. It is central, too, and sends its snow-fed waters down to far-distant seas — into the Rhine, and so across Europe to the North Sea; by the Adige, which rushes noisily to the Adriatic Sea; and by the swift-flowing Inn, to the Danube, and eastward to the Black Sea. So this little inland country, by the streams it starts, reaches seas on every side, though far away.

A COUNTRY WALLED IN BY MOUNTAINS

These mountains, walling in this little land, can only be reached by climbing. Either we must climb slowly by railways which thread their way upwards along the sides of stream-cut valleys, or we must follow roads or paths that mount the great hills, till they pass over between the mountain peaks. Whatever way we go, our guide upward is a stream, and we can tell how far we are from the summit of the pass by the lessened size of the stream. When it ceases, we are at the top, and we find that our road takes us to the source of another little stream, which leads us, by its broadening waters, down into the heart of the country.

One of the railways comes up from Bavaria by the comparatively broad valley of the Inn. Another climbs from Vienna, westward, up the course of the River Drave. But most people enter the country either by a line which zigzags up out of the valley of the Upper Rhine, and then tunnels through the Arlberg Mountain, or else they travel from Italy through a great cleft in the mountains made by the River Adige. This last route was known to the Romans 2,000 years ago as "the German Road," because anyone who wished to go from Italy to Germany passed that way through Tyrol. Along it tramped the Roman legions to conquer Germany; and, later, fierce barbarians came pouring down it to destroy Rome,

though she had long been the mistress of the world. That great high-road is now called, at its highest part, the Brenner Pass.

When the train enters Tyrol, alongside the River Adige, and also alongside the German Road, it has climbed only about four hundred feet above the level of the sea at Venice, but it goes up and up with the bed of the stream, till it is more than four thousand feet higher, where it reaches the Brenner saddle, which divides Southern from Northern Tyrol. At first the journey is hot, and the narrow valley is green with vines. But when the town of Bozen is reached the country grows sterner, the road rises more rapidly, and the train, leaving the Adige valley, climbs slowly by the narrow rocky gorge of the Eisack, from summer towards winter.

THE TRAIN THAT CLIMBS A MILE HIGH

Soon the mountains on each side above the deep cutting of the river are covered with snow, and their depressions, high up, are filled with glistening green ice which lasts from winter to winter. The air becomes sharp and clear, and long after the warm days have come to us the snow lies deep on the Brenner saddle. When the panting engine has reached this place it has dragged its load a mile high from the level of the sea, though the line still runs in a valley, with forests climbing up the sides into the snow above. In the summer, after the snow has melted from the pass, the villages and little towns that nestle alongside the lofty German Road are filled with visitors, who wander through the sunlit woods, following the upward retreat of winter.

Where the railway reaches the top of the pass a statue stands, with the name Von Etzel on its pedestal. He was the clever engineer who built the line.

After a level run of two or three miles, the railway finds a little downward stream, the Sill, and follows its descent for nearly thirty miles to Innsbruck, the capital of the country. The growing river descends much faster than the railway can, and so for many miles we are high up on the side of its valley.

If we wish to stop by the way after leaving Bozen, Sterzing and Gossensass are beautiful places on the upward journey from Italy, and Steinach, on the way down between the Brenner top and Innsbruck, is as lovely.

How do the people live in this mountain land? Where the valleys widen out into a little grassy plain, or where the rounded shoulder of a mountain becomes a rich pasture under the hot, clear sunshine, a group of wooden

A TYROLESE HUNTER

houses, with broad, overhanging eaves, cluster close together, and form a village around a little church with a spire bright red or green. And here the people live, shut up in their stove-warmed houses a good deal in winter, and widely scattered at work over their meadows, Alps, and woodlands in summer — a sober, industrious, kind, polite, and independent race. Next to the gathering of their hay in the meadows, and pasturing their cattle, sheep, pigs, and goats on the hills as the snows melt,

FAMOUS TOWNS IN THE MOUNTAINS

BOZEN, AN ANCIENT TOWN WHICH IS THE CHIEF COMMERCIAL CENTRE OF TYROL

CORTINA, A BEAUTIFUL TOWN WITH A FLOURISHING TRADE IN IRON AND TIMBER

THE HAPPY PEOPLE OF THE MOUNTAINS

A TYROLESE BOY

A BOY ON HOLIDAY

A PEASANT GIRL

SALZBURG MILKSELLER

A BROTHER AND SISTER

A GIRL OF SALZBURG

TYROLESE MOUNTAINEER

A PEASANT AND HIS WIFE

A MOUNTAINEER'S WIFE

their work is in producing and using wood. Every village has its forest, which it carefully replants as the trees are cut down; and every stream that tumbles into a valley works saw-mills in each village that it passes. Almost everything the people use is home-made. If a man wants a wheelbarrow, he makes it for himself.

Their food is grown around them, and the cloth with which they are dressed is sometimes homespun. In the winter-time whole families in some of the valleys are busy with wood-carving, and many of the wooden dolls and toys sold all over the world are put together by these handy mountain peasants. Then, too, the hunters are busy when they can scale the crags, and the skilful chamois-hunter is a hero among his fellows. The Tyrolese seem to have a natural love for climbing mountains; it is their pride and recreation.

The capital of Tyrol, Innsbruck — that is, the "Inn's Bridge" — has been important since the dawn of history, because it is a centre where all the roads of this part of the world meet, and the chief crossing-place over the swift River Inn. No town in the world is more beautifully placed. Standing clear in the middle of a small plain, surrounded by finely-shaped mountains, every street has a view that charms the eye, and the main thoroughfares have an imposing natural background at each end. Though the mountains tower over the town on every side, they are far enough away to leave abundant air-space.

Everyone who visits Innsbruck goes to the Hofkirche, a church built about 350 years ago by order of the Emperor Maximilian I., and containing his monument, though he is not buried there. The emperor is represented in bronze, kneeling on a marble tomb, whose sides are used for picturing the story of his life, in delicate marble carvings. On either side of the monument is a row of fourteen large bronze figures of notable men and women who were the emperor's friends, or were claimed by him as his ancestors. One of these statues represents Arthur, the legendary King of England, but the monument, though abounding in details of great beauty, cannot be seen to advantage, and the heroic figures are badly grouped. The simpler memorials, in the same church, to plain Andreas Hofer and his patriot friends mean more.

ANDREAS HOFER'S STATUE

But we have only been looking at Tyrol as it may be seen in passing through it by train, and into its inmost recesses the railway has not yet penetrated. The traveller who is ascending the Brenner road and looks eastwards from Bozen sees strange jagged mountains that shut out the distant sky. There are huge upright peaks, some wedge-shaped, others splintered into spires, here pale grey in colour, there tinged with red and orange, a weird mountain barrier that seems to keep guard over an enchanted land. These are the Dolomite peaks. They take their name from a French geologist, Dolomieu, who first studied the stone of which they are composed. For forty miles from east to west, and thirty miles from north to south, the land is filled with these strange and dangerous mountains which echo daily in summer with terrible thunderstorms; and in the very heart of this wildly romantic land is a lovely flower-decked vale of green pastures ringed round by the great mountains, though the vale itself is four thousand feet above the sea. Cortina is the name of it, and in the wide world there is no sweeter place, though it is so sternly surrounded. One fortunate enough to visit it will never forget.

Eskimo dogs, from the fine copyright painting by Miss Maud Earl of "The End of the Trail"

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6154.

THE STORY OF YOUR DOG

THE lover of the dog would be lost without the faithful creature which guards his home or keeps him company on his walks. The dog is a very emblem of faithfulness. When it has become fond of a human being, nothing will change its feelings. Starvation and ill-treatment will not kill its devotion. It is almost human in its constancy. No matter how poor a man's home may be, his dog cheerfully stays with him, living on meagre diet of scraps, content with scanty food sweetened by a caress and a kind word now and then. Those who can afford to keep their dogs in luxury can hardly realise the intense devotion which the animal is capable of displaying when it is called upon to bear hardship and privation with its master or mistress.

There is in this friendship between men and dogs something more than appears at first sight. Why should not a dog run away from the house in which food is scarce? It is a flesh-eating animal, belonging to the same family as the wolf and the jackal. It has powerful jaws and terrible teeth. Why should it not, when hungry, do as the wolf or the jackal does? A hungry cannibal never hesitates; how is it that the dog puts to shame a human creature? Ages upon ages of history are an answer to this question; ages and ages of time have gone to make the relations between men and dogs what they are to-day.

The friendship had a real beginning. It did not simply happen that men and dogs came into the world and were friends as soon as they met. In the first place there must have been war between men and dogs, just as there was war between men and all other animals. Far, far back in time, man's life was one long battle with the animals. Man depended upon animals for his food. He was no farmer or gardener. He did not plant corn or vegetables. He would learn in course of time that certain fruits and berries and nuts were good for food, and as certain animals which do not rank high in the scale of creation have the sense to store food, we may imagine that man, even in the dim dawn of his powers of mind, would do something of the same sort. It could not, however, be a storing on any large or systematic scale that he did.

His storehouse, and his very home, might at any time be raided and seized by someone more powerful than himself; the cave in which he dwelt might be invaded by savage beasts. No man will lay up store for the future unless he can be reasonably sure that the store will re-

main safe to serve the purpose for which it is intended. All this makes it plain to us that man, in the early days, must have lived what we call a hand-to-mouth existence. As there were months and months in the year when there would be no vegetable food available for him, he would be driven to eat animal food to keep him alive. He was, therefore, a hunter.

When all the dogs were wild

In those days all dogs were wild, like wolves and jackals. They were among man's enemies. The pet dog of which we are so fond, the dog which is so kind, so intelligent, gentle, and faithful, is descended from a wild beast of the forest. There are scores of different breeds of dogs in the world to-day, of many different kinds and colours and sizes. There is not a country in the world, with the exception of the island of Madagascar, which has not its representative of the dog family. We must be careful about Australia, however. When we say that the various countries have their own dogs, we mean, of course, dogs which are natives of those lands. We do not know certainly that the dingo, the wild dog of Australia, really belongs to that country; we cannot be certain that it was not taken there long ago by the ancestors of the natives whom the first white men in Australia found living there. But, with these two exceptions, go where we will, we find members of the dog family, either dogs as we know them, or in the form of foxes, wolves, or jackals.

The first parents of our pets

"Ah, but those are not real dogs," someone says, as she pats her Boston terrier. True, but the wolves and jackals are the ancestors of all dogs, big or little, rough or smooth. Perhaps some of our dogs are descended from the fox, but there is great doubt as to this. We are safe if we point to the wolf and jackal as the first parents of our pets.

In the first place, then, man was against these animals, and they were against him. Doubtless they, in their hunger, often made war upon him, and he was just as ready to give battle to them. If they meant to attack him, they would soon learn that it was useless for them to do so, one dog at a time. All the members of the dog family, when they are hard pressed by hunger, collect together into packs. They are then better prepared to attack big game. Doubtless many a man fell before the combined onslaughts of packs of these animals. Men are killed every winter in Russia, and in North America, even now, by the cousins of our domestic pets — the wolves.

But gradually the dogs of old times would find that man was different from all other animals. Man was cleverer. He had a different way of walking and running. Having only two legs, he could not speed along with the swiftness of the dog, but in running he had two hands and arms free, and in these he could carry weapons. He could handle a stick or a roughly-made spear. Worse still, he could pick up and throw a stone which could kill. That marked him off from the rest of creation. All other animals had to approach and make a close attack upon their prey; the man could stand and hurl a stone or rock at whatever he wanted to kill.

How the dogs would draw nearer to man

The dogs would notice that man could slay animals upon which dogs themselves depended for food, and the man would leave large portions of the flesh and bones of his prey upon which dogs could feast. Therefore, dogs would come in time to follow man, as the jackal follows the lion or tiger. The dogs would follow the man to his rough dwelling and pick up the scraps of food which were littered about. That would draw the dogs nearer to man. He and they would gradually get used to one another's company.

But, we may ask, why did not man kill the dogs that came near and eat them as food? No doubt he often did, but he would not eat them if he could help it. When we look around the world to-day, we find that men do not eat animals which live on flesh. We eat only animals that live upon grain and herbage. The flesh of the carnivo-

rous animal is coarse and rank, and only when starving do men eat it. It must have been the same in the old days, and that fact would make man less likely to attack dogs which showed any signs of becoming friendly.

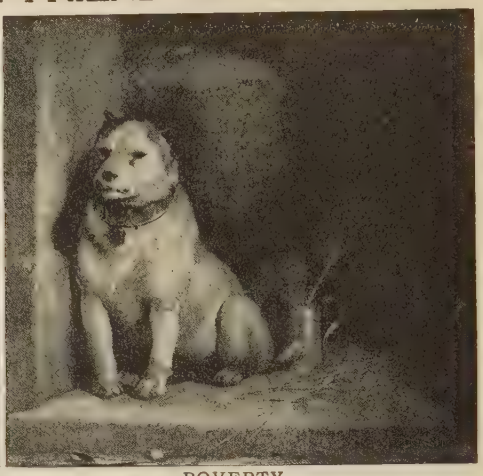
The more they saw of each other, the more man and the dogs would realise the advantage of association. The dogs would see in man a strange, masterful creature, with powers which they could not understand. Man would see the skill and fleetness of the dog in hunting, and would realise how valuable such a keen hunter would be. Some few dogs might make their home permanently near his. More probably he would manage to catch a puppy and bring it up near him, and teach it to hunt for him. With its keen scent and hearing, it would lead him where game was to be found. He would kill the game, and the dog would have some of the flesh as its reward.

"DIGNITY AND IMPUDENCE," FROM THE PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

It did not all happen in a day or a year. What it came to in the end was a sort of bargain between the man and the dog. The dog would hunt for the man, and the man would kill the game, feed the dog, and also provide it with shelter. Gradually times changed. With the growth of civilisation and im-

THE DOG AS THE FRIEND OF MAN

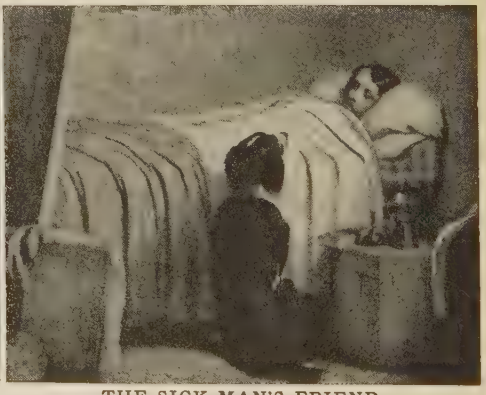
RICHES



POVERTY

A HIGHLANDER PLAYING THE BAGPIPES TO HIS DOG FRIENDS

THE LAST BIT OF BREAD



THE SICK MAN'S FRIEND

THE OLD SHEPHERD'S LAST FRIEND

THE DEAD SHEPHERD AND HIS DOGS, FROM THE PAINTING BY HENRY H. EMMERSON

THE OLD SHEPHERD'S CHIEF MOURNER, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

FAITHFUL DOG AT HIS MASTER'S GRAVE, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

proved means of getting a living, the man became less dependent on the dog, but the love for the animal which he had inherited from his forefathers did not die.

Away from the towns the old partnership exists in pretty much its ancient form. The shepherd who watches his flocks upon the mountains would be helpless without his partner. The sheep-dog is one of the most perfect examples of animal intelligence. It knows its master's sheep as well as the shepherd, perhaps better than he. It will fetch a lamb out of a strange flock, and restore it to its master's fold. It will collect sheep scattered and strayed upon a hill in the mist; it will drive home, unharmed, the lost lamb, the sheep which has been frightened from its mates.

BLOODHOUND RUNNING AT FULL SPEED

Other dogs which work for their living are the pointer and the setter, the retriever, the terrier, and the foxhound. The pointer, when he detects the presence of game, "points;" he stands rigid, with his nose pointing at the game, so that his master may shoot. The setter, upon finding game, "sets," or crouches. The terrier will kill the rats that annoy his master. The retriever will bring out of the water, or from anywhere else, game which its master has shot. The fox-hound is the rich man's dog, and exists only to hunt the fox.

But it is the sheep-dog that we single out as the best representative of the working dog to-day. Wherever the sheep-dog is at work, observers notice that it takes itself very seriously. It loves the shepherd, but it seems to regard its work as of first importance.

Not very long ago an American shepherd died, and was not found for two days. The dogs went on with the flocks; they drove them gently forward up to the high-lying feeding lands to which they were intended to go, stayed with them, then turned them homewards. Of this faithfulness there is a more charming example, with which many are familiar. Hogg, the Scottish poet-shepherd, had a fine sheep-dog.

A DOG AND ITS LITTLE ONES

One day a great snowstorm swept down over the moors where Hogg's sheep were pastured. Hogg called up the dog, and sent it off in one direction, while he himself took an opposite route. Late at night Hogg returned with his half of the flock, but could see no sign of the dog. Long and anxiously he awaited its return. At last there came a gentle scratching at the door, accompanied by a low whine. He opened the door, and saw all his sheep safe and the dog standing there with a tiny puppy in its mouth. It placed the puppy at its master's feet, then raced off into the snow, soon returning with a second puppy, which, like the other, had been born out in the snow. The faithful creature had gathered the sheep and brought them home, but it had brought home also its puppies, as if to beg from its master the protection it was itself unable to give them.

THE FRIEND OF ALPINE TRAVELLERS

That is the stage to which the partnership between man and his best animal friend has come. But there is other work than sheep-minding for the dog to do. How many lives have the mighty St. Bernards saved up in the Alps? They were trained by the kind-hearted monks to go out on to the snow-covered mountains, and to find travellers who had become exhausted by the cold. The dogs call assistance by their barking. They themselves carry a little barrel slung round their necks containing refreshments. One of these

dogs, a noble creature called Barry, saved the lives of forty persons lost in the snow. He found a little child lying in the snow under the influence of that fatal drowsiness. The dog roused the little sleeper by licking its face, then, lying down, allowed the child to climb upon its back, and so carried the little wayfarer in safety to the monastery.

Dogs such as Barry are big and strong enough to kill the people whom they save, and it must have been a timid person, fearing that Barry had some such intention, who caused the animal's death, for one day this grand old dog was killed. A pathetic inscription is set up over his grave: "Barry, the heroic. Saved the lives of forty persons, and was killed by the forty-first."

BELGIAN MILK-SELLERS WITH THEIR PICTURESQUE DOG-CARTS

When primitive men first began to make tools, and with them to model contrivances with which they could carry things, doubtless ice-sledges would be among the first conveyances that they would fashion. They would harness dogs to them. This is suggested by the fact that the Eskimos have used dogs as beasts of burden ever since they have been known to travellers.

The Eskimo dog is the animal which shows us most clearly what our own dogs used to be like. It matters not where you find him — in Arctic America, in Siberia, in Kamchatka — he is always the same, a sort of moderately tame wolf. When at liberty he mixes with wolves, if there be wolves about, and in a pack of Eskimo dogs in Arctic America there is almost certain to be as much of the wild wolf as of the true Eskimo dog. In these far northern regions we get a glimpse of the way in which our ancestors and the dogs' ancestors got on together. The Eskimos must have dogs to enable them to move their encampments from place to place. But when the day's work is done the dogs become simply wild animals. They get a few mouthfuls of fish for their wages, take a gulp or two of snow, and that is their supper; they will get nothing more from their master until the morrow, when another piece of fish will be thrown to them. They must hunt for themselves if they need more. And they do hunt, with the result that it is impossible to keep sheep, or goats, or birds where these dogs are. They kill and eat anything.

The Eskimo dogs can be as faithful as other dogs where man is concerned, but they fight among themselves with terrible ferocity. Dr. Nansen, when he was exploring in the Arctic regions, lost several of his dogs from this cause. When they were liberated at night they

MANY MEMBERS OF ONE GREAT FAMILY

These pictures of prize dogs give some idea of the astonishing variety in the dog family

MAN'S BEST FRIEND AMID ETERNAL SNOWS

St. Bernard dogs rescuing exhausted travellers after a snowstorm in the Alps

Eskimo dogs dragging a sledge over hillocks of ice

Dogs of the Monastery of St. Bernard, famous for their heroism in rescuing travellers

would start a quarrel, and every one of the pack would turn upon the dog which seemed to be getting the worst of the battle, and kill it. The time came when, on a sledge march over the ice, Dr. Nansen was compelled to kill some of the dogs in order to feed the survivors. It was sad work, and the dogs turned in disgust from the flesh of their dead companions. Sometimes they held out so long that they had to be served from the supplies of other food saved for Nansen and the one companion who was with him.

DR. NANSEN AND HIS BRAVE DOGS

But when food became so scarce the dogs were compelled to eat their dead comrades. It was a sad and grievous time for the two men of the little party. One by one the dogs were slain until only two remained. There was no food left for them, and the explorers, having now reached open water, had to convert their sledges into rafts. The poor dogs could no longer be of service, and there was nothing on which to feed them if they were taken as passengers. They would have starved had they been left where they were. It was merciful, then, to put an end to their lives.

But the two men felt like murderers when they thought of what they had to do. The dogs were the best of all the team. One was the dog which, after a fight, had always mounted guard over the slain dog. In the morning, after one of these deadly battles, in which a dog had fallen a victim to the fury of its fellows, this one dog would be found acting as sentry over the remains.

THE SADDEST MOMENT OF A MAN'S LIFE

The time had come when this poor creature had, like the rest, to die. Nansen called one of the two dogs his, and the other his comrade Johansen's, and when it came to killing them, neither could slay his own. So, while Nansen shot Johansen's dog, Johansen shot his master's, and there were not two sadder men in the world than Nansen and Johansen at that hour, standing nearer the North Pole than any other men had ever stood up to that time. They had set out from their ship with twenty-eight dogs to draw their sledges; they were now going back to the ship, after their long and terrible journey, without a dog remaining. They were leaving behind them, dead amid the eternal snows, the friends without whose help they could never have got there at all.

Nansen's were not the only dogs to give their lives for their masters in that terrible frozen North. If a dog could speak it would tell us, that it would gladly die for the human being it loves. The old, old partnership has made the dog a hero, and many a dog has risked or sacrificed its life for its owner. Many stories, of which the truth is not to be doubted, have been told of dogs dying on their owners' graves.

THE LOVE STRONGER THAN DEATH

Not long ago a little girl who was in ill-health was taken from Scotland on a sea voyage. At her special request her pet collie was taken with her. The poor child was too ill to recover, and died at sea. The frail little body was placed in a tiny coffin, and sadly lowered into the sea. Among the watchers was the little one's favourite dog. He seemed to understand the meaning of the sad ceremony, and, as the coffin was dropped into the water, the poor dog disappeared over the side of the ship, following his little mistress into the depths.

The poet Wordsworth has given immortality to three dogs which claimed his affections. One of them was heard by a shepherd to whimper and faintly bark, away in the hills. The shepherd went to the dog, which led him to the remains of his master. Three months before, the man and his dog had passed that way. The man had slipped and fallen and died, and all this time the dog had stayed by to guard his body.

That was more than a century ago, but the dog is still the same loyal, loving creature that he became ages ago, when his fierce and shaggy ancestors made an unspoken bargain with the early men.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6295.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

IT has been the glory of the United States that the poorest may rise to the highest positions. Below you read how a poor Scotch lad has become one of the richest men in the world. This is not all. He is using the enormous fortune to enable other young men to rise. Mr. Carnegie believes in helping young men to help themselves. Therefore the larger part of his gifts have been devoted to educational purposes.

A SCOTCH LAD WHO BECAME A MILLIONAIRE

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6160.

You have all heard of Andrew Carnegie. In another part of this book you have read of the Hero Fund Commission which he established; perhaps you heard your mother and father speak of the large fund which he gave toward the establishment of universal peace, or perhaps you live in a city or town where one of his libraries has been built. Yet this man, many times a millionaire, who is now devoting his life to wisely giving away his millions of dollars, was once a little blue-eyed Scotch laddie who slaved from morning until night as a bobbin-boy in a cotton factory in Pittsburgh.

Andrew was born in a little house, in Dunfermline, Scotland, some seventy odd years ago. There were four in his family, father and mother and Andrew and his little brother, John. Mr. Carnegie was a master-weaver who owned several looms and employed several apprentices. When Andrew was a little lad of eleven his father's work ran short, and the family found themselves face to face with starvation. After a consultation it was decided that they should sell their things and move to America "to give the boys a chance."

Once in America Andrew and his father took positions in a cotton factory. The hours were long and the work was tedious, but Andrew kept a smiling face, and if he were often very tired indeed for a little boy, he did not mention it to the brave little mother at home, who after her household work was done would bind shoes to make extra money for the little family. Andrew was very proud of being able to help in the family support, and it was one of the happiest moments in his life when he took his first week's wages of $1.20 home to his mother.

But the lad was not destined to remain a bobbin-boy for long. A gentleman who had come from his home town heard that the little blue-eyed bobbin-boy had come from Dunfermline, and at once offered him work at an increased salary in his own factory. At first Andrew tended the furnace, but the work was such a dangerous and responsible one that it began to have an effect upon the boy's nerves. He could scarcely sleep at night for fear something would happen to the furnace, and he often woke up from horrible dreams in which the whole factory had been blown up.

It was a great relief to Andrew when his employer took him into his office to act as his private clerk, and a still greater relief when he was able to leave the factory altogether and take a position as a messenger boy in the telegraph office at Pittsburgh. He had never been in such comfortable surroundings before, and he was very happy in his new work. His only fear was that he would be discharged because he was not well acquainted with the city, so when he went home at night he studied the different streets until he could repeat the names of the firms in each one backward and forward with his eyes closed. Then his mind was at rest. He next obtained permission to practise on the telegraph instrument out of office hours, and he soon became expert at receiving and sending messages by wire. One day his chance came to him. The wire repeated a death message. None of the operators was around, so Andrew took it down, with the result that he brought himself to the attention of the superintendent, and he was presently promoted to the position of telegraph operator. He then became a train-despatcher for

Copyright, 1912, by M. Perry Mills

the Pennsylvania Railroad. The young man was so happy in his new job, so brisk and capable that Thomas A. Scott, superintendent of the road, noticed him and asked his name.

"Andy Carnegie, a Scotsman from Scotland," was the reply.

Now Mr. Scott was of Scotch blood himself and he immediately felt an interest in the bright young telegraph operator, who flashed messages with such lightning rapidity over the wire. He offered the young man the position of private secretary in his own office.

superintendent of the Western or Pittsburgh Division.

What an advance for the little bobbin-boy of the cotton factory.

At the beginning of the Civil War, Colonel Scott was made Assistant Secretary of War, and appointed young Carnegie to the charge of the military railroads and telegraphs in the East. Here he did wonderful work, but applied himself so closely that his health broke down and he was forced to retire.

Meanwhile while working for the railroad, the opportunity had come to

Mr. Carnegie at his desk in his New York home

From this time on Andrew Carnegie progressed steadily upward. He never let an opportunity slip by that would prove his quick-wittedness and shrewdness. His employer's respect for him grew day by day.

"I know what you're after, young man. You want my position," Mr. Scott remarked one day, delightedly.

"And I'll get it yet," quoth Andrew, his blue eyes twinkling.

And he did. Some years later, when Thomas Scott became vice-president of the Pennsylvania Railroad, Andrew Carnegie stepped into the place of him to invest in a few shares of stock of the Adams Express Company. Later he had become interested in the introduction of the sleeping-car. Now with greatly increased funds at his command, he became interested in the making of iron bridges to take the place of the wooden ones then in general use. His shrewd mind quickly grasped the opportunity that lay in this new field, and soon the company erected the Union Iron Mills to furnish the iron for the bridges.

A trip to England aroused him to still another opportunity in the substi-

TWO HOMES OF ANDREW CARNEGIE

Andrew Carnegie was born in this little cottage in Dunfermline in the county of Fifeshire, Scotland. What a contrast is his birthplace to the magnificent castle below, where the millionaire now spends his summer holidays. Mr. Carnegie, a munificent giver at all times, has made many liberal gifts to his old and dearly-loved home town.

Skibo, the summer home of Mr. Carnegie, is in County Sutherland in the extreme north of Scotland. Into these highland wilds Mr. Carnegie retires every summer with his family and friends, and there enjoys his isolation. Scotland, however, has honoured him as the Lord Rector of the ancient University of St. Andrews.

tution of steel for iron rails. New iron and steel mills were built only to be enlarged.

He had resigned his position with the Pennsylvania Railroad to take his place in the business world as a manufacturer and financier. A master-mind had come to its own at last. Andrew Carnegie was never again to hold a subordinate place. Besides his general shrewdness, his keen-mindedness at seeing opportunities where others would pass them by, Andrew Carnegie had a wonderful executive ability and a certain directness and winsomeness of character that won him loyal friends wherever he went. In his greatly enlarged sphere his magnificent powers of organisation and management came into play. Only a few years passed and the keen-eyed man, who had once been a bobbin-boy in a cotton factory, was soon directing the movements of mines, railroads and three huge steel manufacturing plants. Not content with this he increased and enlarged his business until he practically held the steel market of America within the hollow of his hand. Andrew Carnegie was a multi-millionaire.

One of his greatest gifts was the power to see ability in others. Young men who showed themselves able and willing were advanced to positions of responsibility and in many cases were given a share in the business. Here they worked hard, making money for themselves, it is true, but also for Mr. Carnegie.

When he was past forty Mr. Carnegie had married, and when at last the opportunity came to him to retire from the business world with a magnificent fortune at his disposal, he decided to accept it. He realised the disadvantages that present themselves to the average man retiring from the arena in the prime of his life, but he had "never approved of a man already rich, slaving for 'mickle muir monie' till the end of his days."

Mr. Carnegie's mind was not a "howling wilderness." In his younger days when he had been struggling upward, he had devoured all the books upon which he could lay his hand, and as soon as he had had more money and time at his disposal he had employed tutors to supplement the self-education of his youth.

While still in business he had begun to write, and now has more than half a dozen books to his credit. The success of some of these has seemed to give him more pleasure than his greatest success in business. The best known of these is "Triumphant Democracy," a study of America.

Before his retirement, Mr. Carnegie had become known as a liberal giver, and his later gifts have been princely. So many and so large are they that they stagger the imagination. Perhaps he is best known as a builder of libraries. He had known in his boyhood the unsatisfied hunger for books, and he determined that, so far as he was able, he would prevent other boys from suffering the same want. No one knows how many libraries he has built in this country and in Europe. Any town which will provide a site and vote a proper sum for the support of a library can secure from him money for a suitable building. There are hundreds of them now open.

He has given a fund of $10,000,000 to pay the fees of poor students in Scottish universities; he has provided a fund of $15,000,000, the interest of which is used to pay pensions to old or disabled college professors, or to their widows; he has founded the Carnegie Hero Fund Commission; he has given liberally to several colleges and universities, and hospitals.

At Washington he has founded the Carnegie Institution for scientific research; at Pittsburgh he has founded the Carnegie Institute, which is one of the best equipped technical schools in the world; he has built at The Hague the Peace Palace as a home for the International Peace Conference, and has given an enormous sum to be expended in helping to bring about the abolition of war; he established a fund to pension the workers in the steel mills from which he drew so much of his wealth. These are only a few of his gifts, and new objects of his liberality are constantly being found.

The beautiful harbour of St. John's, the capital of Newfoundland

NEWFOUNDLAND, THE ISLAND COLONY

WHERE THE CODFISH REIGNS

NEWFOUNDLAND, the first born English colony in America, is an island at the mouth of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, which it protects from the full sweep of the Atlantic Ocean. The island, roughly triangular in shape, with its area of 42,734 square miles, is one-third larger than Ireland. The coasts are everywhere bold and rugged, presenting a high line of broken cliffs, indented with numerous bays studded with countless islands.

THE BEOTHUKS

The earliest known inhabitants were the Beothuks, a numerous and powerful race, who may have been related to the North American Indian. When John Cabot discovered the island in 1497, these people were at the height of their prosperity. The doom of the natives was sealed with the coming of the white man. The struggle which was waged in the mainland between white man and Indian was also carried on in Newfoundland. The destruction was so complete that all we have left are a few skulls, a skeleton, some bones, and a collection of implements in a museum at St. John's.

THE PEOPLE OF THE ISLAND

The population of the island is 239,027, of which one-third is engaged in fishing. The majority of the people live along the southeastern coast. There are few settlers in the interior and the French claims check settlement on the west shores. The inhabitants are chiefly native born descendants of Irish, English and Scotch ancestors.

COD FISHING, THE CHIEF INDUSTRY

The chief occupation of the people is cod fishing. In many villages dried cod serve as money, with which people buy food, clothing and fishing tackle. There are three distinct branches of the industry, the Banks, the Shore and the Labrador fisheries. The Banks lie southward of the island, about thirty miles distant from the nearest land, and cover a great area. To these fishing grounds, which are huge submarine islands, which rise nearly to the surface of the water, the fishermen of France, Canada, the United States and the island go during the fishing season. The grounds are on the "high seas" and therefore subject to the jurisdiction of no country or nation. Schooners carrying from twelve to twenty men sail from the mainland and anchor. The crews go out from the schooner in pairs in flat-bottomed boats called dories. They fish with trawls, which are long lines supported at each end, and from which many short lines with baited hooks hang. Oftentimes a passenger on an ocean steamer is surprised as the fog lifts to see scores of small dories, anchored apparently in mid-ocean. Fogs and storms annually cause the death of many of these brave and hardy fishermen.

OTHER METHODS OF FISHING

Shore fishing is carried on from punts or skiffs. Those fishing from punts use ordinary hooks and lines. The fishermen with skiffs use traps. A trap is an enclosure of netting sunk in the sea and so arranged that the schools of cod in swimming by will blunder into it and become ensnared. The coast fishing is not so good as it was a few years ago. Thousands of fishermen, taking with them their wives and children, leave their homes every June and sail to the fishing grounds off the coast of Labrador. Some live in

Copyright, 1912, by M. Perry Mills

turf huts or timber shacks along the coast, while others live on the schooners. The women and children assist in curing the fish. They fish until October, when they return home with their catch.

THE FISHERMAN AT HOME

A number of little, square, whitewashed, one story cottages nestling in the cliffs overlooking a bay or a cove is a typical fishing village. A score or more goats scamper among the neighbouring rocks, as each household has one or more of these animals. Out into the water of the little harbour are built the stages at which the men land their fish. The cod are scaled by the men as they are caught, but the "splitting," "heading" and "salting" is generally done on shore by the women and children. After salting, the fish are taken to the "flakes" — rude scaffolds covered with under-brush — and there spread out to dry.

The hardy, sturdy fisherman lives, as a rule, from hand to mouth. The season's catch is usually mortgaged to the village merchant, or "planter," who in turn loans sufficient to carry the poor fisherman through until the following October. This process continues from year to year. The boys are reared on the water and at six can manage a sail. After the fishing season closes in October, the men do little besides mend their nets and fishing tackle. They love to tell stories and eagerly wait for the season to open in March. The Newfoundland fisherman, inhabiting more than a hundred such villages, is a hardy, burly, uncouth, warm-hearted, hospitable fellow, a blend of English, Irish and Scotch blood.

DRIFTING ICE BOMBARDS THE COAST

During a considerable part of the year Newfoundland is surrounded by floating islands of ice, often called "ice-pans." These ice floes often take the appearance of strange beasts, as you may see in the picture. The wind and the tide drive them against the shores and the noise is sometimes terrific.

WHY COD ARE SO PLENTIFUL

The reason why the world's greatest cod fishing ground is centred at this island is interesting. The Arctic current which flows past Newfoundland carries with it hundreds of thousands of tons of minute living matter upon which the small shellfish and other creatures of the sea feed. In turn, these become the food of vast schools of cod. It is strange but true that the Arctic seas and rivers, in spite of the

WHERE THE SEA GIVES A LIVELIHOOD

Near St. John's is the quaint little village of Quidi Vidi, where one can see every process in curing and packing fish. Notice the platform upon which the fish are spread to dry, and the towering hills around the little harbour. Every village has its fish platforms, called "flakes."

Newfoundland may be said to live from the sea. The fisheries here are very important, and the chief subject of conversation is the size of the catch. These fish will soon be split open and spread to dry on the platform you see above. Later they will be packed and sold.

Pictures by Brown Bros.

great cold with which they are surrounded, contribute most abundantly to this supply of living slime. Unless this flood from the Pole is stopped, the fishermen cannot lessen very much the supply of cod. Uncountable millions of cod will continue to come from the darker recesses of their unknown deep-sea homes and throng the Banks and shallower waters where conditions are suitable for breeding and where an abundant supply of food is found.

Cod-liver oil and other things

All parts of the fish are used. Cod-liver oil is extracted from the livers. Glue is made from the skins while the heads and entrails are used for the manufacture of fertilisers. Great swarms of herring arrive along the coast during the early part of September. Great quantities are used as bait for cod, and packing of herrings for food is fast becoming an important industry. Several lobster canneries are doing a thriving business along the southern coast. The sealing industry is not so important and profitable as it was a few years ago, yet every spring several vessels leave St. John's for the sealing grounds of the North.

The Newfoundland dog, of which you have all heard, has almost died out on the island. It is supposed to have developed from a cross between the sledge dogs, which are closely related to the wolf, and other dogs brought from Europe.

Minerals and forests

Newfoundland is a treasure house of minerals. There is scarcely a man who cannot show you on his mantel-shelf a specimen of the copper, iron, nickel and even gold ore of his neighbourhood. Several thousand tons of copper and iron are produced yearly, but the industry is only in its infancy. Various mines of coal, asbestos, nickel, lead, and gold in different parts of the island are in various stages of development, and give promise of becoming properties of great value. Along the coasts and in the interior are large tracts of heavily-timbered land. Lumbering operations are extending rapidly. Recently several large pulp mills were erected and it will be only a short time before the island will export great quantities of pulp.

Farming and manufacturing

Farming has not been followed to any extent. Out of a large area of over five million acres of tillable land only one hundred thousand are under cultivation. The people do not care to work in factories and are not adapted to such employment.

The towns

St. John's (32,292), the capital of the island, is on the southeast coast and is situated on one of the finest natural harbours in America. The city is entirely devoted to the fishing business. Harbour Grace (8,000), Carbonear (4,500), and Bonavista are the only other towns of importance.

The government

The island has not yet consented to join the Dominion of Canada, and the British Government still appoints the Governor. There are two chambers, the legislative council of fifteen members, appointed for life by the government of the day, and the legislative assembly, consisting of thirty-six members, elected for four years by ballot under manhood suffrage. The executive government is a ministry responsible to the legislature and holding office so long as they command a majority in the assembly.

The government of Newfoundland also controls the coast of Labrador, that strange, desolate, thinly-populated country which deserves a whole article itself. Perhaps you have heard of the work of the medical missionary, Doctor Wilfred Grenfell, who is devoting his life to the improvement of the lot of the fishermen there.

The possession of so many useful minerals, such vast tracts of forests, such large areas of fertile plains makes Newfoundland a country most favourably equipped for mining, lumbering, agriculture and manufacturing. With capital, enterprise and labour the island is destined to become a great producing and exporting country.

THE SPIRIT OF CANADA

CANADA of to-day is a far different country from Canada of yesterday, and the Canada of to-morrow is destined to become a great and mighty nation. For a century and a half the history of Canada was one of internal conflict between rival races and foreign flags. It was not until the nineteenth century that we find the beginning of constitutional history. It is difficult for the Canadian of to-day to comprehend the situation in those older days. Newspapers were so few as to be of little influence. Books were scarce, high-priced, and of a character not intended to throw light upon existing problems. The people of lower Canada were wrapped up in the traditions and the surroundings of many years before, and under the British flag were dreaming of the ideals of Old France in the days of Louis XIV, and of New France in the time of Frontenac. The people of the English provinces were little more than isolated pioneer settlers steeped in the shadowed memories of a past struggle for King, institutions and country. They were embittered against all democratic tendencies and prejudiced against the Radicals of England, who had assisted in ruining the royal cause in America, as well as against the French of Quebec, who had been so long the traditional enemies of England and the sincere foes of British supremacy in North America.

From this mass of different interests and opposing feelings came the Parliamentary system. It was not asked for but was given from without. The French Canadians accepted it as a part of the new situation, while the English did not really want to govern themselves, but would have been satisfied for many years to come with able governors and efficient local advisers. Still the latter knew how to use it when received, and were more or less familiar with the principles of free government. The increasing population had different political ideas and soon a struggle arose between the English settlers and a large number of the people who cared more for the present than the past, and more for liberty than memories of royalty. From this struggle came the Rebellion of 1837 and later the conflicts ending in confederation.

Democracy, as time progressed, got a firmer hold upon the people, until to-day the people rule supreme. The rule of the people by the people and for the people is recognised as the only possible principle of government for Canada.

The political leaders have greatly changed in character as the country has slowly broadened from a colony into provinces, from provinces into the Dominion, and from the Dominion into a British nation. For years the English leaders strove to imitate English manners and customs, while the French continued to dream of the past. Canada, as a national idea, did not exist, but as years advanced, the result of feelings, thought and action began to present itself. Under the fostering care of Sir John A. McDonald and Sir Wilfrid Laurier this had grown into a strong Canadian sentiment which had destroyed the old tendencies known as French or English.

The French Canadians no longer feel that their future is wrapped up in Quebec and the past, but they realise that they as Canadians are interested in everything that promotes the interest of Canada. The process of welding all classes into a closer union is being carried on by Premier Borden.

During the past few years, there has developed throughout the British Empire a strong imperialistic feeling. This is directed towards binding together with closer ties the motherland and her colonies. If Canada is to continue as a part of the British Empire, it will not be as a colony but as an independent nation. To the world Canada is still a dependent colony possessing a destiny to be worked out. To the Canadians, she is an independent nation, but instead of putting on the cloak of independence she prefers to develop her resources and to work out her destiny with England as her closest and

Copyright, 1912, by the Grolier Society.

dearest ally. In internal as well as foreign matters Canada is practically independent. The willingness of England to grant this independence has bound the country closer to the motherland.

The realisation by England that her possessions are no longer colonies but independent nations, and her treatment of them as such, is binding the Empire closer together. Canadians generally do not entertain the slightest thought of breaking from the Motherland. Suggestions of independence pass unnoticed as the people have no interest in them. Canada is content to remain with the Empire, and it is her ambition and desire to work out her destiny in close connection with the Motherland.

The sentiment which has developed in Canada is strongly Canadian in character. The imperialistic feelings are steadily growing in strength. The Canadian sentiment is peculiar in combining American democratic tendencies and sympathies with a fervid loyalty to the British Crown. The continuance of such close ties is very important to Great Britain, from the fact that the Canadians hold the important point in territory and power in the British Empire, and that upon the continued loyalty depends not only the unity of the imperial system but British control of the waterways of the Atlantic and the Pacific.

Canada lies in the great pathway of commerce; her transcontinental lines furnish the shortest routes around the world. Only a small part of the millions of acres of rich agricultural lands are under cultivation. Either wheat or traffic would make Canada a very prosperous nation. The inland water courses are being improved and then development will have a great influence upon transportation. Future generations may witness the unique spectacle of vessels from European ports loading from the elevators at Winnipeg or cruising for hundreds of miles up the Saskatchewan for cargoes of grain. This is an alluring prospect and one that Canadian pluck and enterprise may bring. The waters of Canada apart from the soil are the greatest and most valuable undeveloped resource. More valuable than minerals, because properly conserved, they will never be exhausted, but on the contrary, they can be increased. Water power will be the most important factor in Canadian progress and industrial development. Canada possesses all the metals and minerals that mankind uses, but the wealth of her mines has scarcely been touched. Her fisheries, ranking with those of any other country, are yet in their infancy.

Her thousands of square miles of forests under proper care and management will ensure unlimited wealth for the future. All these conditions assure for Canada the foremost rank as a producer of raw materials and as a manufacturer of finished articles.

Canada has learned a valuable lesson from the great producing nations of the world. Everywhere else the policy of protection of natural resources was not developed until these resources had been largely exhausted.

In Canada the people have in time realised the importance of protection of the great natural wealth of the country, and much has been done by legislation to protect and help the development of the natural resources. The people know the importance of legislation dealing with the protection and the promotion of material wealth and the comparative unimportance of mere party conflicts.

The four hundred years of Canadian history which has gone into the making of the Dominion are of a nature to stamp its future with every fair prospect of success. The position of the country, the extent, the resources, the unity and the transportation facilities should make the wealth and the commerce of the future as certain as the aspirations of the people are strong. The loyalty of the people to Canada and to the Empire ought to make its place in the imperial system more defined in the future than has ever yet been possible. Canada for the Canadians within the Empire and against the world seems to be the popular sentiment.

A new life-saving dress in which submarine sailors can float to the surface

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6244.

DOWN IN THE DEEP, DEEP SEA

In the caverns deep of the ocean cold,
The diver is seeking a treasure of gold.

How can he seek this treasure? It is because he wears a sort of armour, which keeps out the water and brings him air from above.

The diver's suit of rubber and canvas covers his body from feet to neck, but leaves his hands free, his sleeves ending in water-tight cuffs at the wrist. He puts on a heavy helmet with windows, which fastens to the neck of his suit. This helmet has a valve attached to a pipe, through which comes the air pumped from above. A second valve in the helmet lets out the air which has been breathed. In order that the diver may sink down into the water, his suit is "padded" back and front with plates of lead, while his feet are weighted with metal, so that altogether his clothes weigh about 150 pounds.

The deepest that a man has ever been known to dive is 204 feet, but men seldom go down more than 100 feet. The deeper down we go, the greater is the pressure of the air. A man who goes down a hundred feet has to breathe air at four times the pressure of the ordinary atmosphere. The result is that the air taken into the blood is forced by the pressure into froth and bubbles, and some of the tissues of the body give off this air very slowly, so that if a man comes up suddenly many of these bubbles remain in his blood. This may cause paralysis or death. To guard against this, a man has to take as long a time in coming up out of the water as he has been down.

Divers are carried by every man-of-war. If anything goes wrong with the ship below the water-line, the men put on their dress, go down with tools, and repair the damage. One kind of diving suit has attached a cylinder of compressed air.

Another invention, for submarine vessels, is a strong helmet and a water-tight jacket. In the jacket pocket is a substance which, on coming in contact with the sailor's warm breath, gives off oxygen, and so acts that the poisonous carbonic acid from the man's breath is absorbed. By this means, the air inside the helmet and jacket can be breathed again and again. The submarine sailor, in case of accident, puts on this dress and floats to the surface, when the dress acts as a life-buoy, keeping its wearer afloat until he can be rescued.

THE DIVER PREPARES TO GO DOWN

The diver's dress is the result of centuries of experiment, and enables a man to keep under water for five or six hours at a time. The dress consists of a waterproof garment, heavily weighted, massive, heavy boots with leaden soles, and a metal helmet. Here the divers are beginning to put on their costume.

After the diver has put on ordinary clothing, he is helped into the waterproof garment, which covers his whole body, except head and hands. He needs warm clothing, as it is cold working under water.

In this picture the diver has on the waterproof garment and the heavy boots. The rope by which he will be lowered is in position round his waist, and he is about to have the helmet put on his head.

TALKING TO A MAN DOWN IN THE SEA

These pictures show the diver going down into the sea, and a man talking to him by telephone. The diver's helmet has three glass windows, and is fitted with valves, so the air he has breathed can escape. Fresh air is supplied through a tube that connects the helmet with an air-pump worked from above.

The diver's costume weighs about 150 pounds, but so buoyant is the water that he has to put his feet under the ladder rungs to pull himself down.

Communication is kept up by means of the telephone. One bluejacket is here speaking to the diver, while the other is working the air-pump.

THE MEN ABOVE AND THE MAN BELOW

In this picture the diver is working under the sea, while in the ship above one man holds the rope by which he is raised, another has charge of the air-tube, and a third is telephoning to the diver. The greatest depth to which a diver has been known to descend is 204 feet, but divers can rarely work farther down than 100 feet. A complete diving costume, with all the necessary apparatus, costs several hundred dollars, but this is cheap, considering the valuable work the diver does.

The photographs on these pages are by Stephen Cribb, and others

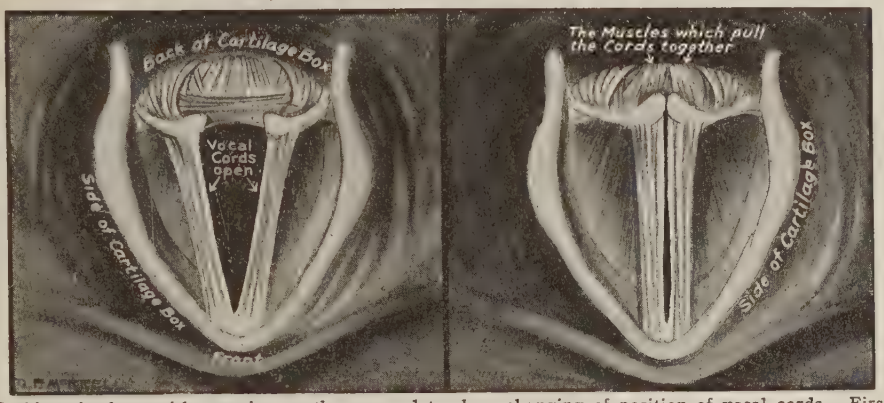
THE DIVER COMES BACK TO THE BOAT

On this page we see how a diver works from a small boat. There is no telephone, and the diver communicates with those above by signalling with a rope. The diver gets to the place where he wishes to work either by descending a ladder that hangs over the side of the boat, or by being let down by a rope.

The diver is pulled to the surface by the rope round his body. The invention of diving apparatus has led to the recovery of a vast amount of treasure. From one ship alone that foundered in sixty feet of water, nearly $1,000,000 was recovered in a few years. In the latest kind of diving dress the diver carries a cylinder of compressed air on his back, and is independent of help from above.

THE BELL THAT RINGS UNDER THE SEA

This shows the best means of warning a ship in foggy weather. By means of electricity, the lighthouse-keeper rings a bell under the sea. The ship has inside its hull on each side a microphone, which collects the sound of the bell as it passes through the water in the direction of the dotted line, and magnifies it. A wire connects each microphone with a telephone receiver in the wheel-house, and by turning his ship until he hears the bell equally loudly from each microphone, the captain is able to point his ship towards the bell. His chart marks the position of the bell, and he is thus able to know exactly where he is.



Jack's voice-box, with covering partly removed to show changing of position of vocal cords. First picture shows an opening for breathing, the second the cords forming chink for singing high note.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6255.

JACK'S WIRELESS TELEPHONE

THE BOX IN WHICH HE KEEPS HIS VOICE

We remember that, as the air went down to ventilate Jack's house, it had to pass through a very narrow place, which was opened to let it go by. That place has no use at all, so far as the ingoing air is concerned, though it is true that Jack can make noises, and even speak, by means of his ingoing air; but that is very tiring to Jack, and still more tiring to the people who have to listen to him. The real business of this narrow place, and the voice-box that holds it, is with the air as it comes back from Jack's bellows. This air, we remember, is rather warmer, and much moister, than it was when it went in; it contains less oxygen, more carbonic acid gas, and just the same amount of nitrogen.

Other creatures can make more noise, and more alarming noise, and can keep up their voices for a longer time; but no other creature has anything to approach the voice-box of Jack's house for the beauty and the variety and the expressiveness and the usefulness of the sounds it can make. Perhaps, however, if the truth were told, the credit of this goes less to Jack's voice-box than to the wonderful group of head-servants living in the upper part of his brain.

Now, before we describe this voice-box, we must understand what it really is, and what it enables Jack to do. We know already that his house, like some great office or hospital, has a magnificent telephone system of its own, by which all its parts can communicate with each other. We already know very well that it has millions of little batteries called nerve-cells, and that these nerve-cells communicate with each other, and with every part of Jack's house, by means of a wonderful kind of living wires called nerves. These nerves do undoubtedly play exactly the part of wires: messages run through them; they direct the course of the messages and keep them to themselves. If they are cut, the messages cannot travel; and they are definitely of two kinds — one carrying messages only from Jack's brain *outwards,* and one carrying messages only *inwards* to the brain.

But an office or a hospital not only needs its own private telephone system, but also requires some arrangement for communicating with the

outside world. It requires a machine for sending messages, and it requires also another kind of machine, called a receiver, for taking in messages. Now, if an office or a hospital requires such arrangements, much more does Jack's house. Any other kind of house may get along by itself, but Jack's house cannot. It was made and meant to be one of many, all living together, and helping one another, and communicating with, and serving one another.

THE TELEPHONE THAT IS ALWAYS MOVING

It follows that the arrangements for sending and receiving messages are of the first importance in Jack's house; and here a difficulty at once arises. Ordinary houses stand still where they are built, and there is no particular difficulty in setting up machines in them with wires by which the occupants of the houses can speak to each other and be spoken to. But we could hardly have a telephone put into our house if it were constantly walking and running about, and might any day make a journey of a hundred or a thousand miles.

There are, of course, such things as wireless telephones, and people can talk to each other by means of telephones at great distances without wires, just as they can telegraph to each other. What happens is simply that the electric waves, which, in other cases, run along wires, in this case run through the air in an invisible kind of something we call the ether. This we consider exceedingly wonderful, but it is really one of the oldest things, and we all do it every day.

WHAT JACK'S VOICE-BOX REALLY DOES

We all have in our throats a marvellous machine for making waves, which need and have no wire, and with this machine we daily telephone — which means "speak at a distance" — to each other; and we also possess a much more wonderful receiver, called the ear, which catches these waves, and then sends an account of them to our brain by means of certain of the wires that go to make up the *inside* telephone system of Jack's house. Now we have some idea of what Jack's voice-box really does, and we can proceed to see how it does it.

Of course, it is not always in action — if Jack has any sense. Yet when it is not in action it must always be on its good behaviour, for air is for ever needing to pass through it, whether or not it chooses to make use of the air on its own account.

This wonderful voice-box, or larynx, the message-sender of Jack's wireless telephone, is made up of a number of separate pieces of cartilage, or gristle, a firm, fairly stiff substance which is not bone, and yet is rather like it. When Jack's house grows very old, these pieces of gristle are apt to get too much lime in them, and become more like bone than they should; and this is probably the chief reason why the voices of old people change, and become weak and shaky.

WHEN JACK'S BOX GROWS MUCH BIGGER

When these pieces of cartilage are put together they make a kind of box, which we can readily see and feel in the throat, and which is sometimes called Adam's apple, because of the stupid idea that it is the apple that Adam swallowed, which stuck in his throat. It is true, however, that this "apple" is much bigger and more noticeable in men than in women, and that is why men have stronger and deeper voices than women.

When Jack and Jill are children their voice-boxes are very small, but at some time in their teens their voice-boxes, especially Jack's, grow much bigger. This happens so quickly in Jack's case that, for a time, he loses control of his voice-box, and his voice is likely to break, and sound sometimes high and sometimes low without his meaning to make the difference. Also, if he has been a singer, his pure child-like high notes begin to go, and gradually he gets deeper notes which he never had before.

When the voice-box has grown up, so to say, we can readily feel in our throats the largest of the cartilages, which projects forwards, and beneath it we can feel a regular, strong ring, which is the lowest of the cartilages, and supports the others.

But we can really learn nothing about this voice-box until we look inside it. About half a century ago an inventive Spaniard, a great teacher of singing, called Manuel Garcia — who died lately, more than a hundred years old — thought he would like to be able to see the inside of his own voice-box, and he actually invented a little mirror which can be passed into the back of anyone's throat, and with which can be seen reflected the inside of the person's voice-box. Garcia invented this laryngoscope, or larynx-seer, because he wanted to learn about singing; but, somewhat improved, it has become a valuable invention for doctors, enabling them to save many lives and voices and relieve a vast amount of pain.

THE CORDS THAT HELP JACK AND JILL TO SPEAK

What we see with the laryngoscope is a pair of vocal cords. When these are quite well they are pale white to look at, and they move together, towards or away from each other, quickly and easily and equally; so that the space between them is always exactly in the middle of the larynx, and that means also exactly in the middle of Jack's house. If one cord were moving badly, the other would come across to try to meet it. Also, if Jack has been talking too much, or has been smoking too much — a very common reason — and also in people who drink too much, the cords are not pale white, but slightly reddish, and then the voice is husky, and soon gets tired.

The cords are made of pure elastic fibres, covered by a layer of smooth, flat cells. In front, as the picture shows, they are attached close together behind the front part of the big cartilage which we can see and feel so easily.

But each of the cords is attached behind to a corner of a little separate piece of cartilage, and each of these pieces of cartilage is so posed that it can rotate and twist upon itself. When it twists in one direction, it carries the end of that vocal cord towards the middle of Jack's throat, to meet the other cord. In health, both cords always move together, and so in this case the cords will almost meet — not quite, but very nearly. Every time Jack speaks or sings, this is the first thing he does; and if he cannot bring his cords close together like this he has lost his voice, and can only whisper.

WHEN JACK SHOUTS AT THE TOP OF HIS VOICE

But when the piece of cartilage that carries the back end of its vocal cord twists on itself in the other direction, it carries the cord away from the middle, and away from its fellow. Both little cartilages do this together, and now what was before a narrow chink becomes a triangular opening that readily lets air through in either direction, without producing any sound.

Our business now is with what happens when Jack puts his vocal cords together as the air is coming out of his chest. In the first place, he does not content himself with letting the air come out by the elastic recoil of his stretched lungs and ribs and muscles, as he usually does. That would not give him enough force for his purpose. On these occasions he makes a "forced expiration," deliberately squeezing his chest, so as to make the air come up his windpipe with unusual force. The harder he squeezes, the more result he will get, and when he shouts or sings as loud as he can he is squeezing his chest to its utmost possible extent, short of blowing his vocal cords apart and spoiling everything.

THE WAVES THAT SPREAD IN ALL DIRECTIONS

But he does more than this. Not only does he bring his vocal cords together, but he also deliberately makes them tight. The cartilages to which their back ends are fixed sit on the top of the ring cartilage, which is shaped at the back exactly like a signet ring, and has a wide space for them to rest on. Now, when Jack thinks fit, he can tilt these little cartilages backwards so as to make his vocal cords tight; and then, if a current of air is pressed hard and suddenly against them, they have no choice but to vibrate, or tremble, like any tight string you might pluck with your finger.

Thus Jack's wireless telephone produces air-waves — commonly called sound — which leave his house, and

may be picked up by any receiver, such as the ear of a man or an animal, or the receiver of a phonograph. These waves, like the waves of other wireless telephony or telegraphy, spread in all directions, and cannot be directed beyond a slight degree, because there is no wire to confine them.

THE TINY THINGS ON WHICH THE BEAUTY OF SPEAKING DEPENDS

The pitch of the sound depends on the number of waves produced in a second, and that depends entirely on the tightness of Jack's cords. It differs in different people, because some have heavier and longer cords, and these will always vibrate more slowly, and make lower-pitched sounds, however tightly they may be pulled. But, in any particular case, the higher notes will be produced when Jack tightens his cords, and the lower notes when he relaxes them. He does so all the time, when he is speaking as well as when he is singing. Listen to anyone speaking, and you will hear how the pitch of his voice rises and falls, differently at different times; so that, for instance, you could tell by the change in pitch that he was asking a question even if he were using a language, such as Spanish, that you did not understand. Half the beauty and interest and expressiveness of speaking and reading aloud depends on these changes of pitch — which depend on the use of a tiny pair of muscles, and a special pair of nerves.

HOW EVERY PART OF THE HOUSE HELPS JACK TO SING

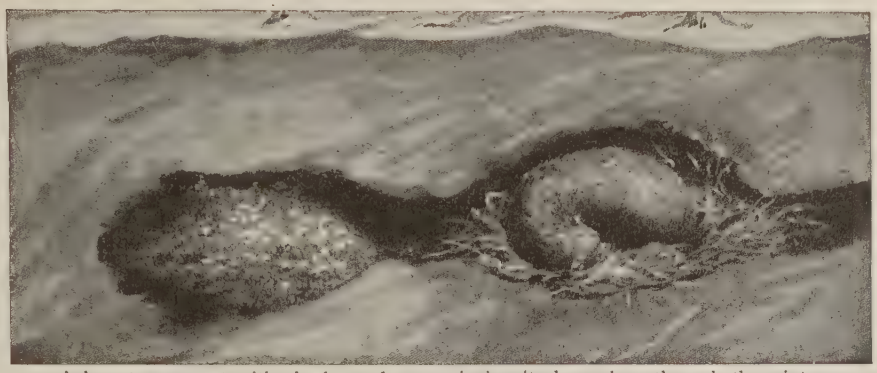
In great singers this power is marvellous. They can control the pitch of the voice within wide limits, at their will; they can maintain the clearness and beauty of the tone equally when they are scarcely sounding any note at all and when they are singing their loudest; and they can alter, also, the quality of the tone in order to express different kinds of feeling.

But it is not to be supposed that the voice-box itself, without any help, is equal to all this, much less to producing words. On the contrary, every neighbouring part of Jack's house is called on for aid when he speaks or sings. When he alters the pitch of his voice, he can feel that his voice-box rises or falls in his throat. When he speaks or sings deep and loud, he can feel his whole chest vibrating and helping to make the sound what it is. His whole throat is at work, too. Indeed, when he first learns to sing he uses his throat too much and strangles his voice, and people say he is a "throaty" singer. His tongue is always at work, either lying low and smooth in the floor of his mouth, or moving about to make the vowels or consonants. His lips are at it, too, as deaf people well know, when they learn to read the lips because they cannot hear. His soft palate, at the back of the roof of his mouth, rises and closes the back of his nose, so that he does not produce a nasal tone; and in good singers, when they sing high and loud, if we put our fingers on their nose or cheek-bones, we can feel them all vibrating and helping the sound, just as the chest does with the lower notes.

THE MACHINERY THAT WORKS TO PRODUCE LANGUAGE AND MUSIC

All this complicated machinery works together with exquisite ease and skill and harmony whenever we speak or sing properly, and it produces either the universal language called music, which can express things, like joy or sorrow, that all can understand; or else it produces a special set of waves — and interruptions to the waves, which are called consonants, like p and m and t — which form a code or set of signals, called a language, just like the code used in ordinary telegraphy. Our native language seems "natural" to us, because we grew up with it; but really it is a quite artificial and specially invented code, and we show this when we criticise any code we don't understand — though it is probably just as good as ours — and call it "gibberish." The only exception to this is that a few words in all codes are not really artificial, but are more or less imitations of the natural sounds — such words as whisper, and buzz, and tinkle, and coo, and so on.

Such, then, is Jack's wireless telephone, although as yet we have only described the least part of it.



A hamster — a rat with cheek pouches — enjoying its long sleep through the winter

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6274.

THE WINTER SLEEP OF ANIMALS

A BUTTERFLY was born one day, and saw a world beautiful with sunshine and flowers and fruit. The air was sweet with perfume, the flowers were heavy with nectar, the world was a paradise for butterflies. And our butterfly danced and floated in the sunlight, and retired in the evening to the shelter of a splendid tree. The butterfly laid its eggs, and died. Its whole life lasted but a few days. To such a butterfly our world is always sunny and warm; always full of flowers and fruit. Now, how many of us realise that there are animals which live far longer than man lives — animals which know nothing but summer?

In a famous zoological garden an animal was shown, a few years ago, which had slept about two hundred years in all. The animal in question was an elephant tortoise, the age of which at the time of his death, in 1906, was over 350 years. Now, he would sleep at least twelve hours out of each twenty-four during the summer. But that did not satisfy him. As soon as the dull days of autumn came, the tortoise put himself to sleep, not for the night, but for the whole winter. And during all his long life — a life as long as the lives of six men — he never saw a winter. This tortoise was not different from the rest of his family. Every year he hibernated — that is to say, he passed the winter hidden away, and in sleep.

The long sleep of animals in the winter is one of the wonderful precautions which Nature provides for her children of the wilds. We might say that it is natural for a cold-blooded animal like the tortoise to go to sleep for the winter; that it is so sluggish an animal at the best that to change to a state of complete torpor or sleep is but a little step. But animals much more active than the tortoise go to sleep for the whole of the winter months.

When we read of travellers in the Arctic regions, we know that in the depth of winter they may come across the great Polar bear. Naturally, then, we say to ourselves that Polar bears do not hibernate. We are both right and wrong. Male Polar bears do not hibernate. They take their nightly sleep as we take ours, but they are always active in pursuit of food during the day. The mother Polar bear, however, goes to sleep for the winter. She lies down in the snow, and lets the soft, feathery mantle cover her. Her warm breath keeps open a sort of funnel for her through which she can breathe. Far down in the snow as

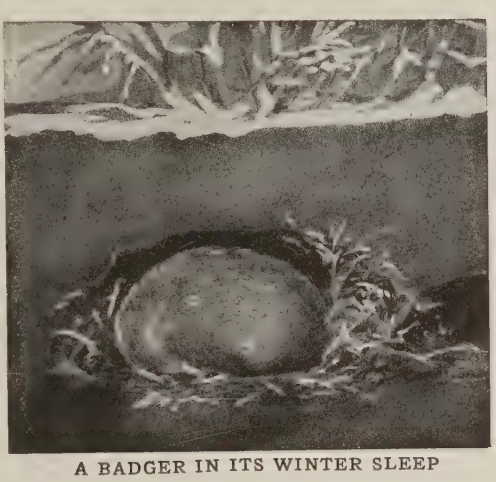
she may lie, there is always open a way to the upper air from which she can draw supplies of oxygen to keep her blood pure. And there, through all the winter days and nights, she lies. Winter comes and goes, and in due course the spring-time arrives. Then forth from her bed of snow comes the mother bear. And when she does go out, she does not go alone — she takes with her a baby bear, or, it may be, two baby bears, whiter and fatter and jollier than the finest Teddy bear that ever became lord of a nursery.

A POLAR BEAR SLEEPING THROUGH THE WINTER

But let us not forget that there are many other bears besides those of the Arctic regions, and many of these also hibernate. They do not bury themselves in the snow, but they find some other refuge. It may be the hollow trunk of a tree, or it may be some snug cave. All hibernating animals must, before settling down for the winter, find some suitable place. It would be of no use for them just to lie down the moment Nature told them that the hour was at hand for them to begin their winter sleep; they would die of cold, like ourselves, if they did not take precautions. They seek the right sort of shelter — some enclosed place, where the cold wind will not blow, and where the temperature will not vary. A mysterious knowledge which they have spurs them to do more than find out this shelter. As the autumn draws near, the bears eat and eat and eat, not because they are desperately hungry, nor because they are greedy. They eat that they may become fat. During the winter months, when they are lying like dead bears in their retreats, they will require some sort of nourishment to retain life in their bodies. That nourishment they find in the masses of fat stored up in their bodies by the process of heavy feeding which they have undergone in preparation for their long fast in the winter months.

He knows that he must be fat at the

beginning of autumn when he tucks himself up in his cave or tree, or he will die, and so well does he understand this that, if times have been hard with him, and he has not put on a great mass of fat, he will not risk going off for his winter sleep. Woe to us if we come across him at such a time. We ourselves are bad-tempered if we lose our sleep, but we are not as bad as the thin and angry bear which wants to sleep. That is the time when he is to be avoided. Another time is when he wakes up from his winter sleep. Then he is a bad-tempered fellow indeed. All the fat in his body has been absorbed during the winter; he is lean and hungry, and his fur is also matted and unlovely, and he is as bad-tempered as any bear could be. But leave him alone, and he will come round. He will find roots, tender shoots of trees, honey, perhaps a few animals, and in a month's time his fur will have become sleek and fine.



A BADGER IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

The badger belongs to a species which, in colder lands, passes a good deal of the winter in sleep. In this it is like the brown bear. Brown bears and badgers partly hibernate — that is to say, they have long spells of winter sleep, without passing all the winter in this way. These animals now and again bestir themselves to go out and get food. Forth they go, get a meal as best they can, then return to their lair and sleep for weeks. Even the common English hare hibernates to some extent. It can lie and snooze for days, or even weeks together, in the snow in the fields, and feel none the worse for the adventure. The scientist would not call this true hibernation, for the hare, like the Polar bear, keeps open a funnel in the snow by means of its warm breath. The scientist insists that an animal, to hibernate, shall be in a state of complete torpor; that it shall be to all appearance dead.

An animal in this state is one of the greatest mysteries in the world. The breathing practically ceases, the heart beats faintly; the temperature, or bodily heat, of the animal sinks to the temperature of the place in which it lies. Great cold numbs us, and makes us fall asleep — to die. But great cold awakens the hibernating animal. The sleeper is recalled to life, as it were, by a sudden fall in temperature, and if it is not able to move about and get food, or in other ways increase the heat of its body, it will die, frozen to death, like the weakest of us. A rise in temperature will also recall the unconscious animal from its deep slumbers.

The bats hibernate in the truest sense. If we were to take a bat in the middle of summer and plunge it into water, we could soon drown it. But when a bat has fallen into its winter sleep we can place it in a bucket of water and keep it there for nearly half an hour, and it will know nothing about it, and be none the worse for the drenching. Every boy who has handled a sleeping hedgehog in summer knows that if we disturb it when it is sleeping ordinarily it will give a little snort or two, wriggle, then coil itself up tighter than ever, being quite awake.

When its winter sleep has started, however, we can do as we like to it without awakening it. It seems scarcely to breathe. When we try to rouse it, it will give one or two snores, then breathe feebly a few times, and become as quiet as if dead.

In winter we might handle some deadly snakes without the least risk of danger to ourselves, but others, awakened from their torpor, would be as deadly as in the summer-time. There

is plenty of opportunity for studying hibernation if we keep reptiles, for they all go to sleep for the whole winter, provided that the conditions in which we keep them resemble the conditions under which these animals live when at large. Rattlesnakes are said to travel for miles, in the autumn, back to the old home where they were born, so that all the members of the family, no matter how far they have wandered during the summer in search of food, may be together for the long winter sleep. But who would care to handle rattlesnakes, even though they were asleep? Some of the deadliest vipers when aroused in the winter are quite harmless; their "poison" is not poison at this time, but as other poisonous snakes are poisonous winter and summer, we should not care to experiment with the rattlesnake when he is waking up in a bad temper.

A young bat, life-size, picked up in the Surrey lanes at Ewell, near Epsom

We can get ample evidence as to the ways of hibernating animals from our common neighbours, the frogs and toads. These sleep soundly through the most severe winter, but they are too wise in the choice of their hiding-places for us to find them easily. When chill autumn comes the frogs betake themselves to their ponds, dive down to the bottom, and bury themselves in the mud. Should we by any chance come upon a hibernating frog, he will swim lazily away, but will soon settle down again to resume the nap which we have disturbed. It is easy for any cold-blooded animal thus to pass the time in sleep. A reptile does not have to undergo so violent a change of temperature as a warm-blooded animal. A lizard makes itself at home for the winter in various places — under stones, among dead leaves, in holes and trees, and so forth. Tortoises bury themselves for their winter sleep.

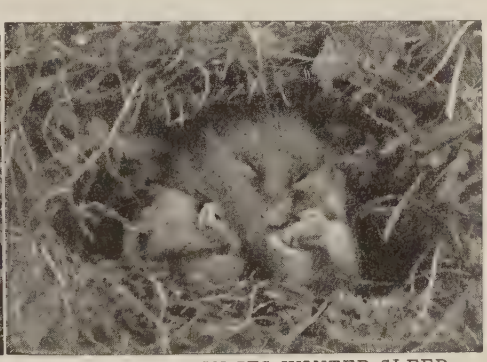
Lower in the scale of life we find the same habit practised. Snails and slugs are profound winter sleepers. Slugs go to sleep in holes in the ground, and worms make their winter beds deep enough in the ground to escape the effect of frost. Snails, however, take a double precaution. They have their holes in the ground, but they are skilful enough to make a special protection for themselves. They close up the hole in their shell, but, as they must still have air, they leave open a tiny hole in this covering. It is hard to say how long they can support life in these conditions. A snail from Egypt, called Helix desertorum, lived, gummed to a board, for four years. It then revived, and lived in a museum for two years after awakening. Hence

BATS DURING THEIR WINTER SLEEP

we need not be surprised to learn that fresh-water snails have the power of hiding away and remaining without food all the winter months. Some fishes hide themselves in deep holes or in the mud, and remain in a torpor while winter lasts.

Many insects hibernate. But here we come to a parting of the ways, as it were. Are we to call the life of the chrysalis during the winter a hibernation? Some insects lay two or three lots of eggs in the course of the summer. The earlier lots will all be hatched during the same summer, but the later will remain either as eggs or as chrysalises during the time of cold and absence of food. That is true of flies and many moths and butterflies. But we see butterflies on warm days in winter.

A HEDGEHOG IN ITS WINTER SLEEP



A DORMOUSE IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

True, there are some butterflies hardy enough to brave the cold days of winter. During frost and fogs and snow and rain they hide away in warm places, depending for life on the store of nourishment contained in their fragile bodies.

When the sun shines and the wind is warm, out they come, fluttering like winged sunshine in the wintry air. A very little suffices to feed them, and we are all glad, for the sight of a butterfly in winter is cheering.

It has taken the experience of thousands of generations to teach animals that it is necessary for them to go to sleep during the winter. Those animals which hibernate know their business better than we can teach it to them. Certain bats go off to bed for the winter at the end of July, when their food is still plentiful. That seems unaccountable to us, but that there is a good reason for it we may be sure from the fact that year after year the bats retire at about the same time. Probably the reason is that they have had all the food necessary to build up their bodily strength; to continue to feed might be useless, perhaps even harmful.

Let us glance at the methods of some animals that hibernate on less severe lines. Our pert and handsome friend, the squirrel, is one of them. We already know how he stores up food for the winter, then tucks himself up in bed and goes off to sleep. But warm days of winter wake him up, or the action of his heart and muscles, which consume the fat stored in his body, does so. He wakes up, pops out to his store of nuts, and makes a good meal, then curls himself up for another long snooze in his delightfully warm little abode.

American marmots actually make hay and store it in summer, so that they may have abundant food during the winter. There are many species of marmots, and we can find something to admire in the wise ways of each. Those whose homes are in Europe and India make but little preparation, for they know that they will be able to leave their underground towns early in spring, and come out for food. Others lay up store for a long stay underground, so that as often as hunger awakens them they may have sufficient food in their little barns without having to go out and face the cruel weather. The chipmunk or ground squirrel knows that winter is a hard time, dur-

ing which he must shut himself up in his subterranean city. How well he provides against that time we may know from what was found in the winter home made by four chipmunks. There was a quarter of a pint of wheat, a quart of nuts, a peck of acorns, two quarts of buckwheat, a lot of corn, and a quantity of grass-seed. And this was to feed four fat chipmunks in the little intervals of wakefulness throughout the winter. Need we wonder at all that when they come out from their long winter sleep the chipmunks are as fat as butter?

It is from necessity, then, not from choice, that the animals of which we have been talking take these long winter sleeps. Long as it has taken them to learn that they must accustom themselves to such a mode of life, they very soon shake off the attractions of a winter-long sleep if their conditions of life alter. As we have seen, frogs go down into the mud to sleep. But if we like we can keep a frog awake all the winter. We have only to keep him moist and warm and feed him, and he will not want to sleep night and day.

We know that men kept in a temperature equalling that of their own bodies, and doing nothing, can go without food for a long time. It is only at the beginning that hunger and thirst are felt; afterwards there is generally only a desire to sleep. Of course, if a man were moving about, or doing work, the case would be quite different; he would soon die. But keeping still in a warm place with pure air, a man can live many days without food or water. If a man can do this, we need not be surprised that cold-blooded animals like reptiles and amphibia and fishes can pass a winter without food.

It is not so easy for an animal which needs occasional meals to hibernate. It is hardest, of course, for the flesh-eating animals. They have never yet learned to store up food for the winter, except in the case of the Arctic fox, which does hide the bodies of captured animals, to be eaten when he wakes up now and again during the winter. It is wonderful that even a little animal like the Arctic fox should be able to make this provision. Of course, it would be impossible for a great bear to lay aside enough to keep himself fed during a long winter. He knows that, so he goes to sleep entirely, and eats nothing, making himself, by so doing, one of the greatest wonders of animal creation. Hibernation is a mysterious and fascinating subject, and there is still a great deal to be learned about it even by wise men.

The summer sleep of some animals is not such a simple matter for us to study. We have all noticed that on a hot summer day a heavy, drowsy feeling steals over us, and old people usually go to sleep during the afternoon. Sitting in front of a hot fire on a winter afternoon or evening will also have this effect. Well, the same sort of thing happens to animals, but with them it is a sleep for a season. Reptiles are most commonly affected in this way. The crocodile makes himself a bed deep down in the mud, and lets the sun bake the latter into a hard crust round him, and there he stays until rain comes to swell the river in which he makes his home. Then he breaks out of his muddy cradle, and is alert and hungry.

Snakes hide themselves in the same way, but let us beware of disturbing one. Summer-sleeping serpents are vicious if aroused. But the sleep during summer is not confined to the reptiles; the mud-fishes make a place for themselves in the mud. The water of the river dries up; the mud hardens until it is like stone, but the fish lies asleep inside, absolutely unharmed. And while it is in that state we can dig it up in its muddy case and bring it over the ocean, and wash it out of its earth into a tank in one of our conservatories, and it will live and flourish.

It is necessary that some animals should go to sleep to avoid the hardships of winter; it is just as necessary that others should sleep during the scorching heat of summer. The blazing sun of tropical lands burns up the vegetation, and dries up the streams. If these animals remained awake, there would be nothing for them to eat. They have, therefore, to make the best of matters where they are.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6102.

SOME authors write histories, some biographies, some novels, some works of science, but Henry David Thoreau, author of "Walden," did none of these. He wrote Nature books, delightful stories of his life in the fields and the woods — tales of the birds and the bees and the flowers. In "Walden," in "The Maine Woods," in "Excursions," we hear the sweep of the wind through the treetops, and the chatter of the squirrels, or feel the snow crunch under our feet or hear the swish of the rain-wet grass in the summertime as "really truly" as if we were living in the woods ourselves.

WALDEN: By HENRY DAVID THOREAU

SPRINGTIME AT WALDEN POND

As it grew darker, I was startled by the *honking* of geese flying low over the woods, like weary travellers getting in late from southern lakes. Standing at my door, I could hear the rush of their wings; when, driving toward my house, they suddenly spied my light, and with hushed clamour wheeled and settled in the pond. In the morning I watched the geese from the door through the mist, sailing in the middle of the pond, fifty rods off, so large and tumultuous that Walden appeared like an artificial pond for their amusement. But when I stood on the shore they at once rose up with a great flapping of wings at the signal of their commander, and when they had got into rank circled about over my head, twenty-nine of them, and then steered straight for Canada, with a regular *honk* from the leader at intervals.

At the approach of spring the red-squirrels got under my house, two at a time, directly under my feet as I sat reading or writing, and kept up the queerest chuckling and chirruping and vocal pirouetting and gurgling sounds that ever were heard; and when I stamped they only chirruped the louder, as if past all fear and respect in their mad pranks, defying humanity to stop them. No you don't — chickaree — chickaree. They were wholly deaf to my arguments, or failed to perceive their force and fell into a strain of invective that was irresistible.

The first sparrow of spring! The faint silvery warblings heard over the partially bare and moist fields from the blue-bird, the song sparrow, and the red-wing, as if the last flakes of winter tinkled as they fell. The marsh-hawk, sailing low over the meadow is already seeking the first slimy life that awakes. The sinking sound of melting snow is heard in all dells, and the ice dissolves apace in the ponds. The grass flames up on the hillsides like a spring fire, as if the earth sent forth an inward heat to greet the returning sun.

THE BATTLE OF THE ANTS

One day when I went out to my wood-pile, or rather my pile of stumps, I observed two large ants, the one red, the other much larger, nearly half an inch long, and black, fiercely contending with one another. Having once got hold they never let go, but struggled and wrestled and rolled on the chips incessantly. Looking farther, I was surprised to find that the chips were covered with such combatants, that it was not a duel but a war between two races of ants, the red always pitted against the black, and frequently two red ones to one black. The legions of these Myrmidons covered all the hills and vales in my wood-yard, and the ground was already strewn with the dead and dying, both red and black. On every side they were engaged in deadly combat, yet without any noise that I could hear, and human soldiers

never fought so resolutely. I watched a couple that were fast locked in each other's embraces, in a little valley amid the chips, now at noonday prepared to fight till the sun went down, or life went out. The smaller red champion had fastened himself like a vise to his adversary's front, and through all the tumblings on that field never for an instant ceased to gnaw at one of his feelers near the root, having caused the other to go by the board; while the stronger black one dashed him from side to side, and, as I saw on looking nearer, had already divested him of several of his members. They fought with more pertinacity than bull-dogs. Neither manifested the least disposition to retreat. It was evident that their battle-cry was Conquer or die. In the meanwhile there came along a single red ant on the hillside of this valley, evidently full of excitement, who either had despatched his foe, or had not yet taken part in the battle; probably the latter, for he had lost none of his limbs; whose mother had charged him to return with his shield or upon it. He saw this unequal combat from afar, — for the blacks were nearly twice the size of the red, — he drew near with rapid pace till he stood on his guard within half an inch of the combatants; then, watching his opportunity, he sprang upon the black warrior, and commenced his operations near the root of his right fore-leg, leaving the foe to select among his own members.

I took up the chip on which the three I have particularly described were struggling, carried it into my house, and placed it under a tumbler on my window-sill, in order to see the issue. Holding a microscope to the first mentioned red ant, I saw that, though he was assiduously gnawing at the near fore-leg of his enemy, having severed his remaining feeler, his own breast was all torn away, exposing what vitals he had there to the jaws of the black warrior, whose breast-plate was apparently too thick for him to pierce; and the dark carbuncles of the sufferer's eyes shone with ferocity such as war only could excite. They struggled half an hour longer under the tumbler, and when I looked again the black soldier had severed the heads of his foes from their bodies, and the still living heads were hanging on either side of him like ghastly trophies at his saddle-bow, still apparently as firmly fastened as ever, and he was endeavouring with feeble struggles, being without feelers and with only the remnant of a leg, and I know not how many other wounds, to divest himself of them; which at length after half an hour more, he accomplished. I raised the glass, and he went off over the window-sill in that crippled state. Whether he finally survived that combat, and spent the remainder of his days in some Hotel des Invalides, I do not know; but I thought that his industry would not be worth much hereafter. I never learned which party was victorious, nor the cause of the war; but I felt for the rest of the day as if I had my feelings excited and harrowed by witnessing the struggle, the ferocity and carnage, of a human battle before my door.

CAPTURE OF THE INCA: By WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT

"The Capture of the Inca" is an exciting bit of narrative taken from Prescott's "Conquest of Peru," a book which most girls and all boys will enjoy reading. The book tells the romantic story of the Spaniards' march over the Andes and of the wonderful ancient towns and tribes that lived long ago in those great South American mountains. In the selection given here, the Spaniards, under Pizarro, their commander, have just entered the city of Caxamalca, and are about to entrap the Inca — or Indian king. "The Conquest of Peru," like Prescott's other entertaining histories, was written by the author under the greatest difficulties, as he had but the use of one eye, the other having been blinded in a school-boy frolic by a blow on the eyeball with a hard crust of bread.

It was not long before sunset when the van of the royal procession entered the gates of the city. First came some hundreds of the menials, employed to clear the path from every obstacle, and singing songs of triumph as they came, "which, in our ears," says one of the Con-

querors, "sounded like the sounds of hell!" Then followed other bodies of different ranks, and dressed in different liveries. Some wore a showy stuff, checkered white and red, like the squares of a chess-board. Others were clad in pure white, bearing hammers or maces of silver or copper; and the guards, together with those in immediate attendance on the prince, were distinguished by a rich azure livery, while the large pendants attached to the ears indicated the Peruvian noble.

Elevated high above his vassals came the Inca Atahuallpa, borne on a sedan or open litter, on which was a sort of throne made of massive gold of inestimable value. The palanquin was lined with the richly-coloured plumes of tropical birds, and studded with shining plates of gold and silver. The monarch's attire was much richer than on the preceding evening. Round his neck was suspended a collar of emeralds, of uncommon size and brilliancy. His short hair was decorated with golden ornaments, and the imperial borla encircled his temples. The bearing of the Inca was sedate and dignified; and from his lofty station he looked down on the multitudes below with an air of composure, like one accustomed to command.

As the leading files of the procession entered the great square, larger, says an old chronicler, than any square in Spain, they opened to the right and left for the royal retinue to pass. Everything was conducted in admirable order. The monarch was permitted to traverse the plaza in silence, and not a Spaniard was to be seen. When some five or six thousand of his people had entered the place, Atahuallpa halted, and, turning round with an inquiring look, demanded, "Where are the strangers?"

At this moment Fray Vicente de Valverde, a Dominican friar, Pizarro's chaplain, and afterwards Bishop of Cuzco, came forward with his breviary, or as other accounts state, a Bible, in one hand, and a crucifix in the other, and, approaching the Inca, told him that he came by order of his commander to expound to him the doctrines of the true faith, for which purpose the Spaniards had come from a great distance to his country. The friar then explained, as clearly as he could, the mysterious doctrine of the Trinity, and, ascending high in his account, began with the creation of man, thence passed to his fall, to his subsequent redemption by Jesus Christ, to the crucifixion and the ascension, when the Saviour left the Apostle Peter as his Vicegerent upon earth. The friar concluded with beseeching the Peruvian monarch to receive him kindly; to abjure the errors of his own faith, and embrace that of the Christian now proffered to him, the only one by which he could hope for salvation; and, furthermore, to acknowledge himself a tributary of the Emperor Charles the Fifth, who, in that event, would aid and protect him as his loyal vassal.

The eyes of the Indian monarch flashed fire, and his dark brow grew darker as he replied, "I will be no man's tributary! I am greater than any prince on earth. Your emperor may be a great prince; I do not doubt it, when I see that he has sent his subjects so far across the waters; and I am willing to hold him as a brother. As for the Pope of whom you speak, he must be crazy to talk of giving away countries which do not belong to him. For my faith," he continued, "I will not change it. Your own God, as you say, was put to death by the very men whom he created. But mine," he concluded, pointing to his deity, — then alas! sinking in glory behind the mountains, — "my God still lives in the heavens, and looks down on his children."

He then demanded of Valverde by what authority he had said these things. The friar pointed to the book which he held as his authority. Atahuallpa, taking it, turned over the pages a moment, then, as the insult he had received probably flashed across his mind, he threw it down with vehemence, and exclaimed, "Tell your comrades that they shall give me an

account of their doings in my land. I will not go from here till they have made me full satisfaction for all the wrongs they have committed."

The friar, greatly scandalised by the indignity offered to the sacred volume, stayed only to pick it up, and hastening to Pizarro, informed him of what had been done, exclaiming at the same time, "Do you not see, that, while we stand here wasting our breath in talking with the dog, full of pride as he is, the fields are filling with Indians! Set on at once! I absolve you." Pizarro saw that the hour had come. He waved a white scarf in the air, the appointed signal. The fatal gun was fired from the fortress. Then springing into the square, the Spanish captain and his followers shouted the old war-cry of "St. Jago and at them!" It was answered by the battle-cry of every Spaniard in the city, as, rushing from the avenues of the great halls in which they were concealed, they poured into the plaza, horse and foot, each in his own dark column, and threw themselves into the midst of the Indian crowd. The latter, taken by surprise, stunned by the report of artillery and muskets, the echoes of which reverberated like thunder from the surrounding buildings, and blinded by the smoke which rolled in sulphurous volumes along the square, were seized with a panic. They knew not whither to fly for refuge from the coming ruin. Nobles and commoners, — all were trampled down under the fierce charge of the cavalry, who dealt their blows right and left, without sparing; while their swords flashing through the thick gloom, carried dismay into the hearts of the wretched natives, who now, for the first time, saw the horse and his rider in all their terrors. They made no resistance, — as, indeed, they had no weapons with which to make it. Every avenue to escape was closed, for the entrance to the square was choked up with the dead bodies of men who perished in vain efforts to fly; and such was the agony of the survivors under the terrible pressure of their assailants, that a large body of Indians, by their convulsive struggles, burst through the wall of stone and dried clay which formed part of the boundary of the plaza! It fell, leaving an opening of more than a hundred paces, through which multitudes now found their way into the country.

Meanwhile the fight, or rather massacre, continued hot around the Inca, whose person was the great object of the assault. His faithful nobles, rallying about him, threw themselves in the way of the assailants, and strove, by tearing them from their saddles, or, at least, by offering their own bosoms as a mark for their vengeance, to shield their beloved master. . . .

The Indian monarch, stunned and bewildered, saw his faithful subjects falling around him without comprehending his situation. The litter on which he rode heaved to and fro, as the mighty press swayed backwards and forwards; and he gazed on the overwhelming ruin, like some forlorn mariner, who, tossed about in his bark by the furious elements, sees the lightning's flash and hears the thunder bursting around him, with the consciousness that he can do nothing to avert his fate. At length, weary with the work of destruction, the Spaniards, as the shades of evening grew deeper, felt afraid that the royal prize might, after all, elude them; and some of the cavaliers made a desperate attempt to end the affray at once by taking Atahuallpa's life. But Pizarro, who was nearest his person, called out with stentorian voice, "Let no one who values his life, strike at the Inca;" and, stretching out his arm to shield him, received a wound on the hand from one of his own men, — the only wound received by a Spaniard in the action.

The struggle now became fiercer than ever round the royal litter. It reeled more and more, and at length several of the nobles who supported it having been slain, it was overturned and the Indian prince would have come with violence to the ground, had not his fall been broken, by the efforts of Pizarro and some other of the cavaliers, who caught him in their arms.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 6201

THE FIRST APPLE DUMPLING

THE princess was looking up at the apple-tree, when — plop! down fell an apple at her feet!

It was not a common, ordinary apple, or it would not have been growing there, but a golden pippin.

"Oh dear!" said the princess, picking it up. "I hope you haven't hurt yourself."

"They dared me to do it," said the apple — "the other apples, you know. They said I should be afraid to let go my stalk and jump. And now I *have* done it, and I'm sorry, for someone will want to eat me, and I am not nearly ripe enough!"

"I will hide you," said the princess.

And she ran into the palace to look for a hiding-place. But whenever she opened a box or a cupboard the apple cried, "That won't do. Someone will be sure to find me there!"

The princess went all over the palace, upstairs and down, looking for a safe hiding-place for the apple; and at last she came to the kitchen. The chief cook was rolling out paste with a golden rolling-pin to make a roly-poly pudding with golden syrup in it for the princess's dinner.

She was still looking about for a hiding-place when one of the silver saucepans boiled over, and the chief cook left off rolling the paste to attend to it. The instant his back was turned, the princess took some paste and wrapped the apple up in it.

"No one will think of looking for you there," she whispered.

Then she saw that the door of an oven, out of which a cook had just taken a tray of tarts, was open, and she popped the apple in, to hide it twice over, and went away.

"Dear me, what is this?" asked the king at dinner, as he caught sight of a round brown thing on a dish.

"I don't know, your Majesty," was the answer. "The chief cook said he found it in the oven."

"It looks rather like a baked snowball," said the king. "But it smells good. Give me a knife, and I'll see."

"My dear," said the queen, "pray be careful. Suppose it should go off suddenly and blow us up!"

"Pooh!" said the king boldly. "Who's afraid?" And he cut it in two with a single stroke of the knife.

"Why," he said, "it looks like an apple. And yet it can't be. For how could an apple get inside — "

"If you please, papa," put in the princess, "I think it must be the apple I had. It wasn't ripe, you know, and was afraid someone would eat it. But perhaps it won't mind so much now it is cooked. And I think I should like a piece."

The next day the king said:

"Tell the chief cook to ask the princess to be so good as to show him how to hide some more apples."

And that is how apple dumplings were first invented.

THE FIRST HOME, SWEET HOME

A TALE OF A HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS AGO

AFTER the wild dog pack swept all the animals from the land around the Thames, Wawa and his tribe had bad living. They were hunters who fed chiefly on meat. They did not know how to till the soil and grow food, and were compelled to live on acorns and wild fruit.

Swar did not like acorns.

WAWA SAT THINKING HOW TO KEEP UP THE FIRE

"This is pigs' food," he said, one day, to his father. "Even my dog will not eat it!"

"He'll eat it," said Wawa impatiently, "when he is starving like the rest of us."

But the strange thing was that Swar's little dog never seemed to get hungry. Wawa sat by the great camp fire on Cornhill, trying to think how he could get meat for the tribe to live on. Like his people, he was very lean and worn, and he was losing his wonderful strength of arm.

"I am afraid, my little son," he said to Swar, "we must tramp back and see if the terrible dog pack has left any game there. We shall starve if we stay here."

He rose up wearily to examine the trees and make plans for building a huge raft. The Thames in those days was a wide swirl of water resembling the Amazon and the Mississippi. Instead of flowing into the sea, it ran into the Rhine. It was more by chance than by skill that the tribe had crossed the river safely in the summer; and now that it was swollen with autumn rains, it seemed impossible to return.

"Still, we must risk it," said Wawa, speaking round the camp fire that evening to all the tribe. "It is clear that if we stay here we shall perish. The wild dog pack may return and destroy us. Even if we escape that danger, we shall not live through the winter, with nothing growing on the trees, and no game in the forest."

As he spoke, the little dog came running through the jungle with something in its mouth. Terror, as he was now called, dropped what he carried at Swar's feet, and then looked up in the boy's face, waiting for a sign of approval.

"By all the glory of the sun," shouted Wawa joyfully, "the little Terror has saved us! Look, he has brought good meat!"

"Hunting! Good hunting!" shouted the tribesmen.

Wawa held up a dead rabbit. Being hunters of big game, he and his men had only searched the jungle for the tracks of deer and of wild sheep and oxen. The night raid of the dog pack

had killed many rabbits and those that remained dared not show themselves in the daylight. Terror had hunted them by scent in the darkness. Having made a good meal, he had killed for his companions, and brought his kill to Swar.

Terror was furious when Wawa seized the rabbit and held it up for the tribe to see. Leaping up with a snarl, he dragged the animal out of the chief's hand, and again laid it at Swar's feet, and then stood by, growling, ready to attack anybody who tried to rob his master of the spoil.

Wawa roared with laughter, and stooped and patted the faithful dog.

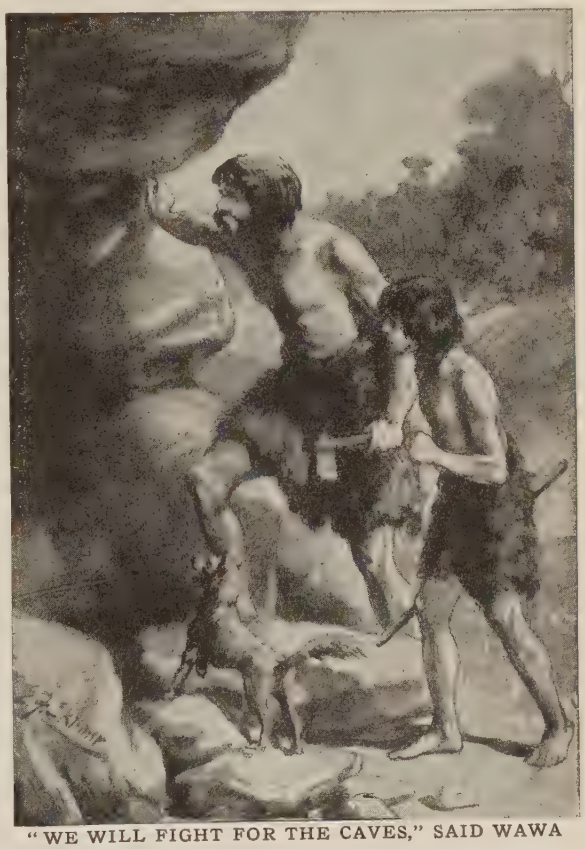
"Well done, Terror!" he said. "After all, Swar is your chief, and you owe your life to him. He shall have the rabbit, and we shall all profit by the lesson you have given us."

All thought of re-crossing the mighty river was now given up. The young tribesmen were soon busily engaged in searching for rabbits. The older men made a temporary camp in a flint quarry, and chipped some of the smaller flints into small rough stone knives, sharper-edged than the great stone axes they were accustomed to use. Then the women, taking new knives, with infinite care, cut the skins of their tents into thin strips of leather, and with these made a great quantity of snares, which were placed over all the rabbit holes found in the forest.

Thus the tribe at last managed to get food as winter was coming on, when fruit of all kinds was becoming rare. Unfortunately, all the tent skins had to be used in making the snares, and when it began to rain heavily, life in the camp became very uncomfortable.

There were days when the great tribal fire was almost put out by the continual downpour, and Wawa became very anxious. In those days there was no one who knew how to kindle a fire. Men had not discovered how to make a flame. It was from rare forest fires and from distant volcanoes that the tribes obtained the blaze they guarded so carefully.

Wawa had carried his precious fire all the way from France, and had built rafts to carry it over the rivers he crossed on his strange journey into the unexplored jungles of England. Now he sat thinking vainly for hours of some means of preserving the sacred camp fire from being put out by the unceasing torrent of rain.



"WE WILL FIGHT FOR THE CAVES," SAID WAWA

Wawa was a very wise man — one of the wisest men who ever lived in any period of the history of the world. He was only a savage, ignorant of everything on which our own civilised life is based. No savage in the wildest country at the present day is as wild as he was. He and his people clad themselves in skins which they could not even roughly sew together. Several

thousand years had to pass before men learned how to make a rough needle by boring through a small wing-bone of a bird. Another vast period of time then followed before men discovered how to sow grain and gather it and store it. There are some ants — farmer-ants they are called — that do this. But no man in Wawa's time was as wise as these ants.

And yet, though he lived in that far-off time, Wawa was a man of genius. He could invent new things. It was by the slow and painful efforts of men of his sort that mankind gradually improved its way of living. Wawa first tried to protect his fire from the rain by building over it a rough shelter of leafy boughs. But the shelter was so badly built that the wind blew it down, and, in falling, it almost put out the fire.

"So that won't do!" said Wawa angrily.

Not knowing how to sew, he could not make new coverings out of rabbit-skins, and for some hours he sat by the flickering fire, puzzling his brains. He did not go to sleep that night.

"Come with me, Swar," he said to his little son, at daybreak, "and bring your dog with you. I want to explore that hill where I found you with the lioness."

Nothing stirred in the jungle, and when they came to the northern height, they found that that too was deserted. The wild dog pack had swept the caves in the hillside free from the huge beasts of prey that used to dwell there.

"The great beasts will come back," said Swar, "won't they, Daddy?"

"Yes, my son," said the chief grimly. "They'll come back when the deer and the other game return. But they will find their caves occupied. Then we will fight for the caves, and see who is master, man or the animals!"

That was how, thousands of years ago, man first made a home in a cave.

WHEN THE FIRE WENT OUT

Outside the largest of the caves on the northern heights of London, a little boy, clad in a tiger-skin, was hammering at a flint with a stone axe. All around stretched the rank, green jungle growth. Over the tops of the sycamores and fig-trees the Thames could be seen, a great breadth of shining water, nearly a mile broad in places, and terribly swift. It swept into the Rhine. This was thousands of years ago.

"Look at the fire in the stone!" cried the little boy to his father, as with his stone axe he struck sparks out of the flint. "Oh, look at the fire in the stone!"

A broad-shouldered man, a mane of red hair falling over his back, and a great red beard and moustache almost hiding his face, came out of the cave, laughing. He was Wawa, the chief who had led his tribe across the river which divided France from England.

"So you have found out, little Swar," he said, "that there is fire magic in stones. All the tribe knows that, my little son."

"Then why don't you make a fire with it?" said Swar.

"We can't make fire out of magic," said Wawa rather sadly. "Not even the greatest wizard can do that. By the flaming sun, I wish we could get fire from the stone, now that the rains are setting in!"

And he went back slowly into the great cave to see that the tribal fire was burning well and bright. In those distant days man had not yet learned how to make fire. Here and there a tribe had found a forest blazing in a summer drought, and, snatching some flaming branches, had made a fire. In other places, far to the south of Europe, fire had been got from a volcano. It was the thing which the poor ignorant savages valued most.

On the young unmarried girls of the tribe fell the duty of feeding the fire night and day, and keeping it alight. The tribesmen used the fire to harden and sharpen the wooden spears with which they did most of their hunting. After being charred, the ends of the wooden sticks were scraped with sharp

flints. It took a week to chip into shape a great stone axe, while with a fire a wooden spear could be made in a minute or two; so these spears only were employed in ordinary hunting.

Swar, who had just reached his seventh year, had resolved to attack nothing smaller than a mammoth. There were several of these huge, woolly elephants in the jungle which stretched between Hampstead and the Thames; and two days before, while Swar was squatting by his father's side near where Camden Town now is, he had caught a glimpse of one of the great beasts.

In serious, childlike fashion he went on hammering at the big stone which he wished to make into an axe. Sometimes he hit the stone; sometimes he hit his fingers. There was not enough strength in his little brown hands to strike the least bit off the great flint. Terror, the wild dog which he had found when a puppy, and trained, kept frisking round him, and trying to get him to play. But for some time Swar vainly went on with his work. He had seen two tribesmen making a tremendous stone axe for his father, and naturally he, too, wanted to make one for himself.

Suddenly he was interrupted. A young tribesman came running up the hill, breathless and wild with excitement.

"Deer!" he shouted, "A great herd of deer down by the river!"

Out of all the caves rushed a crowd of joyous men and women and children. Winter-time was at hand, and the tribe had not seen any big game for months.

"Seven spears for every man!" cried Wawa, in a loud voice. "And down to the water at once! Women and children follow, and help to bring the meat home!"

Then Bina, his wife, spoke.

"But some one must remain at home to tend the fire," she said.

"Well, let the youngest children do that," exclaimed Wawa. "You know how we had to starve all the summer. It may be worse in the winter if the dog-pack returns and sweeps the jungle again."

"Yes, yes!" shrieked all the tribesmen, dancing in excitement, and waving their spears above their heads. "We cannot lose a single deer. Leave one of their bodies for a minute, and a wolf or hyena will get it. The chief is right. All the women must come with us."

Wawa was already running down through the jungle at a hard, steady pace. His men whooped, and then followed him silently and swiftly; and the women and girls and older boys went after the men.

Bina stayed behind for a minute, and talked to her little son.

"Now, Swar," she said very earnestly, "you must be a great chief like your father, and see that all the children keep the fire burning. Make them bring a lot of branches and put them all carefully on the flames."

"Very well, mother," said Swar proudly. "You'll see, I'll make the biggest fire in the whole world."

When his mother went away it began to rain heavily. But this did not daunt Swar. It was the first time he had been set in authority, and he was resolved to astonish the tribe by his magnificent work. He kept the children for hours running out into the jungle, and tearing down wet, dripping branches. At last a big mass of soaking leaves was built above the fire, and Swar was still keeping the children busily employed, when the tribesmen came tramping back with the spoils of the hunting.

Wawa dropped the two deer he was carrying when he saw what his little boy had done.

"By all the splendour of the sun," he cried, in a wild voice, "what have you children done to the fire?"

He began to tear away the stack of wet leaves. Quickly the men saw what was the matter, and so did the women. Shrieking with fright, they, too, tore at the wet green stuff, and at last pulled it all off the hearth. But it was too late — the rain-water had completely put out the fire. Where it had been, there was now only a pool of mud.

In the darkest corner of the cave

crouched Swar, sobbing as though his heart would break. His father was too upset to be angry with his little boy. The loss of the fire was the most terrible disaster which could have occurred to a tribe. It left them open to attack from the most cunning and the most savage of all the wild beasts — the huge cave bear and the huge cave lion. At first Wawa thought it would be safer to camp out in the jungle; but it was still raining heavily, and the tribe now had no skin tents. They had used all their skins in making snares.

"Well," he said, at last, "the women and children must sleep together in this big cave, and the men must take turns in keeping awake and watching over them."

"You sleep, too, chief," said one of his men. "You must be more tired than any of us."

"No, I will help you keep watch," said Wawa wearily. "I must think of a way," he added. "Oh, if only there was a tribe from whom we could borrow fire!"

But there was no other tribe within a hundred and fifty or two hundred miles.

"It will be necessary," thought Wawa sadly to himself, "to go back across the river."

As he was considering whether he should wait till the meat was cured, or lead his tribe away at daybreak, a little figure came and nestled up to him.

"Father," said Swar softly, "couldn't we get some of the magic fire out of the stone?"

Wawa shook his head. He looked down at the ground, thinking of other things, and his eyes idly rested on a heap of dry leaves in a corner. The dawn was just breaking.

"That's it!" cried Swar, following his glance. "Let us set light to the leaves with the fire in the stone."

Sitting among the dry, withered stuff, he began eagerly to strike fire from the flint. His father watched him listlessly. Suddenly he started up with a cry of joy, and, taking the stone and the flint axe from his little son, he began to strike them together quickly and lightly and steadily. He had seen a spark burn a tiny hole in a very dry leaf.

Half an hour afterwards the men and women and children were awakened by a wild, shrill, strange song. Wawa was dancing about the cave, singing and holding Swar above his head. In a corner was a little smoking heap of leaves and twigs. Man had made the great discovery — he had found out how to make fire.

HOW THEY GOT A HOLIDAY

Some schoolboys, who had failed to obtain a coveted holiday, thought of a plan for getting the schoolmaster out of the way.

"If we could only get him to think he is ill," said the eldest of them, "he would be ill" — which was perfectly true. So they arranged that, as they entered the school the next day, each one should say to the master: "Good-morning, sir! I am sorry to see you looking so ill." The schoolmaster replied, "Ill? I'm sure I don't feel ill."

But when others made the same remark, after a little he shut his book, and said he would return home.

So the boys got their holiday. But the next morning they found nobody at the school.

"The master must be really ill," said the boys. "We had better inquire."

On the way they met a man, who told them that the schoolmaster lay tossing on his bed in a fever.

"Follow me," said the eldest boy, "and do as I do."

He led them into the sick-room, and, going up to the master, said: "Good-morning, sir! You are looking quite yourself again."

"Am I?" said the schoolmaster. "I was feeling very ill."

"Oh, no," said the boys. "You are nearly well again. You ought to get up and take a walk."

"Perhaps you are right," said the sick man. He got up, and in a few hours had quite recovered.

GENERAL INDEX TO THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE

For titles of poems or first lines see Special Poetry Index following the General Index. Author's names are in both the indexes.

THIS Index, containing about twenty-five thousand entries, will enable you to find very quickly everything contained in The Book of Knowledge. It is not arranged exactly like an ordinary index, for the Book of Knowledge is not like any other book in the world. The book does not contain all the accumulated knowledge of the ages, but *those things which it is most important to know*, arranged so that they can be quickly and easily understood. Like an ordinary index, it is arranged alphabetically. In addition a number of the most important departments of knowledge in our index have special indexes of their own.

Many subjects are indexed twice or even three times. For example, you wish to know something about the Sun: look for the word and you will find dozens of references to the Sun and its work. Under THE BOOK OF THE EARTH you will find the story of the Sun and the Earth together. You will find Hockey in its place under the letter *H* and also under *Games*. You will have little trouble if you think for a second before you look.

The Special Poetry Index will prove a great help. The names of the authors are in the Great Index under their proper letters. They are also found in the Special Index and under each name are the titles of the poems by that author. Suppose you do not know an author's name: the titles of the poems and the first lines are given in their proper place according to the first letter of the first word, except that *A*, *An* and *The* are not considered words.

The book contains nearly ten thousand pictures, and, of course, only the most important could be indexed separately, but you will have little trouble in finding what you want. Almost every article is illustrated, and if you look in the index for the most important word in the subject you are likely to find pictures on or near the pages to which you are directed.

Think of what you want and look under the most important word. If you want a person, look under his name; if you want a country, look under its name. Everything is indexed under the word you are most likely to think of. For Poetry, see the Special Poetry Index.

A B C, how to learn the A B C, 245
A. D., what it means, 196
A. M., what it means, 1542
Aar, river, in Switzerland, 2962
Aardvark, life-story, 1002; picture, 1001
Abbas, Shah, what he did for Persia, 3880
Abbe Constantin, story of the book, 4761
Abbey, Edwin A., art of, 4125
Abbey Craig monument, 748
picture, 5013
Abbott, Sir John, as premier, 1248
Abbreviations, the meaning of, 5645
Abd-el-Kader, Arab chief, his life, 3167
Abdul Hamid II., sultan of Turkey, 3226
Abelard, Peter, monk, his life, 3984
Aberdeen, Earl of, governor-general, 1248
Abolitionists, their aims, 2008
Abraham, settled in Palestine, 3873, 6217
his visit to Egypt, 4786
Abruzzi, Duke of, picture, 4725
Abu Bekr, caliph, 3876
Abyssinia, its people, 4260
Academy, of Fine Arts, 4149
of Plato, 5510
Acadia, English press claims against, 539
granted to Sir W. Alexander, and called Nova Scotia, 219, 539
inhabitants transported, 884
Nova Scotia so-called, 5601
settlement of, 218, 537, 879
taken by English, 881, 539
Acatenango, volcano, with picture, 4390
Acceleration, what it is, 3432
Accidents, what to do in case of accident, 5110
Achilles, and Amazon queen, story, 962
Acid, different degrees of power, 1801
formulas of acids, 1798
found in fruit, 4748
produced in the stomach, 2345
what is meant by an acid, 1797
Acid salts, what they are, 1801
Aconcagua, peak, 2502, 4497, 4569
Acontia, lizard with no legs, 1219
Acorn, planted by jays, 2209
will grow in water, 2564
Acre, was captured, 1590
Acropolis, hill at Athens, 3220
its buildings, 5128
picture, 5121
Acting proverbs, game, 5202
Actinolite, in Canada, 5600
Actium, battle of, 5709
Active voice, verb in, 3370
Adam, Robert, his work, 6125
Adams, Abigail, life of, 388
picture, 387
Adams, Herbert, a sculptor, 4850
Adams, John, administration, 3533
as president, 1394
as vice-president, 1390
Declaration of Independence, 4468
heard "Hail Columbia," 2956
letter prophesying celebration of Independence Day, 4468
pictures, 1395, 3532
Adams, John, discovered Neptune, 2429
Adams, John Quincy, administration, 3534
as president, 1828
picture, 3532
Adams, Maude, life and work, 3065
Adams, Samuel, arrested by British, 982
opposed Constitution 1390
Adams, Sarah Flower, wrote hymns, 1998
Addams, Jane, life and work, 3064
Adder, how its fangs are arranged, 160
Adder's Tongue, description, 2837
Addison, Joseph, life, with portrait, 4675
poems: see Poetry Index
with Steele, picture, 4677
Address book, how to make, 2872
Adelaide, capital of South Australia,
Aden, coaling station, 1876
Adenoids, 6182
Adjectival sentence, what it is, 4299
Adjective, what it is, 2649
Adjective letter, game, 5196
Adjutant, bird, 1955; picture, 1953
Adrianople, was taken by the Turks, 3154
Adriatic Sea, where it is, 3149
Ad-Vance, the, blockade-runner, 2019
Adverb, why it is like an adjective, 3781
Adverbial sentence, what it is, 4299
Aeetes, king of Colchis, 186
Ægean Sea, 3149, 5121
Æneas, a Trojan hero, 70, 5260
Æneid, the story of the Æneid, 70
Ænopion, a king of Chios, 3313
Æolian lyre, a musical instrument, 1015
Æolians, Hellenic tribe, 5124
Æolus, the god of the wind, 1015
Aerated bread, 1872
Aeroplane, how high can a man fly, 5685

Aeroplane, how it works, pictures, 163
pictures, 6085-89
races with train, London to Manchester, 6083
races with train, New York to Philadelphia, 6085
the riders on the wind, 6081
view of the Wright aeroplane, 6087
Æpyornis, bird, with picture, 1424, 1425
Æsop, made a slave, 2910
telling his fables, picture, 2908
Æsop's fables, angler and the little fish, 3853
ant and the grasshopper, 2141
ass in the lion's skin, 3853
belling the cat, 463
boy who cried "wolf," 3310, 5238
boys and the frogs, 2303
cat and the mice, 4274
cat, the eagle, and the sow, 4805
crab and her mother, 3062
crow and the pitcher, 3508
dog and the ass, 2849
dog and the shadow, 560
dog and the wolf, 1979
dog in the manger, 189
donkey's wish, 2378
dove and the ant, 189
farmer and his sons, 2303
farmer and the stork, 2939, 4755
fir-tree and the bramble, 4274
fowl and the jewel, 560
fox and the bear, 3852
fox and the crow, 463
fox and the frog, 4008
fox and the goat, 3310, 5238
fox and the grapes, 560
fox and the lion, 3310, 5238
fox and the mask, 2303
fox and the wolf, 2378
fox in the well, 463
frogs and the bulls, 4804
frogs who wanted a king, 462
goat and the lion, 3508
goddess and the tree, 4804
goose with the golden eggs, 3852
hare and the tortoise, 462
hen and the fox, 4008
Hercules and the countryman, 5205
horse and groom, 1793
horse and the ass, 2849
jackdaw and the pigeons, 3852
Jupiter and the ass, 3310, 5238
lark and her young ones, 2378
lawyer and the pears, 2849
lion and the four bulls, 3508
lion in love, 4804
man and his negro servant, 4805
Mercury and the woodman, 2939
oak and the reed, 5205
old hound, 3124
old man and his sons, 3062
peacock and Juno, 4008
peacock and the crane, 5205
proud frog, 877, 4278
sick kite, 5205
snake and the file, 1793
stag in the ox-stall, 4805
stag looking into the water, 2939, 4755
thief and the dog, 3852
tortoise and the eagle, 3062
town mouse and the country mouse, 3124
travellers and the bear, 4274
two frogs, 3508
two loaded asses, 2141
vain jackdaw, 877, 4278
villager and the viper, 3310, 5238
wind and the sun, 3853
wolf and the crane, 560, 935, 4278
wolf and the kid, 2141, 2939, 4755
wolf and the lamb, 1793
wolf in sheep's clothing, 463, 2303
woman and the empty cask, 3853
Afforestation, what it means, 3077, 5789
Afghan bands, conjuring trick, 836
Afghanistan, its history, 3938; map, 3933
Afghans, are Mussulmans, 1550
besieged Ispahan, 3880
picture, 3939
ruled in Hindustan, 1700
Africa, animals, 1766, 3076, 4251, 4260
Chinese in, 1768
climate and products, 1768, 3076
Africa, deserts and forests, 3071
explorers of, 279
extinct animals in, 5571
French power in, 2399
how the Germans colonised it, 2756
how the Romans won it, 416
maps, 281, 4253
native tribes, 4038
outside the British Empire, 4251
people, 1766, 4251
physical features, 4253
pigmies in, 5569
railways, 4262
slavery in, 1769, 4252
the British Empire in Africa, 1765
White Man's (the) Grave, 5641
See also North Africa, South Africa, and names of countries
Africander, influenced by Moffat, 3488
After-images, what they are, 3035
Agamemnon, led the Greeks, 67
palace discovered, 5122
Agatha, St., her martyrdom, 1013
Age, why we grow old, 2875
Agesander, partly made the Laocoon, 416
Agincourt, battle of, 754, 2706
priest blessing the troops, picture, 753
Agnes, Lady, of St. Dunstan's Tower, legend, 3312
Agnes of the Snow, story, 3253
Agouti, animal, 506, 671; picture, 667
Agra, city in India, 1550
Agramonte, Aristides, helped to conquer yellow fever, 3200
Agricola, built forts, 196
governed in Britain, 531
Agricultural ant, grows crops, 2948
Agriculture, improvement of plants, 2773
in arid regions, picture, 2419
Agriculture, U. S. Department of, 1597
Agrimony, pictures, 4967
what it is like, 4570
Agrippina, picture, 530
poisoned her husband, 530
Agua, Volcano de, in Guatemala, 4387
Aguinaldo, leader of the Filipino rebellion, 2184
Ahasuerus, king of Persia, 5064
Ahaz, king of Judah, 4978
Ahmedabad, Jain temple, picture, 2997
Ahriman, a god of the Zoroastrians, 3000
Ai, a kind of sloth, 862
Aidan, was a missionary, 430
Ainos, settled in Japan, 364
Air, air, fire, and water, 937
and water, simple experiments with, 5898
as a food, 2696
dissolves in water, 3762
fresh air and healthy lives, 1787
ground air, what it is, 912
has tides, 37
how it is kept pure, 5789
how it is kept round the earth, 5024
how it is renewed, 2077
how it purifies the blood, 6253
how to feel the pressure of the, 5660
is always changing, 1128
is full of tiny creatures, 45
is impure air lighter than pure air, 5957
is made of gases, 1130; 1196
is necessary to sound, 3863, 4581
is night air dangerous, 5850
is part of the earth, 310, 838, 3691
its pressure, 1575, 3941
its specific gravity, 3816
its weight, 685, 1127, 1574
stops the light of the sun, 3691
the gases it contains, 285
use of, in our bodies, 6253
where the bad air goes, 4550
why it is fresher after rain, 1859
why it seems hot before thunder, 1641
will the last man gasp for air, 5847
Aira Force, a waterfall, 1108
Air-brake, invented, 2670
Air-breathing animal, picture, 44
Air-cells, the ending of the bronchi, 1636
Aird, Sir John, contractor for the Assouan dam, 5401
Air-passages, in body, picture, 1635
Airships, pictures, 161

Air-waves, can be felt, 3756
Airy, Sir G. B., made maps of the skies, 1662
opposed laying Atlantic cable, 2474
portrait, 1655
Aix-la-Chapelle, peace of, 3622
town of Germany, 2752
Akbar, pictures, 1698, 1699
ruled over India, 1700, 5795
Akkad, name for Chaldæa, 4974
Akkadians, people of Mesopotamia, 4974
Alabama, admitted, 1824, 3534
its industries, 5985
secedes, 2010, 3536
Alabama, the, privateer, 2015
purchased, 3536
Alabaster, is a form of salt, 1800
Aladdin, and the wonderful lamp, story, with picture, 81
Alaric, attacked Rome, 627, 5263
Alarum clock, 1536
Alaska, country, 1244
history and description, with pictures, 2177, 4041
Alban, St., how he gave up his life, 482
Albani, Mme., 5870.
Albania, conquered by the Turks, 122
national costume, picture, 3225
part of the Turkish dominions, 3224
Albatross, life-story, 1625; picture, 1627
nest of, picture, 5785
Albemarle, Duke of, proprietor of Carolina, 523
Albert, prince-consort, 2540
Albert, Jeanne d', queen of Navarre, 1654
Albert Hall, London, echoes in, 4583
Albert Memorial, 5004; picture, 5010
Albert Nyanza, Lake, 284, 4260
Alberta, added to Canada, 220, 1248
cattle ranges, picture, 1241
description of, 5368
education in, 5233
minerals in, 5599
organised, 1247
scenes in, pictures, 2265
Alberta, the, schooner, 3106
Albertus Magnus, portrait, 4625
Albi, its cathedral, 2398
Albuera, battle of, 4364
Albumen, what it is, 1574, 3242
Alchemy, the beginning of chemistry, 1940
Alcohol, how it absorbs water, 1172
its effect on the body, 1386, 1443, 3318
its effect on the brain, 4344
its specific gravity, 3816
the different alcohols, 1871
Alcott, L. M., her story, Little Women, 5143
life and home, with pictures, 2045, 2046
Alcuin, monk, helped Charlemagne, 2064
Aldehydes, what they are, 1873
Aldgate, why it is so called, 198
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey: see Poetry Index
Alecto, paddle-boat, picture, 2471
Alemanni, settled in Switzerland, 2962
Alert, the, an exploring vessel, 4724
and Essex, 1398
Alexander the Great, king of Macedon, his conquests, 1306, 1700, 4790, 5065, 5130
stories concerning, 5308, 5312, 5313
pictures, 1303, 5061
Alexander VI., pope, beautified the Vatican, 4948
invited Bramante to Rome, 4950
Alexander I., of Russia, his reign, 3631
Alexander II., of Russia, monument, 3222
his reforms, 3632
Alexander III., of Russia, 3598, 3632
Alexander I., of Scotland, 3080
Alexander II., of Scotland, 3082
Alexander III., of Scotland, 3082
Alexander, C. F., wrote hymns, 1998, 4853
poems: see Poetry Index
Alexander, John W., art of, 4152
picture by, 4157
Alexander, Sir William, granted the whole of Acadia (Nova Scotia), 539
Alexandra, Queen, her early home, 3598
Alexandria, capital of Egypt, 5703
Cleopatra's Needle set up, 5003
its buildings, 4792
its foundation, 4790
its great library, 2802, 5705
Alexis, Czar, died of mushroom poisoning, 4753
Alfred, the, war-ship, 2898
Alfred the Great, as a writer, 6019
founded London, 1158
his life, 430, 5941
how he fixed the time, 1535
pictures, 433
what kind of king he was, 2701
Algeria, Arab patriot of, story, 3167
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
how they telegraph there, 4313
Algiers, its climate, 2400
picture, 4255
taken by the French, 4261
Alhambra Palace, 3356; picture, 3362
Ali, was fourth caliph, 3876
Ali Baba and the Forty Thieves, story, with pictures, 182, 183
Alice in Wonderland, how the story was written, with picture, 1472, 1473
the story, with pictures, 2928, 3054, 3114
Alien and Sedition Laws, passed, 1394, 3533
Alishan, Leon: see Poetry Index
Alkalies, what they are, 1799
All Red Route, what it is, 1364
Allah, god of Mohammedans, 1585, 3002
Allan, Sir William, his picture of Scott, 1
Allan-a-dale, his marriage, 2603
Allegory, what it is, 687
Alleluia, or sorrel, 3052
Allen, Ethan, takes Ticonderoga and Crown Point, 984, 1820
Allerton, Ellen P.: see Poetry Index
Alliance, the, war-ship, 2900
Alligator, its life-story, 1221; picture, 1229
Allingham, William: see Poetry Index
Alliteration, what it is, 469
Alloys, are mixed metals, 1870
All's Well that Ends Well, story of the play, 314
Allston, Washington, life and art, 4149
Alma River, passage of, 3632
Alma-Tadema, Miss L.: see Poetry Index
Alma-Tadema, Sir L., his Joseph, 2911
Almond, how it grows, 1966; pictures, 1972
Almond jumbles, how to make, 3285
Alphabet, curious things about it, 3390
how it was formed, 678
how to learn the alphabet, 245
the child's new animal alphabet, 246
Alphonso XIII., king of Spain, 3360
Alpines, are mountain plants, 1928
Alps, the, 2959; among the snow-capped, 5669
boring through the Alps, 6203
pictures, 409, 2876, 2958
Alsace, given up to Germany, 2277
taken by France, 2528
Altai Mountains, in Siberia, 3746, 3932
Aluminum, in U. S., 2660
its specific gravity, 3816
Alum-shale, where it is found, 4246
Alva, Duke of, persecuted the Protestants of Holland, 124, 3460, 5171
Amadas, Philip, sea captain under Raleigh, 6131
Amalgams, mixtures of mercury, 1869
Amanita, poisonous mushroom, 4753
Amaryllis, family of plants, 5272
Amazon ant, preys on other ants, 2948
Amazon River, picture, 4499; size, 4498
Amazons, queen's girdle fetched by Hercules, 5164
warlike women, 962
Ambato woman, grinding, picture, 4575
Amber, attracts things, 1421, 2113
the beginning of electricity, 5253
Ambergris, got from the sperm-whale, 1086
Ambidextrous, its meaning, 5020
Ambrose, St., and Theodosius, picture, 3983
his life, 3982
wrote hymns, 1995
Amenhetep III., king of Egypt, 4160
Amenhetep IV., king of Egypt, a true thinker, 5795
Amenophis II., king of Egypt, 5823
Amenophis III., king of Egypt, 4976
America, animals unlike those of Europe, 13
appearance of man in, 13
colonisation in, 513
disappearance of horse, 5570
discovered by Columbus, 5506
discovery celebrated, 3538

America, earliest explorations in, 257
early history, 9
exploration of Arctic, 5212
famous American writers, 1475
how Columbus discovered it, with picture, 56, 57
how it got its name, 58
Indians of, 14
its first people, 4384
land claimed by the various nations, 268, 886
map, 8
naming of, 258
prehistoric, 11
trees of, with pictures, 5437, 5621
See also Battles, Canada, Central, North, and South America, Colonies, Explorations, Mexico, United States, Wars, and names of separate states and countries
America, history of the song, 2956
American Temperance Society, formed, 3534
Amerinds, proposed name for American Indians, 14
Amherst, Sir Jeffrey, in Canada, 540, 742, 884
Amherst pheasant, 1515; picture, 1516
Amiens, town of France, 2398
Ammonia, what it is, 1196, 1289, 1799
why it cleans things, 2236
Ammon's temple at Karnak, pictures, face 4786; in colour, 4791
Amœba, life-story, 1004, 1101, 2456
pictures, 1005, 1103
Amphibia, what they are, 661, 662, 2438
Amsterdam, built on islands, 3456; picture, 3454
its trade, 204, 3462, 3464
Amu Daria River, 3932
Amundsen, Capt. Roald, discovery of South Pole, 5051
pictures, 4725, 5052
Amur River, its length, 3752
Anaconda, snake, 1374; picture, 1377
Anacreon in Heaven, the tune of the Star Spangled Banner, 2956
Anæsthetics, drugs which make us unconscious of pain, 5752
Anaeze, a Bedouin tribe, 6029
Anagrams, 5002, 5114
Anatolius, St., wrote hymns, 1995
Anchises, father of Æneas, 5260
Anchor, its parts, 4565; pictures, 4566
Anchovies, sprats sold as, 205
Ancient lights, its meaning, 2329
Andalusia, province of Spain, 3353
Andersen, H. C., his dream of fairyland, picture, 1469
life, 1468; statue, 3598
tale of the signboards, with picture, 5342
Anderson, Alexander: see Poetry Index
Andes Mountains, their extent, 4381, 4497, 4574; picture, 2730
André, John, life and death, with pictures, 3812
monument to, picture, 3810
Andrea Dona, the, war-ship, 2898
Andree, S. A., tried to reach the Pole, 4726
Andrew, St., cross of, 1029
flag of St. Andrew, 1029
patron saint of Scotland, 1213
said to have gone to Scythia, 2330
Andrew, St., of Crete, wrote a hymn, 1995
Androcles, and the lion, story, with picture, 4704
Andromeda, set free, with picture, 1049
Andros, Sir Edmund, as governor, 525
Anemone, different kinds, 5270
garden varieties, 5270
in Canada, 2837, 2838
rue, 2838
star, 2839
story about the anemone, 190
Aneroid barometer, 3946; picture, 3941
Angelica, description, 5038
picture, 5035
Angelico, Fra, his life, 3987, 4948, 5812
pictures of him, 3985
Angle, the different kinds, 446, 1923
size of, 2672
Angle of incidence, what it is, 5177
Angler, and fish, fable, with picture, 3853
Angler fish, 210; picture, 208
Angles, inhabitants of England, 427, 430
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, 432, 594
Anglo-Saxon remains, in British Museum, 428
Angola, Portuguese West Africa, 4262
Angora goat, 380
Anguish, king of Ireland, 3211
Animals, animal products of our country, 2657
association of ideas, 4940
believed in by our ancestors, pictures, 5925
colour, 1776
difference between animals and plants, 61, 168, 286
do not cry, 5383
dream, 4444
effect of high-pitched notes on, 4760
exhibits of stuffed, with pictures, 4901
extinct, in the earth's crust, 47, 169, 2887
food, 2456, 3214, 3236
fossil, picture, 18
found in America, unknown in Europe, 13
fur-bearing, 5152
fur-bearing, with pictures, 4817
how captured by primitive man, 6147
how captured for the Zoo, 6150
how they talk to each other, with pictures 5323
length of life, 2327
life of young, with pictures, 5477
living in the sea, 1081
marsupials, 5479
most like men, 601
names, 51
parental instincts, 5134
power of thinking, 160, 1366, 4598
powers of speech, 1269, 1366
sculptured, with pictures, 4846, 4848
sight, 153, 1867
size, 2886
skins that make the best leather, 6168
strange dwelling-places, with pictures, 5411
that feed and clothe us, 375
that fly and burrow, 765
that live on ants, 1000
that prey upon man, 5723-5730
that serve man, 269
that work for Nature, 131
the different classes, 659
the story of the animals, 45, 49
their feelings, 4598
their instincts, 4549
their use, 51
their wonderful coats, 3407
unknown, with pictures, 5567
various, 5524
warm and cold blooded, 546
what animals are these? game, 2772, 2872
why can baby animals walk sooner than human babies? 5574
why they do not walk upright, 3836
Pictures of Animals
how they came into the world, 49
prehistoric remains, 48
strange animals, in colour, face 48
that carry their babies in pockets, 863
that change their coats, 1777
that lived before man, 44, 48
that work for Nature, in colour, 137
the animal ladder of life, 660
the largest wild animals in Britain, 385
various animals and birds, 2327
See also under Separate Names
Ankle, how it is formed, 2546
Annapolis, renamed, 881
Annapolis Royal, picture, 5602
Anne, empress of Russia, her reign, 3630
Anne, of Bohemia, 2852
Anne, of Denmark, wife of James I., 3596
Anne, of England, 5951
her reign, 1029, 2535
Anne of Geierstein, story, 1494
Annie Laurie, the story of the song, 3741
Annual meadow grass, picture, 1341
Annuals, how to grow, 1350, 3398
live one season only, 233, 3734
Ant, and the grasshopper, fable, with picture, 2141
dove and the ant, fable, 189
eggs of, really chrysalids, 552
how ants are protected, 780
how to keep ants as pets, 3916
in hot countries, 1002
its sight, 4216, 5021, 5039
pictures, 2941, 2945, 2949
slave-making, 5792

Antarctic exploration: see Polar exploration
Ant-eater, life-story, 1000; pictures, face 48 in colour, 1001
Antelope, how it is hunted, 140
lives in Africa, 1766; picture, 381
the different kinds, 382
Anthracite coal, where it is found, 4246
Antietam: see Sharpsburg
Antigone, sacrificed her life, 468
Antigonus, received Macedonia, 5130
Antigua, exports pine-apples, 1877
Antioch, conquest by Barbarossa's army, 1590
siege of, 1588
Antiochus, king of Syria, 117
Antiquary, The, story of the novel, 1649
Antiseptic, its meaning, 2100
Antivari, port on the Adriatic, 3224
Ant-lion, 3263; picture, 3259
Antonello, of Messina, 1256
Antonine, wall of, rampart, 533
Antoninus Pius, emperor of Rome, his reign, with picture, 533
Antony, Mark, at battle of Actium, 5709
death of, 5710
his story, 421, 527
marries Octavia, 5708
meeting with Cleopatra, 5708, 5709
Antony and Cleopatra, Shakespeare's play, 4792
Antrim, rope bridge, picture, 31
Antwerp, port, 3455; picture, 3454
Antwerp pigeon, picture, 2213
Aorta, artery of the body, 1583
Apatite, in Canada, 5600
Ape, and the wedge, 5421
care of young, 5480
different kinds, 601
does not cry, 5383
dwelling in trees, 5411
pictures, 603
story concerning, 5656
teeth of, 2098
Apelles, painter, his birthplace, 4196
Apennines, mountains in Italy, 3012
Aphis, how the ant treats it, 3278
how the ichneumon fly treats it, 3258
how to treat it, 3278
pictures, 2945, 2949
Apollo, wooed Marpessa, 1432
Apollo, Temple of, Phigalæia frieze, picture, 4159
Apollodorus, erected Trajan column, 5009
Apostles, may have come to England, 2330
Appetite, how it guides us, 3047, 3109
Apple, cut inside without peeling, 5449
golden apples taken by Hercules, 5164
how its fruit is made up, 1127, 4110
how much water it contains, 1169
new varieties of, 3485
pictures, in colour, 649, 3735
the rosy apple, a story, 5345
when to gather apples, 4354
where our apples come from, 641
why does an apple turn brown if we bite it and put it aside, 5641
why it falls to the ground, 303
Applique work, and pictures, 4996
Appomattox, scene of Gen'l Lee's surrender, with picture, 2022
surrender at, 3536
Apprentice boy and his master's children, story, 3010
the brave apprentice, story, with picture, 4333
April, how it got its name, with picture, 4517
Apteryx, pictures, face 48, in colour, 1431
what kind of bird it is, 1428
Aqua regia, can melt gold, 1293
Aquarium, fresh-water, with picture, 4145
salt-water, how to make, 4454
Aqueduct, Catskill, with pictures, 5115
Aquinas, Thomas, what he taught, 4618, portrait, 4625
Aquitaine, Eleanor, Duchess of, 2702
Arabia, desert of, 6029
its history and geography, 3875
pictures, 3873, 3879
visit to, 5923
Arabian camel, 276; picture, 273
Arabis, plant, 5270
Arabs, breaking up of a camp, 6037
conquered Palestine, 1585
division of tribes, 6029
Arabs, food of, 3034
fought for their religion, 3125
invaded India, 1700
invaded Italy, 3014
settled in Africa, 280, 4251
studied astronomy, 1656
their great learning, 3878
their horses, 6030
their water jug, 6034
Aragon, province of Spain, 3353
Aral, Sea of, 3072, 3753
Aramaic, language spoken by Jesus, 1270
Arany, Hungarian poet, 5716
Arbela, battle of, 1306, 5065; picture, 5061
Arbitration, a method of settling differences, 3241
of Venezuela Boundary dispute, 3538
Arbor Day, for planting trees, 4469
Arbuthnot, John, sketch, 2331
Arbutus, trailing, description, 2836, 4487; picture, 4491
Arc, Joan of: see Joan of Arc
Arc de Triomphe, 5005; picture, 5012
Arcachon, oyster fishery, picture, 3773
Arcadia, kingdom of Arcas, 3314
Arcas, son of Jupiter, his life, 3314
Arch, stronger when narrow, 4600
two kinds, and picture, 620
Archægosaurus, animal, picture, 44
Archæopteryx, first known bird, 47, 765
Archangel, port on White Sea, 3753
Archangel, the dead-nettle, 4290
Archer, constellation, picture, 2613
Archer, J. W., artist, 5620
Archimedes, discovered law of floating things, 3096
experimented with metals, 1658
portrait, 4625
Archipelago, sea with many islands, 3149
Architecture, a draftsman of English, 5619
Arc-lamps, their light, 658
Arcola, battle, won by Napoleon, 4361
Arcot, captured by the British, 1094, 1704
Arctic exploration: see Polar exploration
Arctic fox, 3410; picture, 3407
Arctic Ocean, islands in, 1990
Arcturus, star, 2612; pictures, 2611, 2613
Ardennes, hills in Belgium, 3455
Area, how to measure, 5248
Arethusa, description, 3050
Argali, mountain sheep, 378
Argall, Samuel, expedition to Acadia, 539
Argentine, flag, picture in colour, 1640
its soil, 3341
state of South America, 4569
Argentine fox, 670
Argo, the, ship which carried Jason, 186
Argolis, its ancient name, 5004
Argon, contains other elements, 1295
is made from radium, 1419
why so called, 939
Argus, built a galley for Jason, 185
Argus, the dog of Odysseus, 4221
Aristeas, wrote on conics, 4618
Aristides the Just, picture, 5127
Aristotelians, philosophers, 1308
Aristotle, great philosopher, 1306
his laws of arguing, 5758
his mistake about falling weights, 304, 1659, 3551
pictures, 1307, 4625
Arithmetic, adding numbers together, 1690, 1931
how Fred and Charlie counted, 248, 489
how numbers are divided, 3372, 3425
how to learn the figures, 730
how to multiply by ninety-nine, 579
how to multiply figures, 2411, 2651, 2891, 3131
how to subtract, 2172, 3290
how we count from ten to ninety-nine, 970
in rhyme, puzzles, 4351, 4458
its relation to music, 4861
numbers from ten to nineteen, 1210, 1449
Arizona, description of, 3590
Indians of, 3683
its deserts and forests, 3072, 6029
Ark, Noah's, said to have rested on Mount Ararat, 3873
Arkansas, admitted, 1828, 3535
as slave-state, 2010
its industries, 5986
secedes, 2012, 3536

Arles, where a council was held, 2330
Arm, bones, picture, 2543
how it is formed, 2545
how the arms give man power, 3566
how the muscles work, 2627
why we swing our arms, 2455
Armada, story of, 848; pictures, 849, 1941
Armadillo, life of, 1002; pictures, 44, 1000
Armenia, conquered by the Seljouks, 3878
taken by Russia, 3880
Arminius: see Hermann
Armour, why it is not used now, 157
Arno, river of Italy, 3012
Arnold, Benedict, at Quebec, 743, 984
at Saratoga, 988
drives back Canadian army, 986
treason of, 992, 3812
Arnold, Matthew: see Poetry Index
Arnold, Samuel J., wrote The Death of Nelson, 3740
Arnold, Sir Edwin: see Poetry Index
Arnolfo di Cambio, his life, 2780
Arpád, leader of the Magyars, 5712, 5714
Arras Cathedral, its tapestries, 4954
Arrian, wrote what Epictetus taught, 2911
Arrow, what makes it fly, 4545
Arrowhead, plant, 4962; pictures, 4960, 4961
Arrowroot, is mostly starch, 2926
Arsenic, in Canada, 5600
in wall paper, 5575
non-metallic element, 1294
Art, Archer, J. W., 5620
famous makers of Rome, 4945
how an artist thinks, 4943
Irish, 5461
new birth of art: see Renaissance
painters of the United States, pictures, 4147
Presstel, John, 5694
twelve great painters, 757
Twopeny, William, with pictures, 5619
what it includes, 4159
Artabanus, Parthian king, 5066
Artaxerxes I., king of Persia, 5064
Artaxerxes II., king of Persia, 5076
Artaxerxes III., king of Persia, 5065
Artaxerxes (Ardashir), king of Persia, 5066
Artemis, Greek goddess of purity, 190
Artemisia, Queen, builds the Mausoleum, 5566
Arteries, 1579; picture, 1636
Arthur, eldest son of Henry VII., 842, 2708
Arthur, king of England, and Richmond Hill, 1983
Geraint and Enid, 1976
his fight with Sir Pellimore, 870
pictures, face 867, 872, 1680
rescues Amoret, 692
Sir Tristram, 3211
the coming of King Arthur, 867, 1680
the founding of his kingdom, 869
the passing of King Arthur, 3311
Arthur, Chester A., administration, 3537
becomes president, 2417
picture, 3532
Arthur's Chariot, the Great Bear, 3314
Articles of Confederation, convention for changing, 1389
of the United States, 1388
Artificial fertiliser industry, 854
Arum, plant, how to treat it, 2564
Aryans, conquered part of India, 1699
As You Like It, story of, with picture, 629
Asama-yama, volcano of Japan, 370
Asbestos, in Canada, 5600
why it does not burn, 916
Ascension, British island, 1876
Asgard, the home of gods, 3581
Ash, American, 5624
pictures, 3186, 5623
what kind of tree it is, 3186
Ashantees, warlike people in Africa, 1766
Ashes, what they are made of, 2506
Ashley, Lord, a proprietor of Carolina, 523
Ashur, god of Assyria, 4980
Ashur-bani-pal, called himself king of Assyria, 5057
his power, 4980
killed his brother, 4982
pictures, 4971, 4981
Ashur-nazir-pal, king of Assyria, portrait in stone, picture, 4981
Ashur-nazir-pal, remains of palace discovered, 4977
Asia, history of south-western Asia, 3873
its sandy deserts, 4122
See also under Central Asia and Names of Countries
Asia Minor, conquered by the Arabs, 3876
gained by Seljouk Turks, 3154
invaded by the Seljouks, 3878
part of Asiatic Turkey, 3873
physical features and historical interest, 3874
Asiatic Turkey: see Turkey in Asia
Askew, Anne, put to death, 5068
Asoka, great ruler in Hindustan, 1700
Aspen, tree, 4600
Ass, the ass in the lion's skin, fable, with picture, 3853
two loaded asses, fable, with picture, 2141
Assaye, battle of, 4362
Assiniboia, organised, 1247
Assiout, picture, 6032
Association of ideas, how it works, 4939
how to think, 5025
in memory, 5029
what it means, 4598
Assouan, dam across the Nile, 4260, 5818
Assyria, conquest by Babylonians, 5057
pictures, 3097, 3399, 4971, 4973
sculpture in, 4160
story of its past, 4971
war with Egypt, 4788, 4980
writing on clay, 3863
Astbury, John, potter, his life, 4478
Aster, picture, 5184
seaside, 5190
Astolat, Lily Maid of Astolat, story, 1185
Astrakhan, port of Russia, 3626, 3750
Astrology, study of the stars, 1940
Astronomers, story of, 1655
Astronomy, comets, meteors, and sky dust, 2495
the colour of the stars, 2715
the making of other worlds, 2861
the moon, the lamp of night, 2219
the stars as we see them, 2609
the sun's family of worlds, 2423
the wonder of the sun, 2081
the wonder of time and tide, 2279
what it tells us, 1655
worlds in the skies, 1939
See also Earth, Child's Story of the
Astyages, king of Media, 5057
Atbara, river in Egypt, 4260
Athabasca, organised, 1247
Athanasius, St., his life, with portrait, 3981
Athene, goddess, aided Perseus, 1049
her temple, 5128
picture, 4617
statue in the Parthenon, 5125
statues on the Acropolis, 5128
worshipped at the Parthenon, 3220
Athenodorus, made the Laocoon, 4166
Athens, chief Ionian state, 5124
city of Greece, her power, 1302
influence on the world, 5126
its history, 5128
its temples and sculptures, 5128
Lysicrates temple, 5004
pictures, 3218, 5008
sacked by the Persians, 5064
the capital of Greece, 3150, 3220
Atkinson, Dr., finds bodies on Scott Expedition, 5054
Atlanta, Ga., 5984; pictures, 5990
Atlantic cable, how it was laid, 2476
how men tell where it is broken, 4550
Atlantic Ocean, bottom of, picture, 4556
Atlas, picture, 4437
supposed to hold up the world, 4518
Atlas Mountains, in north of Africa, 4253
Atmospheric pressure, what it is, 3941
Atoms, are like living creatures, 4601
discovered by John Dalton, 1372, 16
how atoms mix, picture, 1041
how they affect elements, 1193
made up of electrons, 1004, 5254
the world inside an atom, 1553
what they are, 1041, 1419
Attar of roses, made in Bulgaria, 3222
Attica, division of Greece, 3150, 5124

Attila, defeated in Germany, 2522, 3933
leader of Huns, driven out of Gaul, 2317
Attraction, the power by which the earth holds us to itself, 1062
Atwood, Harry N., aviator, 6085
Auber, Harriet, wrote a hymn, 1998
Aubrietia, how to treat the seeds, 1074
Auckland, province of New Zealand, 1462
Auden, Henry William, of Upper Canada College, portrait, 5235
Auditives, people who think by sound, 4944
Augean stables, cleansed by Hercules, 5163
Augsburg, city of Germany, 2754
August, how it got its name, 4519
Augustan Age, name given to Anne's reign, 2540
what it means, 528, 5266
Augustine, St., came to England, 428, 4708, 2329
pictures, 429, 4710
Augustus, Octavus Cæsar, defeated Cleopatra, 5003, 5709
defeats Mark Antony, 5709
first Roman emperor, 421
gave name to month August, 4519, 4533
his great power, 5266
his rule, 527
mourned over the Roman army, 2522
pictures, 528, 4519, 5259, 5803
what he did for Rome, 5812
Auk, different kinds, 1630
Auld Robin Gray, song, with picture, 3739
Aunt Sally, garden game, 1072
Auricle, chamber of the heart, 1582
Auricula, in the garden, 5271
kind of primrose, 2042, 5271
Aurora, goddess, Reni's picture, 4589
Aurora borealis, its electrons, 5252; picture, 3856
what it is, 5251
why it appears in the north, 5252
Aurungzebe, king of India, 1702; portrait, 1699
Austen, Jane, at her desk, picture, 2591
her life, with portrait, 2593
Austerlitz, battle of, 2276, 2530, 3631
town in Bohemia, 2576
Austin, Alfred: see Poetry Index
Australasia, what it consists of, 1466
Australia, animals, 378, 384, 1356, 1364
conquest of "Mallee country," pictures, 5765
flag of, picture in colour, 1640
food cost, 5771
its desert, 6029
its products 353, 1358, 1364
letter from, 5767
life in, to-day, pictures, 5765
map of, 1355
natives of, 4038
part of a continent, 3004
pictures, 352, 355, 1357, 1359, 5769, 5771, 5778
pioneer work in, 5765
plant, bird and animal life, 5770
population, 1364
rabbits in, 5767, 5770
railways, 1360
taken possession of, 4038
the great south land, 1355
the men who found Australia, 353
tools used in "Mallee country," pictures, 5765

See also Southern and Western Australia and Names of Countries

Australian Alps, 1358
Australian bear, 862
Austria, flag, 1640; picture in colour, 1640
house of Hapsburg founded, 2527
how governed, 5712
invaded by Napoleon, 2274, 2530
its climate, 2858
its different parts, 2576
joined Prussia against Denmark, 2578
lost Silesia, 2530
relations with Bosnia, 3224
the empire of many races, 2851
trade with Servia, 3222
Turks driven out, 3158
union with Hungary, 2856
union with the Tyrol, 2855
Austria-Hungary: see Austria & Hungary
Austrian Tyrol: see Tyrol
Austrians, at war with the Swiss, 2964
driven out of Italy, 3021
made slaves, 2528
Automobiles, perfecting of, 2670
what makes them move, with picture, 1771
why they have numbers, 1576

See also Motor-cars

Auvergne Mountains, once volcanic, 2392
Avalanche, how it crashes down, picture, 2514
how it is formed, 3228
Avebury, Lord, experimented with ants, 2493, 2947
experimented with hearing of insects, 5021
studied bees, 780, 4216
what he said of ants, 4216
Avens, seed, picture, 3833
Avignon, its palace of the popes, 2398
Avocet, bird, 1958; picture, 1959
Avon, Bristol, its suspension bridge, 20
Axe, its use, with picture, 337
Aybeck, a Mameluke captain, 2912
Aye-aye, kind of lemur, with picture, 607
Aylesbury duck, 1520
Azaleas, American, 4487
how to treat, 579, 2254; pictures, 4493
Azote, old name for nitrogen, 3342
Azotobacter, microbe in the soil, 3342
Azov, town, 3158, 3631
Azov, Sea of, in Russia, 3623
Aztecs, American tribe, 4382, 4384
conquered by Cortez, 260, 5089

B

B. C., what it means, 194
Babar, founder of Mogul Empire, 1702
portrait, 3931
Babel, Tower of, its destruction, 4983
where it was, 3875
Babes in the Wood, story, picture, 1523, 5056
Babington, Anthony, his plot, 3088
Baboon, 607; care of young, 5480
how captured, 6152
intelligence and communication, 5323
picture, 603
Baby, why it cannot stand upright, 3836
why it cannot talk when born, 2873
why it requires so much sleep, 3379
Babylon, buried city, 5098, 5100
capital of Babylonia, 4974
city, picture, 4975
entry of Alexander the Great, picture, 1303
hanging gardens, picture, 4983
its buildings, 4983
taken by Alexander the Great, 5065
taken by the Persians, 4984, 5058
Babylonia, brickmaking and agriculture, 4976
building of cities, 4976
conquest by Assyria, 4977
links between old and new empires, 4984
name adopted, 4974
new empire founded, 4983, 5057
return of the Jews, 5058
story of its past, 4971
under the Medes, 4983
writing of the Babylonians, 3399, 3863
Babyroussa, picture, 383; wild pig, 384
Baccaria, his discovery in electricity, 2118
Bacchus, spirit of the vine, 556
Bach, Johann Sebastian, musician, his life, 3244; pictures, 3243, 3247
Bachelor's button: see Cornflower
Backbone, animals with a, 661
animals without a backbone, 659
how it is made, 664, 2440, 2455
pictures, 664, 2441
Bacon, Lord, title did not exist, 5524
Bacon, Francis, believed in astrology, 1940
portrait, 4625
what he taught, 4618
Bacon, Mrs. J. D. D., sketch of work, 2050
Bacon, Roger, his life, 3986; portrait, 4625
wrote an encyclopædia, 600
Bacon's Rebellion, in Virginia, 525
Bactrian camel, 276; picture, 273
Baden, grand-duchy of Germany, 2754
Baden-Powell, General, and Boy-Scouts, 3584
Badger, dwelling, 5414
picture, 137

Badger, what kind of animal it is, 145
winter sleep of, 6297
Baeda: see Bede, the Venerable
Baffin, William, was an explorer, 4722
Bag, brush-and-comb bag, with picture, 232
how to make, with pictures, 2569
needlework, 5665
why a bursting bag makes a noise, 3095
Baghdad, caliphs, 3878
destroyed by the Mongols, 3878
pictures, 811, 3877
Baglers, party in Norway, 3594
Bagot, Sir Charles, governor of Canada, and death, 1240
Bagpipes, why they make music, 3096
Bahama Islands, 1876
Baikal, Lake, in Siberia, 3752
Bailey, E. H., made Nelson statue, 1166, 5004
Bailey, Philip James: see Poetry Index
Baillie, George, married Grizel Hume, 5618
Baillie, Johanna: see Poetry Index
Baillie, Robert, a covenanter, 5616
Bainbridge, William, commander of the Constitution, 2902
commander of the Philadelphia, 2900
picture, 2899
Baker, Lady, worked with her husband, 4445
portrait, 4445
Baker, Sir B., designed Forth Bridge, 20
Baker, Sir Samuel, discovered Lake Albert Nyanza, 284
his work for slaves, with picture, 4445
Baker, W. E., an inventor, 1624
Baku, port of Russia, 3630, 3752
Bala, town in Wales, 2549
Bala, Lake, picture, 2549
Balaclava, battle of, 1098, 3632
Balance, feats of, 5659
its control, 1868, 2232, 3954
nerves of sense of balance, picture, 3953

See also Equilibrium

Balboa, Vascoa Nuñez de, explorer, 4502
on Isthmus of Panama, 258
portrait, 261
Balder, King, his burial, 3417
Baldness, its cause, 2074
Baldwin I., emperor of Constantinople, 3154
Baldwin I., king of Jerusalem, 1587, 1588
Baldwin II., king of Jerusalem, 1589
Baldwin III., king of Jerusalem, 1589
Balearic Islands, east of Spain, 3354
Baleen whale, life-story, with picture, 1082
Balfe, Michael, composer, 3252, 3743
Balkan Mountains, 3149
Balkan Peninsula, its countries, 3219
its history, 3150
natives, pictures, 3225
the rise and decline of Turkey, 3149
why its states never united, 3149
Ball, games for the garden, 1614
how to make a ball of many colours, with pictures, 1197
in the hollow post, 5344
its bounce, 1133; with picture, 5015
the ball that answers questions, trick, with picture, 581
why it falls when thrown, 3470
why it moves forward when thrown, 1988
why playing it is good for children, 4511
Ball, Dr., and the baboon, 607
Ball, Sir Robert, earth's distance from the sun, 2083
what he said about the moon, 2220, 2224
what he said of stars, 1948
what he said of the Orion nebula, 2866
Ball, Thomas, sculpture of, 4844
Ball bearings, what they are, 684, 4601
Ballad, story in verse, 97, 825
Balliol, John, king of Scotland, 118
Balloon, cannot go above the air, 1577, 3863
description of first, 5788
how heat makes it expand, pictures, 4369
how it keeps up, 912
how it sails in the sky, pictures, 396
how to make a hot-air balloon, with pictures, 3517
what we should see from a balloon still in the sky, 3234
why a balloon sails, 161
why it rises, 3816
Balloon breaking, game, with picture, 4242
Ballybunion, single-rail railway, 91
Balsam, picture, 4838
Baltic, battle: see Copenhagen, battle of
Baltic, steamer, saved the Republic, 3524
Baltic Sea, is becoming less salt, 204
joined to the North Sea, 2750
the Mediterranean of the north, 3591
why it freezes, 3600
Baltimore, Lord, founder of Maryland, 520
portrait, 519
Baluchistan, state, 3873
Bamboo, a grass, 1332
Ban, king of Gaul, helped King Arthur, 869
Banana, where it grows, with pictures in colour, 641
picture, 2183
Banded adder, called the king snake, 1378
Banded paracirrhites, picture in colour, face 200
Banded sea-snake, picture, 1379
Bandicoot, its life-story, with picture, 864
Baneberry, varieties in Canada, 2840
Banff, picture, 221
Bank of England crossing-sweeper, story, 1796
Banks, Gen'l, driven across Potomac, 2016
Banks, George L.: see Poetry Index
Banks, Sir Joseph, on the steamboat, 2470
Banks, at Chicago, picture, 5517
United States Bank, 1828
Bank-vole, destructive animal, 772
Bannockburn, battle of, 750, 3084
Barbadoes earth, what it is, 2340
Barbados, island of West Indies, 1878
Barbarossa: see Frederic Barbarossa
Barbary ape, 608; picture, 605
Barbary falcon, 1846
Barbary States, states of Africa, 4260
Barbauld, Anna: see Poetry Index
Barbel, fish, 2681; picture, 2679
Barberry, description, 4492
fruits, picture, 4489
Barcelona, port of Spain, 3353, 3361
scene in a street, picture, 3351
Barclay, Capt., commander English fleet, 746, 4279
Bard, poet of long ago, 469
Barents, William, his explorations, 4722
Barents Land, named after discoverer, 4722
Baring-Gould, Sabine, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote hymns, 2000
Bark, uses of, 5628
what it does for the tree, 917
Barley, its value as food, 2926; picture, 2923
used in alcohol, 1872
Barley grasses, pictures, 1337, 1339
Barley sugar, how to make it, 3512
Barlowe, Arthur, sea captain under Raleigh, 6131
Barmen, mono-rail, picture, 91
Barnaby Rudge, story of the novel, with pictures, 2761
Barnacle goose, 1522; picture, 1519
Barnard, George Gray, sculpture of, with pictures, 4848, 4849
Barn-door cock, how to make, with pictures, 933
Barney, Commodore, visited by Jerome Bonaparte, 4908
Barometer, how it measures mountains, with pictures, 3945, 3946
how to make a floral, 3928
how to make chemical weather-glass, 4354
how to make, with pictures, 2969
made at home, with picture, 5447
one a boy can make, with pictures, 2129
what it does, 3944
what it is, 776
Barque, what it is like, 3915; picture, 3914
Barquentine, 3915; picture, 3914
Barr, Amelia, picture, 2043
Barr, Matthias: see Poetry Index
Barra, Joseph, who died for the Republic, 5512
Barras, Comte de, member of French Directory, 4356
Barren brome, picture, 1337
Barren Lands, description, 1918, 3783
Barrie, J. M., his story, Peter Pan, with pictures, 2843
his writings, 1474
portrait, 2843
Barrows, old grave-mounds, 194

Barry, St. Bernard dog, story of, 6270
Barry, Sir Charles, architect, his life, 1164
Barry Cornwall: see Cornwall, Barry
Bartholomew, St., visited Asia, 2330
Bartlett, Paul Wayland, sculpture of, with picture, 4843, 4848
Bartlett, Robert A., commander of the Roosevelt, 5212
Bartolommeo, Fra, Florentine artist, 2790
painted a portrait of Savonarola, 3990
Bartsia, red, picture, 5188
Bartoluccio, Ghiberti's stepfather, 2782
Basalt, what it is like, 5198
Basel, makes silk goods, 2968
Baseball, the game, 5287
Bases: see Alkalies
Basil II., Byzantine emperor, 3154
Basilica, The, at Treves, 2754
Basilisk, crested lizard, 1219
Basket, fern-basket for a nickel, 5665
from willows, with pictures, 393
making hamper, with pictures, 2131
of raffia, 5456
Basking shark, 2443; picture, 2445
Bass, will live in an aquarium, 4455
Bass, George, explored Australia, 353
Bass Rock, Firth of Forth, gannets, 1632
foghorn, picture, 4428
Bass Straits, Tasmania, 1356
Basswood, flowers of, 2835
Baste the bear, garden game, 1072
Bastille, prison in Paris, 2072, 2270
Basutos, tribe, 1766; picture, 1764
Bat, 158, 765, 3540
pictures, 51, 767
winter sleep of, 6297
Bat, mysterious Chinese cricket-bat, trick, with picture, 1618
Batavia, city of Java, 3462
Batavian Republic, formed, 3463
Batavians, tribe of the Netherlands, 3457
Bates, David: see Poetry Index
Bath, buried city found, 5100
the baths of Bath, tale, 1108
was a Roman city, 198
Bathing, rules about bathing, 3820
Bathing-gown, how to make, with picture, 3921
Bathurst, Benjamin, story of his disappearance, and picture, 1112
Bathurst burr, and seed, pictures, 3833
Batoum, port on Black Sea, 3752
Battery, the, history of, with pictures, 4305
Battle Hymn of the Republic, history of the song, 2956
Battle of the Nations, 2576, 4364
Battle of the Standard, 594, 3080
Battles, Bennington, 988
Brandywine, 988
Buena Vista, 1832
Bull Run, 2013, 2016
Bunker Hill, 984
Cerro Gordo, 1832
Chancellorsville, 2016
Chapultepec, 1832
Chickamauga, 2018
Chippewa, 746, 1399
Churubusco, 1832
Cold Harbour, 2019
Concord, 983
Contreras, 1832
Corinth, 2016
Cowpens, 992
Fair Oaks, 2016
Five Forks, 2022
Fort Donelson, 2013
Fort Duquesne, 884, 885
Fort Fisher, 2019
Fort Frontenac, 885
Fort Henry, 2013
Fort Niagara, 885
Fort Sumter, 2012
Fort Ticonderoga, 984, 1820
Fredericksburg, 2016
Germantown, 988
Gettysburg, 2016
Great Meadows, 882
Harlem Heights, 986
Hatteras Inlet, 2014
Island No. 10, 2013
King's Mountain, 990, 1822
Lake Champlain, 538
Battles, Lexington, 983
Long Island, 988
Lookout Mountain, 2018
Louisburg, 881, 884
Lundy's Lane, 746, 1399
Missionary Ridge, 2018
Mobile, 2019
Monterey, 1832
Moore's Creek, 986
Moraviantown, 746
New Orleans, 1400, 2014
Palo Alto, 1832
Perryville, 2016
Petersburg, 2020, 2022
Pittsburg Landing, 2013
Plattsburg, 746
Port Royal, S. C., 2014
Quebec, 540, 743, 880, 885, 984
Resaca de la Palma, 1832
Saratoga, 988
Seven Days, 2016
Seven Pines, 2016
Sharpsburg (Antietam), 2016
Shiloh, 2013
Three Rivers, 743
Ticonderoga, 262, 885
Trenton, 986
Vera Cruz, 1832
Vicksburg, 2016
Waterloo, 5562
White Plains, 986
Wilderness, 2019
Battles (naval), Actium, off Greece, 5709
Bon Homme Richard and Serapis, 2898
Bon Homme Richard and the Countess of Scarborough, 2898
Chesapeake and Shannon, 1399, 2902
Constellation and La Vengeance, 2900
Constellation and L'Insurgent, 2900
Constitution and Java, 1398, 2902
Constitution and La Guerrière, 1398, 2901
Enterprise and Boxer, 2902
Essex and Alert, 1398
French and English in St. Lawrence, 538
Hornet and Peacock, 1398, 2902
Lake Champlain, battle of, 2902
Lake Erie, battle of, 1399, 3901, 4279
Manila Bay, battle of, 2184
Merrimac and Monitor, with picture, 2014
Ranger and the Drake, 2898
Revenge and Spanish fleet, 5395
Santiago, Cuba, 2188
United States and Macedonian, 1398
Wasp and Frolic, 1398, 2902
Battledore, how to mend, 4249
Battledore and shuttlecock, game, 3516
Battleship, pictures, 6235-6244
the U. S. S. Utah, picture, 6162
Bavaria, state of Germany, 2576
Baxter, Richard: see Poetry Index
Baya, nests of, 5784
Bayard, Chevalier de, death, picture, 129
his life, 128
Bayberry, picture, 5189
Bayeux, its famous tapestry, 592, 2498
Bayly, Thomas Haynes, song-writer, his life, 3740; portrait, 3737
Bazaine, Marshal, picture, 4385
Beach, games to play on, with pictures, 5528
sand builders, pictures, 1415
Beachy Head lighthouse, how it was built, with pictures, 738
Beaconsfield, Earl of, as prime minister, 2388; pictures, 2379, 2383, 6224
Bead, what to do with beads, with picture, 2033
Bead belt, how to make, with picture, 2868
Bead loom, how to make, with picture, 2869
Beadlet, see anemone, 4454
picture in colour, face 2335
Beagle, ship, Darwin's voyage, 856
Beaked Chetodon, picture in colour, face 200
Beam, of a ship, 4565
Bean, wild: see Ground-nut, 2841
Bean Setting, dance, with pictures, 2765
Bear, brown, 138
clawed the chipmunk, 1068
how the bear lost his tail, 1063
in the well, story, in colour, 4934
pictures, 51, 138, 4729, 5189
polar bear not white, 5524

Bear, the three bears, story, with pictures, 1187
various kinds, 141
winter sleep of, 6296
Bear Tamer, the, picture of, 4843
statue, 4848
Bear-weed: see skunk cabbage
Beard, Dan, organised boys' society, 3583
Bearded vulture, picture, 1841
Bearing rein, use, with picture, 158, 159
Beat, in sound, 4918
Beatrice, Dona, in Mexican legend, 5231
Beatrice, who died for her religion, 964
Beaufort, Margaret, Henry VII.'s mother, 841
Beauharnais, Josephine, Napoleon's wife, 4356
Beaujeu, Captain, at the battle of Ft. Duquesne, 884
Beaumont, Francis, poet, 3330
Beauregard, Gen., at Bull Run, 2013
attacks Fort Sumter, 2012
succeeds to Johnston's command, 2013
Beauty, can we make ourselves beautiful, 5381
what it is, 1993
Beauty and the Beast, story, with pictures, 2735
Beaux, Cecilia, an artist, 4152
Beaver, description, 4818
dwelling, 5413
how it is hunted, 2732
its life-story, 665
pictures, 51, 675, 2732
play of young, 5480
skin used for measuring, 5150
Bechuanaland, in South Africa, 1768
Becker, Charlotta: see Poetry Index
Becket, Gilbert à, legend about him, 5757
Becket, Thomas à, murder, 594, 2704 4713
pictures, 595
story of his father and mother, 5757
Becquerel, Antoine Henri, physicist, 640
Bed, damp, why it is dangerous, 3378
Bede, The Venerable, 430, 4709
how he translated the Gospel of St. John, 4336; picture, 4335
Bedford, John, Duke of, 120
Bedivere, Sir, knight of King Arthur, 3312
Bedouins, how they arrange their camps, 6030
meaning of the word, 6030
pictures, 3879, 6028, 6029
their courtesy to visitors, 6030
their religion, 6037
what their tents are made of, 6030
Bee, can distinguish colours, 4216
compared with the ant, 2941
how it carries pollen, 45
its brain, 3563
its humming, 909
its life-story, with pictures, 2815
its sting, 780, 3974
pictures, 51, 2326
Beech-drops, description, 3053; false, 3053
Beech-tree, description, 2836, 5446
picture, 3181
Beef, its value compared with cheese, 2793
production in U. S., 2658
Beefsteak, mushroom, 4754
Bee-line, what it means, 5534
Beef-tea, its value as food, 3113
Beet, cultivation for sugar, 693
how to sow, 3176
how to treat and store it, 4353
making it into sugar, pictures, 694
plantation of beets, picture, 693
Beethoven, Ludwig von, his life, 3249; pictures, 3243, 3251
wrote music, 1367, 3133, 3958
Beetle, foe of the rubber-tree, 5677
its wonderful eye, 3260
pictures, face 3140; in colour, 341
that causes the death-tick, 3142
why we fear it, 4233
Beetroot: see Beet
Begbie, Harold, poems: see Poetry Index
Beggars, The, who they were, 3460
Begonia, how to treat, 3398
Behistun, inscription on rock, 4972, 5060
Behring, or Bering, Vitus, explorer, 3630, 4722
Behring, Vitus, visited Pacific coast, 2178
voyages of, 4041
Behring Straits, 3630
Bel, temple of, picture, 4975
Belcher, Sir Edward, picture, 4725
Belfort, town in France, 2396
Belgæ, Keltic tribe, 3457
Belgium, became a kingdom, 3464
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its history, 3455
its towns and industries, 3464
map, 3463
Belgrade, capital of Servia, 3222, 3224
picture, 3218
Belin, Monsieur, slave's devotion, 1914
Belisarius, Roman commander, 2912, 3152
with his guide, picture, 3153
Belit, god of Assyria, 4980
Bell, electric, how to fit, 2567
how to model it, 6061
Bell, name the Brontës wrote under, 2598
Bell, Graham, patented a telephone, 4317
Bell, Henry, and the steamboat, 2470
his steamboat, the Comet, picture, 2469
portrait, 2467
Bell, John, nominated for presidency, 2010
Bell, John, work on Albert Memorial, 5004
Bell-bird, its call, 1748; picture, 1736
Bellflower, 2042, 4112
Bell-glass, how to use, 3176
Bell Rock lighthouse, 738
Bell the cat, fable, and picture, 463
Belladonna lily, 5272
Bellini, Vincenzo, composer, 3252
Bellini family, artists, 1256
Beloochis, tribe, picture, 3939
Belshazzar, king of Babylon, his feast, 4984
Beluga, name for the white whale, 1088
Ben Hur, story of the book, with picture, 5225
Benares, king of, and his ministers, story, and picture, 4927
Benedict, St., his life, and picture, 1012
Bengal, how it became British, 1704, 4037
Bengal, Nawab of, conquered by British, 4037
Benjamin, Judah P., 6226, picture, 6223
Bennett, William Cox: see Poetry Index
Bennington, battle of, 988
Bent grass, pictures, 2980
Bentham, Jeremy, life and aims, 4098, 4100; portrait, 4097
Bentivoglio, Cardinal, a patron of art, 49
Benue, tributary of the Niger, 4254
Benzine, its many compounds, 1873
takes grease out of material, 4456
Benzoline, inflammable liquid, 1280
Beranger, Pierre de: see Poetry Index
Berengaria, queen of Castile, 4717
Bergen, fish-market of Norway, 3602
Bering, Vitus: see Behring
Berkeley, George, portrait, 4625
what he taught, 4621
Berkeley, Lord, a proprietor of New Jersey, 521
Berkeley, Sir William, as governor, 525
Berlin, capital of Germany, 2578
picture, 2746
what kind of city it is, 2579, 2747
Berlin, Treaty of, signed, 3222
Bermudas, British islands, 1878
Bernadotte, Swedish royal family, 3598
Bernard of Clairvaux, St., and the Second Crusade, 1589
his life, 3984; pictures, 3981, 3989
wrote hymns, 1995
Bernardine nun, digging, picture, 2395
Berne, capital of Switzerland, 2962, 2964
picture, 2963
Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo, sculptor, 4161
Berries, new varieties, 3485
Bertalda, in story of a water nymph, 5519
Bertha and Undine, story, 4005
Berylune, in the Blue Bird, 5083
Bessemer, Sir Henry, invented converter, 5540
Betrothed, The, story of the novel, 1493
Bevel, use, with picture, 1923
Bible, contains the finest English writing, 2330
translated into German, 2527
Bicarbonate of lime, 1569, 5250
Biceps, arm muscle, 2626; picture, 2627
Bichromate battery, with picture, 1076
Biconcave, what it means, 1384
Bicycle, how it moves without pedalling, 89
how to clean it, 4456
how to mend a puncture, 4249
how we got it, 2835
the first cycle, picture, 6109

Bicycle, why it keeps upright, 2878
Biddenden maids, legend, 4277
Bienne, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960
Biennial, what it is, 719, 3734
Bierstadt, Albert, his "Yosemite Valley," 4149
Big Ben, of Westminster, story of, and picture, 1536, 1540
Bight, a coil in a rope, 235
Bilberry, 4839; picture, 4836
Bile, substance in the body, 2345, **2346**
Bilge, of a ship, 4564
Bill of Rights, passed, 1029
Billion, a number, 782, 1932
Bingo, game, 2572
Biology, the study of life, 2504
Birch, pictures, 3182
catkins of, 2835
spray of, with picture, 5444, 5446
Birchlegs, party in Norway, 3594
Bird of Paradise, 53, 1738; pictures, 1741
Bird-eating spider, 3303; picture, 3301
Bird-girl, with golden wings, story, 1796
Birds, a Christmas-tree for birds, 2251
are warm-blooded, 545
bird which has the longest tail, picture, 6166
birds used to have teeth, 1963, 2098
build their nests by instinct, 914
cedar-birds, 5437
courting-habits, 1518
do they talk? 5792
eggs, in colour, 1744
familiar bird friends, 2209
flying, 508
homes of, description, pictures, 5777
how long they live, 2328
how they find their way, 511
how they fly, 1423, 2674, 3540
how they protect themselves, 1737
how to make a bird museum, 4668
landbirds of Canada, 3037, 3488
nesting-boxes for, with pictures, 5351
nests, pictures of, 5780, 5781, 5785, 5786
of beauty, 1737, 1739, 1741-43
of long ago, 47, 3680
of the ocean, 1625
that are shot for sport, 1517
that cannot fly, 1423
that forgot how to fly, 1425
that hunt, 1839
that hunt in the sea, 1627, 1629, 1631
that live on inland waters, 1521
that run, swim, or climb, 1431
that serve us, 1513
that swim and climb, 1951
the singing birds, 2051
their ears, 155
their eggs, 1780
their eyes, 4217
their origin, 46, 663
their wonderful colours, in colour, 1741
why does a bird forsake its nest if its eggs are touched? 5575

Pictures of Birds

singing, 2053, 2055, 2059
what wakes them up, 3435
why caged birds' claws are cut, 5168
why they cannot fly if dropped from a height, 3237
why they cast their feathers, 2329
why they do not fall, 916, 3955
Birdseye view, what it is, 62; picture, 63
Birgus latro, a crab, 2586
Birkenhead, the men of the Birkenhead, story, with picture, 1802, 1804
Birmingham, manufactures, 1029
Birs Nimroud, mound, 4983; picture, 4984
Birthright, what it means, 3763
Bishop, Sir Henry, composed songs, 3741
Bishop, The, rock, picture, 1058
Bishop's Cap: see Miterwort
Bismarck, Prince von, and Germany's African colonies, 2756
his fall from power, 2748
his policy, 2579
his statue in Berlin, 2748
pictures, 2577, 2756
Bismarck Archipelago, 2756
Bismarck Island, houses, picture, 1465
Bison, wild animal, 269, 1242
Bites, how to treat bites, 3397
Bito and Cleobis, story, 1301, 2301
Bitter almond, its uses, 1966
Bitterling, fish, 2681
Bittern, bird, 1954; picture, 1953
Bitter-sweet, berries, 4493
description, 4495
Bitter-sweet (woody nightshade), description, 4289
picture, 4286
Bivalve, has a shell in two halves, 2588
Biwa, Lake, in Japan, 372
Bizet, Georges, composed Carmen, 3252
Black, colour, how to make, 1935
why white is cooler than black, 4340
Black-backed gull, 1628; picture, 1629
Blackbeard, a pirate, 523
Black-beetle, name of the cockroach, 3141
Blackberry, pictures, 651, 3895
Blackbird, 2060, 2328
eggs, pictures, 1744; in colour, 3894
nests of, 5778
varieties in Canada, 3042
with young birds, picture, 2055
Blackboard, how to make, 5530
Blackcap, bird, 2210, 2054
egg, picture in colour, 1744
pictures, 2053
Black-cock, 1518; picture, 1517
Black currant, picture, 651
Black Death: see Plague
Black Diamond, story, and picture, 3579
Black Dwarf, The, story of the novel, 1495
Blackfeet, Indian tribe, 5152
Black Forest, 2754; picture, 2751
Black-game: see Black-cock
Black-headed gull, 1628; picture, 1629
Black-headed nun, bird, 1748
Black people, reason for their colour, 42
Blackpool, sea-wall, picture, 4432
Black Prince: see Edward
Black rat, 771
Black saltwort: see Sea milkwort
Black Sea, 3149, 3631
Blacksmith, how he makes a horse's shoe and puts it on, pictures, 742
Black swans, picture, 1521
Black tern, picture, 1629
Blackthorn, 3450, 4110
picture, 3450
Blackthorn, garden game, 1072
Blackwall hitch, and picture, 3283
Bladdernut, picture, 4835
Blair, Frank P., sent by Lincoln to offer command to Lee, 4466
Blake, Robert, admiral, 1026, 1892, 3463
Blake, William: see Poetry Index
Blakelock, Ralph A., art of, 4152
Blanc, Mont, peak of the Alps, 2392, 2959
Blanco, Cape, in West Africa, 4262
Blank verse, has no rhyme, 94
Blarney stone, kissing the, 5467
Blashfield, E. H., an artist, 4152
Blaxland, crossed the Blue Mountains, 355
Bleak, fish, 2682; picture, 2683
Bleak House, story of the novel, 2433
Bleeding, how to stop, 1581, 5110
"Bleeding Kansas," nickname of Kansas, 3536
Blenheim, battle of, 565, 2530, 2540
Blenny, fish, 1411
Blériot, flies from Calais to Dover, 6083
Blewett, Jean: see Poetry Index
Blind, the, can a blind man's touch take the place of his sight? 5486
reading invented for, 1982
their hearing, 3863
"Blind alley" occupations, 6165
Blindman's breakfast, game, 5000
Blindman's buff, game, 2571
Blindman's stab, game, 5000
Blind partners, game, 5000
Blind-worm, belongs to the skinks, 1219
Blite, sea, picture, 5192
Blockade of Confederate ports, very effective, 2018
Blois, Count of, 2478
Blomidon, Cape, picture, 5606
Blood, blood-vessels, picture, 1443
discovery of circulation by Harvey, 6092
how it becomes impure, 1788
how it circulates, 1580, 4183, 6091
how it gets strength from food, 2347

Blood, how it needs food, 3112
is it alive, 5847
its colour in our veins, 3090
its specific gravity, 3816
its temperature, 859, 4549
red cells, 1383, 6094; picture, 1386
the white cells, 1441, 6094
what happens when we bleed, 4828
what happens when we blush, 6093
white cells, picture, 1446
why does the colour rush from the face when we are frightened, 5959
why it must be pure, 1789
Bloodhound, its scent, 502; picture, 501
Blood pheasant, its spurs, 1515
Bloodroot, description, 2837
Bloody Mary, name of Queen Mary, 2534
Blotter, how to make, and picture, 4247
Blotting paper, why it absorbs ink, 2074
Blowfly, name for the bluebottle, 3147
Blucher, Field-marshal, 2277, 2636, 4364
Blucher after Waterloo, picture, 4361
Blue, primary colour, 4508
Blue beard, flower, 1350
Blue Beard, when the story got its present form, 1467
Blue-beech: see Hornbeam
Blue-bell, description, 4614, 5272
its family, 5272; pictures, 2042, 4612
Blueberry: see Huckleberry
Bluebird, in Canada, 3497
Blue Bird, the, story of, 5083
Blue Bird, The, story, and picture, 3206
Bluebottle: see Cornflower
Bluebottle fly, 3144; picture, 3147
Blue clematis, picture, 5276
Bluecoat School, its founder, 845
Blue fleabane, picture, 5188
Blue-gown, name for a beggar, 1650
Blue Mountains, in Australia, 355, 1356
Blue Nile, river in Egypt, 281, 4260
Blue owl-pigeon, picture, 2213
Blue shark, 2444; picture, 2445
Blue tit: see Tomtit
Boa-constrictor, 1374; picture, 1375
Boadicea, British queen, 196
statue, picture, 197
Boar, wild, its strength, 384; picture, 383
Board, its centre of gravity, 3835
Board, Ernest, his picture of the departure of John and Sebastian Cabot, 843
Boat, how to make a fleet, and pictures, 3824
how to model it, 6061
little boat that moves in the water, 5664
making paper boat, and picture, 1925
the first boats, 73
why a boat capsizes, 3838
Boatbill, bird, 1955; picture, 1953
"Bobbies," nickname of London police, 5382
Boccaccio, Giovanni, life and writings, 5219; portrait, 5217
Bodmin, hanging the mayor, tale, 1320
Body, and air-pressure, 2229, 3944
comparison with a house, 5760, 5910, 6015, 6090, 6178, 6251, 6291
comparison with a nation, 5282
covered with muscle, picture, 2624
does it change every seven years, 5852
how alcohol affects it, 243
how it is always working, 3550
how it is built up, 2437
how it is connected with the brain, 5762; picture, 5760
how it is kept cool, 1912
how it makes use of food, 2695
how it is warmed, 4114, 4183
its centre of gravity, 3836
why we have bones, 3546
Bœotia, state of Greece, 5124, 5129
Boer War, 1770
Boers, Dutch farmers in South Africa, 1769
Bog-bean: see Buckbean
Bog moss: see Sphagnum
Bog myrtle, picture, 5037
Bogota, capital of Colombia, 4574
Bohemia, state of Austria, 2576, 2858
Bohemia, struggle for liberty, 2852
Bohemund of Tarentum, 1587, 1588
Boiling, why does it make potatoes soft and eggs hard, 5483
Boiling-point, how it is decided, 512
Boker, George Henry: see Poetry Index
Bolan Pass, in India, 1544
picture, 1703
railway through the pass, 3933
Boleyn, Anne, wife of Henry VIII., 844, 2534, 2708
Bolivar, Simon, liberator of South America, 4506, 4572
Bolivia, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
state of South America, 4500, 4572
Bologna, town of Italy, 3018
Bologna, Giovanni, sculptor, 4161
Bombardier beetle, 3416
Bombay, English possession, 1702, 3358
given to Charles II., 4036
port of India, 1548
Bonaparte, Hon. Charles Joseph, grandson of Jerome Bonaparte, 4911
Bonaparte, Jerome, stole The Waterseller, 760
marriages of, 4907, 4910
Bonaparte, Jerome Napoleon, birth, life, and sons of, 4910, 4911
Bonaparte, Joseph, king of Spain, 3360
Bonaparte, Louis, king of Holland, 3463
Bonaparte, Napoleon, and his brother Jerome, 4907
Bonar, Dr. Horatius: see Poetry Index
Bone, a growing and a grown-up bone, picture, 2437
bones of a finger, picture, 2440
how it is made and what it does, 1384, 2439
how our bones require salts, 2698
why we have bones, 3546
Bone marrow, tissue of our bodies, 1384
Boneset, description, 5032
picture, 5033
Bonhomme, Noel, French Santa Claus, 2146
Bon Homme Richard, the, and the Countess of Scarborough, 2898
and the Serapis, 2898
Boniface, St., life, 3984; picture, 3983
Bonn, town of Germany, 2752
Bonner, Robert, editor New York Ledger, 2043
Bonnet, Daniel, his noble son, 1734
Bonnie Annie, tune of D'ye ken John Peel? 5494
Book of Marvels, old French book, 55
Book of the Dead, 4782, 4785, 4788

BOOKS

Child's Story of Famous Books

The following are the actual headings of the chapters in this section; the separate entries appear below and in their proper places in the index.

A Cheque for Ten Pounds, 5904
A Fight with a Cannon, 5593
A Good and Happy Girl, 5501
A King on Kingship, 5360
A Savage Goes a-Hunting, 5902
A Winter's Tale, 550
All's Well That Ends Well, 314
As You Like It, 629
Barnaby Rudge, 2761
Ben Hur, 5225
Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, 1115, 1135
Capture of the Inca, 6302
Castle (the) on the Cliff, 5597
Charles O'Malley, 2903
Chaucer's Canterbury Pilgrims, 437
Columbus sees America, 5506
Comedy of Errors, 630
David Copperfield, 2827
Death of Cromwell, 5901
Don Quixote's Adventures, 899, 949
Gulliver's Travels, 1309
Guy Mannering, 1603
Hamlet, Prince of Denmark, 479
Henry Esmond, 3265
Iliad, the Odyssey, and the Æneid, 67
Ivanhoe, 1645
Jacob Faithful, 2197
John Halifax, Gentleman, 3023
King Lear, 633
Little Women and Good Wives, 5143
Martin Chuzzlewit, 2637
Masterman Ready, 2025
Measure for Measure, 549
Merchant of Venice, 316
Midshipman Easy, 2200
Midsummer Night's Dream, 313
Much Ado About Nothing, 551
Nicholas Nickleby, 2633

Books, Old Mortality, 1760
Othello, the Moor of Venice, 473
Peter Simple, 2028
Rob Roy, 1599
Robinson Crusoe, 1231
Romeo and Juliet, 477
Round the World in Eighty Days, 4865
Scott's Waverley Novels, 1493
Spenser's Faerie Queene, 687
Tartarin in the Alps, 4655
Tartarin of Tarascon, 4537
The Abbe Constantin, 4761
The Antiquary, 1649
The Boy who asked for More, 2551
The Chimes — a goblin story, 2285
The Cloister and the Hearth, 4017
The Count of Monte Cristo, 4325, 4407
The Cricket on the Hearth, 2288
The Daughter of King Charles, 5359
The Day of the Comet, 5509
The Death of a Queen, 5502
The Fate of Dombey and Son, 2554
The Gladiator's Appeal, 5504
The Hand of Sir Walter Scott, 5904
The Heart of Midlothian, 1757
The History of Pendennis, 3473
The Last of the Mohicans, 177
The Marble Faun, 5432
The Newcomes, 3603
The Old Curiosity Shop, 2757
The Old Man named Scrooge, 2159
The Overthrow of Napoleon, 5362
The Plague-stricken Home, 5596
The Song of the Kettle, 5508
The Stories of Charles Dickens, 2431
The Taming of the Shrew, 635
The Tempest, 315
The Toilers of the Sea, 4171
The Virginians, 3363
The Water-Babies, 3801
Tom Brown's Schooldays, 4063
Twelfth Night; or, What You Will, 475
Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea, 4985
Two Gentlemen of Verona, 631
Walden, 6301
Waverley, 1496
Westward Ho! 3661
Books, chained books, picture, 3567
how a book is made, pictures, 888
how to draw an open book, with picture, 2415
the earliest books, 3863
the wonder book, 5652
the wonder of a book, 887
to cover with paper, 5523
trick you can play with a book, 1073
Bookshelves, how to make, with pictures, 1617
Boom, to prevent boats passing, pictures, 4435
Boomerang, natives throwing it, picture, 354
why it comes back, 3438
Boone, Daniel, explores Kentucky, 1820
Boot, how a boot is made, and pictures, 3103
how to clean boots, 4456
pair of old boots, story, and pictures, 4275
Booth, Edwin, statue of Coriolanus, 4844
Booth, John Wilkes, kills Lincoln, 2022, 3536
Borage, family of plants, 4112
Bordeaux, town of France, 2399
Borden, Robert Laird, Canadian premier, 1248; picture, 1327
Boreas, god of the north wind, 2610
Borglum, Gutzon, sculpture of, with picture, 4840, 4850
Borglum, Solon, sculpture of, 4850
Boris, tsar of Russia, 3628
Borneo, island in Indian Archipelago, 3005
Borromeo, St. Carlo, his self-sacrifice, 1179
his statue, picture, 1180
Bors, king of Gaul, 869
Borsippa, an old city of Babylonia, 4984
Borup, George, companion of Peary, 5212
discovered Greely's old camp, 5214
Boscawen, Admiral, at Louisburg, 885
Bosnia, became a kingdom, 3150
conquered by Mohammed II., 3156
its history, 3222
national costume, picture, 3225
province of Austria, 2860
Bosphorus, strait, 3149, 3224, 3874
Boston massacre, causes of, 982
picture, 982
Bostwick, Helen: see Poetry Index
Boswell, James, his life of Johnson, 4679
portrait, 4099
Rousseau and Boswell, 4097
Bosworth Field, battle of, 756
Botany Bay, convict settlement, 355, 1356
Bot-fly, 3262; pictures, 3257
Bothnia, Gulf of, part of Baltic Sea, 3582
Bothwell, James Hepburn, Earl of, married Mary Queen of Scots, 3088
Botocudo Indians, of Brazil, picture, 4503
Botta, Monsieur, Assyrian discoveries, 4977
Botticelli, Sandro, life, 4950; portrait, 4945
picture of Madonna and children, 4589
Bottle, how a glass bottle is made, pictures, 1174
how to clean bottles, 4456
musical instrument from old, 5448
Bottle corks, game, 6059
Bottle-nose whale, 1082
Botzaris, Mark, Greek leader, 3219
Bouch, Sir Thomas, built Tay Bridge, 20
Boucicault, Dion, wrote The Wearin' o' the Green, 3743
Bougainville, Louis A. de, discovered Samoa, 2190, 5774
Boughton, G. H., his picture of Dutch lasses, 3461
his picture of Milton and Marvell, 3337
Boulton, Matthew, made steam-engines, 610, 655, 2470
Bounce about, garden game, 1072
Bournville, garden city, 2875
Bowel, how it is made and works, 2345
Bowell, Sir Mackenzie, as premier, 1248
Bowers, Lieut., body found, 5054
Bower-bird, its life-story, 1745
nests of, 5784
picture, 5780
Bowhead whale: see Right whale
Bowles, Miss, and her dog, picture by Reynolds, 4592
Bowles, William: see Poetry Index
Bowline knot, and pictures, 235, 236
Bowls, garden game, 1072
Bowring, Sir John, his work, 2000
portrait, 1999
Bows and arrows, game, 3516
Bowsprit, of a ship, 3913, 4565
Box, right way to draw a box, 1693
Boxer rising in China, 114, 368
Boxer, the, and Enterprise, 2902
Boy, a boy's love for his mother, story, 4071
at the giant's castle, story, and picture, 713
boy and his dog, picture, 763
boy and the ambassador, story, and picture, 319
boys and the frogs, fable, and picture, 2303
dead boy, in the Canterbury Tales, 443
gallant deed of a boy king, story, 3254
who became a king, story, 5075
who changed into a toy soldier, story, and pictures, 5071
who died for the Republic, with picture, 5512
who forced back an army, story, 320
who lost his shadow, 5693
who saved a crew, story, 3884
who saved his family, story, 1734
who saved the boat, story, 4178
who saved the hamlet, story, 2547
who slept in the king's chair, 4642
who took a man's place, story, 4010
who walked to China, 54
who would not fight against freedom, story, 1654
whom France forgot, story, 330
why a boy's voice breaks, 4827
why boys are stronger than girls, 2456
Boy scouts, hints for boy scouts, 4032
history of movement, with pictures, 3583
Boyars, Russian nobles, 3628
Boyle, Robert, scientist, his law about gas pressure, 3948
life, 2114
portrait, 2113
Boyle, Sarah Roberts: see Poetry Index
Boyne, battle of the, 1029
battlefield of, 5462
Brabant, dukes of, in Netherlands, 3458
Bracket, fretwork, with pictures, 5293
Braddock, General Edward, death, 884
expedition of, 540, with pictures, 882

Bradford, Governor, instituted Thanksgiving Day, 4467
Bradford, Sir Edward, adventure with a tiger, 5724
Bradley, James, life, 1662; portrait, 1655
Bradshaw, John, his power in the Commonwealth, 1026
how Charles II. treated his body, 4640
portrait, 1896
Brady, Nicholas, wrote psalms, 1997
Bragg, General, at Chickamauga, 2018
Bragi, god of poetry, 3581
Braham, John, famous tenor, 3740
Brahe, Tycho, life, 1657; portrait, 1655
Brahman and the goats, 5421
and the pots, 5421
Brahmanism, religion of India, 2995
Brahmaputra River, rises in Tibet, 3936
Brahmas, kind of fowl, 1513
Brahmins, Hindoo priests, 1552, 1699
Brahms, Johannes, composer, 3252
Brain, controls sight, 3543
effect on working of the mind, 4941
eye is part of the brain, 3976, 3977
feels no pain when cut, 4121
how alcohol affects it, 4344
how bad air affects it, 1789
how it controls digestion, 3109
how it controls the heart, 1583
how it is protected, 2542
how thinking makes it heavier, 1584
in sleep, 3379
its delicacy, 243
its growth, 4596
its shape, 4444
its size, 4596
needs food, 1132
sends messages through nerves, 3563
the mystery of the brain, 3715
the parts of the brain, 3775
what happens when we think or see, 5763
Pictures of Brain
grey matter magnified, 3721
inside and outside of our brains, 3717
man's brain compared with that of other creatures, 3715
section across one side, 3721
showing Broca's area, 3779
what happens when we think or see, 5760
Brakespeare, gave Ireland to Henry II., 5460
Bramante, Donato, portrait, 4945
story of his life, 4950
Brambling: see Mountain finch
Bran, covering of the wheat grain, 2924
Brandenburg, absorbed Prussia, 2530
attacked by Swedes, 2530
Brandon, Canada, description, 5368
Brandy-bottle, the yellow water-lily, 4960
Brandywine, battle of the, 988
Brass, from copper and zinc, 288, 1870
Brassey, Thomas, built railways, 616
Brazil, became independent, 3360
brought wealth to Portugal, 3354
Botocudo Indians, picture, 4503
discovery of, 258
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
how it became a republic, 4506
Indian milkman, picture, 4503
its connection with Portugal, 4568
its people, 4567, 4568
its position and size, 4500
its products and trade, 4567, 4568
Brazil nuts, 1966; picture, 1967
Brazilian birds, nest of, pictures, 5785
Bread, contains much water, 1172
crumb, through microscope, picture, 2324
high price of, 5644
how it is made, pictures, 1151
how we get our bread, 1143, 2923
how yeast makes bread rise, 1872, 3241
proportion of water in it, picture, 1171
why does yeast make it rise, 5957
why it is called the staff of life, 2078, 5644
why its price changes, 5170
Bream, fish, 2682; picture, 2683
Breathing, air passages in the mouth and throat, picture, 1635
how it is affected by light, 1909
how it varies, 1787
how we breathe, 1634; with pictures, 1637
what happens when we breathe, 4442, 5856
Breathing, what it is, 285, 3942
what the breathing centre is, 1638
why our breath rises in the air, 2233
why we breathe, 6254
why we cannot breathe under water, 3763
why we cannot see our breath on a warm day, 154
why we get out of breath running, 1131
why we must breathe through the nose, picture, 6179
Breccia, rock, 5198
Brechan, St., Welsh king, 4277
Breckinridge, John C., nominated as president, 2010
Brecon, how it got its name, 5382
Breeches buoy, use, with picture, 4430
Bremen, its shipbuilding, 2750
joined Hanseatic League, 2526
Brennan, Louis, invention of gyroscope train, 89, 90
Brennus, besieged Rome, 3554
Brer Rabbit, and Brer Fox, 187
and his riding-horse, 4643
and Miss Cow, 188
and Mr. Bear, 187
and the tar-baby, 3851
Brer Tortoise helps Brer Rabbit, 4702
helps Brer Tortoise, 4702
Miss Goose's washing, 4703
the great race of, 188
tricks Brer Fox, 4522
Brescia, where Bayard died, picture, 129
Breslau, city of Prussia, 2752
Brest, port of France, 2399
Bretons, their dialect, 2400
Brett, Jacob, laid a cable, 2474; portrait, 2467
Brewer, Ebenezer: see Poetry Index
Brewster, Sir David, improved the microscope, 2320
Brian Boru, his harp in Dublin, 5461
Irish king, 2029
Briarwood, what it is, 5524
Bribe, man who refused a bribe, story, 4557
Brick, how to blow it over, with picture, 4457
how to see through it, with pictures, 4033
what to do with bricks, with pictures, 4352
with ancient writing, picture, 5099
Bride of Lammermoor, The, story of the novel, 1495
Bride of the Wandering Prince, story, 1190
Bridge, expands in the sun, 2621
building of Victoria, 2261
Grand Trunk, picture, 4094
how bridges are made, 19
how some famous bridges were made, pictures, 21
how to make, of reels and bricks, 4352
the different kinds, 19
what the bridge of a ship is, 4564
why bridges are arched, 2328
why it sways, 4744
wrecking of Quebec, 2262
Bridge-board, game, 2572
Bridge of Sighs: see Venice
Bridgetown, Barbados, its schools, 1878
Bridgewater Canal, opened, 1096
Brienz, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960
Brig, what it is like, 3915; picture, 3914
Brigantine, 3915; picture, 3914
Bright, Charles Tilston, laid the Atlantic cable, 2474; portrait, 2467
Bright, John, and Cobden, picture, 3705
his work as a reformer, 3703
Brighton, old woman at, tale, 1108
Brigue, Italy, 6204; picture, 6214
Brill, how many eggs it lays, 206
Brisbane, city of Queensland, 1360
Britain, discovered by Phœnicians, 279, 5122
invaded by Julius Cæsar, 420
its early animals, 50
Britannia Bridge, Menai Straits, 19
British Army, in Afghanistan, 3938
British Columbia, admitted, 1247
as tourist-resort, 5611
education in, 5233
minerals in, 5599
province of Canada, 216, 220
British Empire, 4035
empress proclaimed, 4037
in Africa, 1765
outposts of, 1875

British Empire, races of, 4039
religions of, 4039
the aim of its rule, 1880
See also British Isles, England, &c.
British Guiana: see Guiana
British Honduras, in Central America, 1878
British Isles, climate, 50, 1860, 4323
flag, 2333
population, 1644, 2400
Pictures of British Isles
map, lighthouses, and lightships, 4426
relief map, 3822
Union Jack, in colour, face 1640
See also British Empire, England, Scotland, Ireland, and Wales
British Museum, Assyrian and Babylonian relics, 4972
how it was built, 1162
its Anglo-Saxon room, 428
its prehistoric room, 192
picture, 1159
British Navy, how the ships are watched from London, picture, face 3519
the greatest navy in the world, 6233-44
British North America Act, passed, 1244
its part in Canadian government, 1325
British people: see English people
Britons, race in England, 196
two British chiefs, picture, 197
Brittany woman, picture, 2395
Brittle starfish, its limy skin, 2342
pictures, face 2335, in colour, 2337
Broadway, notes on, 4306
Broca, Paul, and the speech centre, 3779
Brock, Sir Isaac, governor, 1248
in command of forces of Upper Canada, 746
Brocken, mountain in Germany, 1724
the Brocken and its shadow, picture, 1724
Brockville, Can., appearance, 5426
Broke, Captain, commander of the Shannon, 1399, 2902
Broken Hill, New South Wales, 1362
Broken limbs: see Fracture
Brome, grass, pictures, 1336, 1337, 1338
Bromine, liquid element, 1290, 3093
Brompton stocks, 5270; picture, 5275
Bronchi, tubes leading to the lungs, 1636
Brontë sisters, life, 2596; portraits, 2593
writing their stories, picture, 2597
Brontosaurus, fossil lizard, 18, 48
possible existence, 5572
restored, pictures, 44, 5571
Bronze, what it is, 1292, 1870
Bronze Age, 194, 1292
Brooke, Sir William, studied telegraphy, 2474
Brook-lime, plant, picture, 3831, 4968
Brooklyn Bridge, pictures, 25, 26
Brooks, Thomas, his picture, Shakespeare before Sir Thomas Lucy, 3333
Broom, flowers, 4610; pictures, 4613, 4615
Broom rape, lives on other plants, 3830
Brotherhoods of Railwaymen, 4092
Brown, Dr. John, and brains, 3780
Brown, Ford Madox, his picture of Oliver Cromwell, 1890
picture of Chaucer, 3326
Brown, H. K., sculpture of, 4850
Brown, Jacob, in Canada, 746, 1399
Brown, John, attack on Harper's Ferry, 2010, 3536
Brown, Neville Cooper, portrait, 4627
Brown ant, its nest, 2944
Brown bent grass, picture, 2980
Brown bread, 1143, 2924
Brown hairstreak, a butterfly, 2992
Browne, Frances, her life, 1471
wrote Granny's Wonderful Chair, 1043
Brownie camera, how to use it, with pictures, 4243
Brownie of Snaefell, legend, 2377
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, her life, 3912
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
Browning, Robert, his life, 3912
born in Camberwell, 4910
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
quotations from, 1573, 4596
Brownlow, E. B.: see Poetry Index
Bruce, James, explored Abyssinia, 280
his book, 282; pictures, 280
Bruce, Michael: see Poetry Index
Bruges, town of Belgium, 3455, 3458
Bruises, how to treat, 3397
Brunel, Isambard Kingdom, built the Great Western, 74, 2472
helped with the Thames Tunnel, 616
portrait, 2467
Brunel, Sir Marc Isambard, how he got his idea for the Thames Tunnel, 51, 2587
Brunelleschi, Filippo, his life, 2782
portrait, 2779
set egg on end, 5524
Bruno, Giordano, burnt to death, 1660
his idea that all stars were suns, 5025
his work, 1943, 2609
Brush, for pasting, picture, 333
how to hold in painting, 254
to use for painting, 253
Brush-and-comb bag, how to make, and pictures, 232
Brush-turkey, 1520; picture, 1519
Brush-work: see Drawing
Brussels, capital of Belgium, 3455, 3460
pictures, 91, 3454
Brussels sprouts, 2971
Brutus, Lucius Junius, overthrew Tarquin, 413; picture, 415
Brutus, Marcus, killed Julius Cæsar, 421
Bryant, William Cullen, his life, 1478
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1475
Bryony, black, picture, 4615
Bubble, what it is, 3095
Buchan, the store that never grew less, legend, 3208
Buchanan, George, tutor of Montaigne, 5220
Buchanan, James, as president, 2009, 2010, 3536
picture, 3532
Bucharest, capital of Roumania, 3220
Buckbean, description, 2841, 4112, 5032; picture, 5031
Bucket: see Pail
Buckingham, George Villiers, Duke of, 1887
Buckland, Frank, how he was poisoned, 1374
story of him and an eagle, 1842
Buckland, William, scientist, 854
Buckthorn, sea, picture of, 5192
Bud, how it gets colour, 4442
Buda-Pesth, capital of Hungary, 2576, 2860, 5714, 5716
pictures, 2855, 5711
Buddha, Buddhist prayer-shop, picture, 371
his image, 370
his life and teaching, 2995
images, pictures, 371
portrait, 2995
spread of his doctrines, 1700
the crane and the wise crab, fable, 4224
the strongest thing, fable, 4223
the wise and foolish fairies, fable, 4223
teaching his pupils, picture, 2994
Buddhism, became the religion of China, 110
religion of the Singhalese and Burmese, 1880
religion of Tibet, 3936
spread into Japan, 364
what it teaches, 2996
Buenos Ayres, founded by Mendoza, 4505
its improvement, 4569
its progress, 4505
its trade, 4568
picture, 4570
Buffalo, lived in Manitoba, 1242
pictures, 277, 1831
seen by Quivira, 262
what kind of animal it is, 269
Buffon, Georges, thought that life began in the sea, 360
Buff-tip butterfly, picture in colour, face 2983
Buff with a wand, game, 5000
Bugle, flower, picture, 4286
Bugloss, belongs to borage family, 4112
Building, how buildings are repaired, pictures, 3043
made of iron, 622
steel skeleton of a building, picture, 623
the Greeks as builders, 622
to withstand earthquakes, 3232
two wonderful buildings, pictures, 619
what holds a building up, 617

Building, what the first buildings were like, 618
Bulb, how to grow in bowls, 1816
how to treat, 573, 1610, 1716
must get moisture, 2254
Bulb mites, picture, 3297
Bulbous buttercup, 4190
Bulbul, bird, 2060
Bulgaria, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its history, 3220
national costume, picture, 3225
ravaged by the Russians, 3154
subdued by Basil II., 3154
Bulgars, where they settled, 3150
Bulkheads, of a ship, 4566
Bull, why red irritates it, 2800
Bull, John, and National Anthem, 2331
Bullen, Frank, tells of a fight between a sperm-whale and an octopus, 2452
what he said of flying-fish, 207
Buller, Charles, secretary, 1240
Bull-fighting, 3364; picture, 3359
Bullfinch, its life-story, 2058
pictures, 1744, 2059
Bull-head, fish, 2684; picture, 2683
Bull-rout, fish, 2590
Bull Run, battle of, 2013
second battle of, 2016
Bull-trout, fish, 2680
Bulrush, and seeds, pictures, 3833
name for reed-mace, 4963
Bulwarks, of a ship, 4564
Bumps, of the head, and character, 2544
why does a bump come instead of a dent when we knock our heads, 5642
Bunch-berry, description, 3050
Bundle of rags, game, 4144
Bung the bucket, garden game, 1072
Bunker Hill, battle of, 984
Bunsen battery, with picture, 1076
Bunting, bird, the different kinds, 2057
picture, 2059
Bunyan, John, his life, 1725
poems: see Poetry Index
pictures, 1725, 1727
wrote The Pilgrim's Progress, 1028, 1115
Buonaparte: see Bonaparte
Buoy, what it is, 4425
Burbank, Luther, life and birth, 3482
picture, 3486
Burdock, what it is like, 4190
Burghley, Wm. Cecil, Lord: see Burleigh
Burglars, identified by finger-marks, 1864
Burgoyne, General John, portrait, 981
the march of, 988
Burgum, a friend of Chatterton, 5318
Burgundians, settled in Switzerland, 2962
Burgundy, Duke of, ruled Netherlands, 3458
Burke, Edmund, his life and work, 4097, 4098, 4100
throwing dagger on floor of the House, picture, 4101
Burke, Robert, explored Australia, 357
last days of Burke, picture, 358
Burleigh, William Cecil, Lord, counsellor of Elizabeth, 846, 2380; portrait, 2379
Burma, tiger woman of Burma, story, 5316
Burmah, country of India, 1880
Burn, how to treat, 5110
Burna-buriash, wrote Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 4984
Burne-Jones, Sir E., his picture of King Arthur resting, 866
Burnet, salad, 4418
picture, 4420
Burnett, Frances Hodgson, life, 2048
Burney, Dr. Charles, father of Fanny Burney, 2591; portrait, 4099
Burney, Fanny, destroying manuscripts, picture, 2595
life, 2591; portrait, 2593
Burning, what it is, 5022
Burning-glass, how it burns paper, 4181
Burns, James Drummond, minister, 2000
poems: see Poetry Index
Burns, Robert, his birthplace, picture, 3903
his life, 3906
meeting between him and Scott, picture, 3902
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
portrait bust of, 4848
reading The Winter Night, picture, 3902
Burnside, General, at Fredericksburg, 2016
Burnt almonds, how to make, 3512
Burr, Aaron, 1398
Bur-reed, picture, 4964
Burrhus, captain of Nero's guard, 530
Burrowjack, blowing bubbles, picture in colour, 3645
gnome, in story, 2143, 3644
Burton, Decimus, his arch at Hyde Park Corner, with picture, 5003, 5004
Burton Port, the doctor of Burton Port, stor 468
Burying beetle, 3264; pictures, 3261
Busby, Dr. Richard, schoolmaster, 3903
Bushmen, tribe of South Africa, 1768
Bussell, Grace, how she rescued the people on a wreck, story, with picture, 4069
Bust, in art, 4159
Butcher-bird, name for the shrike, 1848, 3494
Buthus scorpion, picture, 3301
Butter, how it is made, 1144
how it is made, pictures, 1154
how microbes help in making, 904
why it is a good food, 2793
Buttercup, family, 4110, 5270
pictures, 3735, 4191
resemblance to water crowfoot, 4961
various kinds, 4190
Buttercups and bees, game, 3516
Butterfly, British butterflies and moths, picture in colour, face 2983
butterflies and moths, 2983
coiled tongue of a butterfly, through the microscope, picture, 2326
how to tell a butterfly from a moth, 2985
Butternut, description, 4490, 5628
flowers, picture, 4489
tree, picture, 5629
Butterwort, picture, 5030

See also Common and Great Butterwort

Button, back buttons on coat, 5650
how to make from bootlaces, with picture, 5199
how to sew on, with picture, 717
Buttonhole, how to do buttonhole stitch, with picture, 457
how to finish off, with picture, 717, 718
how to make buttonhole scallops, with picture, 577, 578
Buttonwood, description, 5440
picture, 5445
Buz, game, 237
Buzzard, in deserts, 3590
life-story, 1844; picture, 1845
Byard's famous leap, legend, 3208
Byrom, John: see Poetry Index
Byron, Lord, his life, 3909
loved the Greeks, 3220
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
Byssus, of the mussel, 2590
Byzantine Empire, founded, 3150
included the Holy Land, 1585
ruled over by Baldwin II., 1589
ruled Roman world, 534
Byzantine style, in painting, 4585
Byzantium, called Constantinople, 534
taken by Constantine, 3150
taken by the Athenians, 5129

See also Constantinople

C

Cabbage, how to grow, 2971, 3826
skunk, description, 2836
Cabbage butterfly, 2988
Cabinet, how to make from cigar boxes, and picture, 4880
Cabinet, The President's, description of, 1596
Cable, how to find where broken, 4550
laying a cable, pictures, 2475, 4551
laying of the Pacific, 3538
Nova Scotia to West Indies, 1878
Cablegrams, how they are sent, 3521
Cabot, John, voyages of, 258
Cabot, John and Sebastian, picture, 843
voyages, 535, 1245

Cabot, the, war-ship, 2898
Cabral, Pedro Alvarez, explorer, 4502
Cabs, first in London, 6105
hansom, invented by J. A. Hansom, 6107
limited by Charles I., 6106
Cacao-tree, gives us chocolate, 2237
Cachalot: see Sperm whale
Cactus, 3949; pictures, 3975
spineless and edible, 3485
Caddis-fly, 3262; picture, 3259
Cade, Jack, not an ignorant rebel, 5524
Cadiz, expedition against, 5396
founded by Phœnicians, 5122
incidents in history of, 5331
port of Spain, 3361; picture, 3357
Caedmon, early English poet, 430, 469
Caffeine, its effect on the brain, 3316
Cage, of cardboard, and picture, 2489
Caille aerolite, picture, 2500
Cairo, capital of Egypt, 4256
how it appears to the traveller, 5813
its bazaars, 5814; pictures, 5816
pictures, 4255, 4257, 5812, 5816
what you see in its streets, 5814
Caisson, in bridge building, picture, 21
Cakes, how to make, 3285
Calabria, province of Italy, 3012
Calah, discoveries, 4973, 4977; picture, 4975
Calais, captured by Edward III., 750
how Philippa saved its citizens, 2533
lost by England, 846, 2068, 2535, 2704
statue of citizens, picture, 4169
Calceolaria, how to treat, 1350, 1817
Calcium carbonate, a common salt, 1798
Calcium sulphate, how it is formed, 1800
Calcutta, English factory set up, 1700
Jain temple, picture, 2231
largest city in India, 1548
the Black Hole of Calcutta, 1704
trading posts in and near, 4036
Caldecott, Randolph, his pictures, 2641
Caldwell, William: see Poetry Index
Calgary, description of, 5370
Main Street, picture, 2265
Calhoun, John C., leader of South Carolina, 3535
portrait bust, 4844
California, admitted as free state, 2008
Californian orange-grove, picture, 643
compromise concerning, 3536
how to telegraph there, 4313
settlement and admission, 1834
Caligula, Gaius Cæsar, floating palace of, picture, 5706
his cruelty, 4946
portraits, 529
Roman emperor, 529
Calisto, was turned into a bear, 3314
Callao, port of Lima, 4506, 4574
Caller Pit, chest of, legend, 4277
Calling crab, 2586
Calmar, union of, 3594
Calopogon, description, 3050
Calorimeter, picture, 4473; what it is, 4474
Calvin, John, his teaching, 3460
Calypso borealis, description, 3049
Calyx, of a flower, 1203
Camberwell beauty, butterfly, 2992; picture in colour, face 2983
Cambyses, king of Persia, his reign, 5058
Camel, and poisonous plants, 5481
derivation of word, 5233
its life-story, 276, 2328
pictures, 51, 273, 1545, 3879
travels in the deserts, 269
Camelopard, name for the giraffe, 5234
Camera, a penny camera, and pictures, 5294
how it takes a picture, 39
how to photograph without, 2685
how to use a Brownie, and pictures, 4243
Camillus, Marcus Furius, 414, 3554
Camomile: see Chamomile
Campania, province of Italy, 3012
Campanula, how to treat, 1816, 2042
Campbell, John, vice-admiral, 4010
Campbell, Sir Colin, relieved Lucknow, 1706
Campbell, Thomas, as poet, 2578, 3738
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3737
Camphor, how it keeps moths away, 4121
Campion, its family, 4111
Campion, picture, 5191
Campion, Edmund, died for his faith, 5067
Canaan, wars with Mesopotamia, 4974
Canada, act of union, 746, 1240
American settler, the, 6054
American tourist in Canada, the, 6183
as Dominion, 1244, 1328
as English colony, 742, 4037
as nation, with pictures, 1239
as province, 1240
attempt to win her over to the American Revolution, 743
Barren Lands, 1918
British North America Act, 1244, 1325
Cabinet of, 1326, 1328
Canada, first mention of, 536
Canada of to-day, 1248
Canadian habitant, the, 5875; pictures, 5873, 5874
Canadian Rockies, and beyond, with pictures, 5607
census of, 3781
civil government, 539
climate of the northwest, 5365
coal in, 5601
common land birds of, 3037, 3488
confederation of, 1244
decrease of population in, 3782
difference in races and ideals, 6283
Doukhobors in, the, 6052
education in, 1242
first code of laws, 538
first Dominion Parliament, 1246
first legislative council, 742, 1240
first parliaments, 745, 1242, 1246
fisheries, 5601
flag, picture, in colour, face 1640
forests and their wealth, 3783, 5601
French Canada before the Conquest, 535
French in Canada, the, 5869
fur traders and trappers, 5147
future of, 6283
game and fish found there, 6186
government of, 1244, 1325
government of Northwest Territories, 1330
government of Yukon Territory, 1330
governors-general, 1248, 1325; residences, pictures, 1324, 2562
House of Commons, 1326
how new settlers are drawn there, 6049
how the French Canadians are educated, 5870
how the French have increased, 5869
invasions of, 743, 746, 1398, 1399, 5148
islands in Arctic Ocean, 1918
its Chinese immigrants, 6050
its colonisation, 218
its grants of public lands, 6049
its Hindu immigrants, 6052
its immigrants, 6049
its immigration policy, 6054
its Japanese immigrants, 6050
its size, 211
Legislative Assemblies of Provinces, 1328
Legislative Councils of Quebec and Nova Scotia, 1328
Lieutenant-Governor, 1328
map, 211
Maple-leaf emblem of, 2461
maritime provinces, 745, 5601
mineral resources, 1248, 5599, 5601
mounted police, 4577
naming of, 536, 5365
National Anthem, 2466
nationalities of inhabitants, 3782
Newfoundland, pictures, 6279
new west, the, 5365
Northwest Territories, 1918
ocean wealth of, 3897
parliament, 214, 1244, 1326
Premier of, 1326, 1328; picture, 1327
present day conditions, 6190
products, 216
provincial governments, 1328
qualities of the French Canadians, 5872
Quebec Act, 742
railways in, 2261, 5365
Rebellion of 1837, 746, 1239
reciprocity treaty, 1242, 1248
religions in, 3782
resources, 1248, 6284

Canada, Riel Rebellion, the, 1246
St. Lawrence River, description of, with pictures, 5425
scenes in, pictures, 1324, 1329, 1752-1755, 1917, 1919, 2245, 2247, 2263, 2265, 2266, 2562, 2778, 3901, 4240, 4303, 5237, 5429, 5430, 6053, 6056, 6187, 6189
schools and schoolmen in, 5233
seigneurial system, 539
Senate, 1326
settled, 4036
spirit of Canada, the, 6283
story of Canada in the past, 218
territories of, 1247
the Empire's wonderland, 211
towns and physical features, 212
Ungava, 1915
unknown parts of, 1915
war between England and France, 219, 1094
well-known Canadians, 4299
wheat in, 2264, 5365
where the French language is spoken, 5870
wild flowers of, 2835, 3049
winter sports in, picture, 1753, 5209
Yukon Territory, description of, 1916

See also Acadia, Hudson's Bay Company, Louisburg, Newfoundland, Quebec, and names of individual provinces

Canadian Northern Ontario Railway, 2264
Canadian Northern Quebec Railway, 2264
Canadian Northern Railway, building of, 2264
Canadian Pacific Railway, 29, 1247, 1364
building of, 2264
irrigation dam at Bassano, Alta., picture, 2265
scenes along, pictures, 2263
Canadian porcupine, with picture, 669, 671
Canals, can be seen in Mars, 2427
Erie, 1826, 3534
of France, 2392
of Holland, 3456
Panama, 2190, 3538; with pictures, 5631
Rideau, picture, 4095
Suez, 5631
views of, 5637
Welland, 1240
Canal Zone, leased by United States, with pictures, 2417, 5632
Canaris, Constantine. Greek leader, 3219
Canary, 2058, 2328; picture, 2059
Canary Islands, home of the canary, 2058
Canary-seed, how to grow, 2563
Cancale, oyster farm, picture, 3773
Cancer-root, description, 3053
Candle, fired through door, with picture, 3466
how a candle is made, pictures, 2362
how to make a candle-shade, 100
is a box in which a candle has burnt lighter than a box and a candle? 5685
is a lighted candle in front of a mirror equal to two candles? 5642
what happens when it burns, 838
why blowing puts it out, 3691
Canines, the corner teeth, 2098
Cannæ, battle of, 5264
Cannas, when to plant out, 3398
Cannibal, word formed from Carib, 1877
Canning, Sir Samuel, engineer, 2476
Cannon, fight with a, 5593
how to make a toy cannon, and picture, 4245
Cannon-ball, and immovable post, 2333
falling of, 5165
why it bounces out of the sea before it sinks, 5852
Canoes, used in Central Asia, picture, 3937
Canonise, its meaning, 1007
Canopus, star, its size, 4438
Canova, Antonio, his lion of butter, picture, 5842
his tomb, picture, 5008
how he modelled as a boy, 5841
portrait, 4945
sculptor, 4162, 4956
Cant, how the word got its meaning, 4074
Cantabrian Mountains, 3354
Canterbury, New Zealand, 1458
not first Christian Church in England, 5524
Canterbury bell, 719, 3278, 4112
Canterbury Tales, 437, 6020
Cantilever bridge, how it is built, with pictures, 20, 21
Canton, China, 116
lady of Canton, picture, 109
Canton, John, invented electrical instruments, 2118; portrait, 2113
Canute, emperor of the north, 3594
king of England, 434, 592, 2701, 5941
Cape Breton Island, in Nova Scotia, 5601
Cape Colony, became British, 284
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its history, 1768
its observatory, 2612
Cape jumping hare, 670; picture, 671
Cape of Good Hope, 59, 279
Cape petrel, 1627
Cape pigeon, 1626
Capercailzie, a kind of grouse, 1518
Capet, Hugh, count of Paris, 2066
Cape Town, 1768; picture, 1767
Capillaries, in the blood, 1579, 1584
pictures, 1581, 1636
Capillarity, what it is, 4824
Capitol, fortress of the Romans, 554
held out against Gauls, 5262
in Washington, 1708
picture, 5259
Capitol, the climb up the Capitol hill, story, 3554
Capitoline Hill, in Rome, 5260
Capitoline Museum, in Rome, 5802
Capping verses, game, 5113
Capture of the Inca, 6302
Capybara, animal, and picture, 667, 669
Caracalla, Roman baths, 5258, 5806
Caracara, hawk, 1846; picture, 1847
Caracas, town, 4576; picture, 4570
Caractacus, British chief, 196; picture, 197
Caravans, 6037
Carbo-hydrates, what they are, 1872, 2345
work in our bodies, 2698
Carbolic acid, 1873
Carbolic powder, for cleaning teeth, 2100
Carbon, an element, 839, 1289
can be made volatile, 3093
found in plants, 228
how it is supplied to the body, 2695
in comets, 2499
in stars, 2719
why it is important, 285
Carbonate, a salt, 1798
Carbonate of lime, insoluble in water, 5250
Carbon compounds, chemistry of, 1869
Carbonic acid gas, can be made solid, 4050
how it is absorbed, 5847
how it is carried to the lungs, 1801
how it mixes with the air, 3090
its taste, 1797
makes food for plants, 229, 285, 2875, 3340, 4442
proportion of, 5789
what we breathe out, 228, 1290, 1787, 1798
Carbon oil, from petroleum, 4131
Carcassonne, town of France, 2398
Card, cards that tell any number thought of, 5660
games with cards: see Games
horseshoe card problem, 4667, 4778
how to identify, trick, 4248
that helps us make designs, 5450
Cardboard dolls, how to make, and pictures, 341
Carden, Captain, commander of the Macedonian, 2902
Cardinal, red, bird, picture, 2055
Cardinal-flower, description, 3053
Carey, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3737
wrote Sally in our Alley, 3741
Carey, Lady E.: see Poetry Index
Caribbean Sea, 1877, 4497
Caribou, in the Barren Grounds, 1918
Caribou Mountains, part of Selkirks, 5607
Caribs, people of the West Indies, 1877
Carleton, Sir Guy, in Canada, 742, 743
Carlina, plant, and picture, 1509
Carlotta, empress of Mexico, 4392
Carlyle, Thomas, friendship with Emerson, 1479
his life and work, 4104
life of Schiller, 5222
on the oak, 2882
pictures, 4097, 4106, 4107
two men I honour, 5468

Carmencita, picture, 4158
Carmine, colour used in painting, 3497
Carnac, stone monuments, 2063
Carnatic, district in the Deccan, 1546
nawab of, 1704
Carnation, cultivation, 1203, 5269
description, 5269
its family, 1817, 4111
picture, 5274
Carnegie, Andrew, gifts of, 6278
Hero Fund, 3105
his quick wit, 6276
life of, with pictures, 6275
Carnegie Hall, 4584
Carnegie (The) Hero Fund, and its awards, 3105
Carnivals, winter in Canada, 5210
Carnivorous animals, 142, 2099
Carnot, Lazare, 4356; portrait, 4053
Carolina, colonies of, 523
Caroline, queen of George II., 2540
Caroline, queen of George IV., life-story, 2681
pictures, 51, 2679
turned from Westminster, and picture, 4642
Carols, what they are, 2149
Carp, lives after being frozen, 2681
Carpaccio, Vittore, artist, 1258
Carpathian Mountains, 2860, 5712, 5714, 5720
picture, 5717
Carpels, of a flower, 4110
Carpentier, Edouard, his picture, 4059
Carpentry, boy carpenter's box of tools, and pictures, 337
making rustic articles, and pictures, 4349
Carpet, how did the ladies cut the carpet? problem, and picture, 1281, 1348
why the sun fades carpets, 4548
"Carpet-baggers," in the South, 2024
Carrara, marble, pictures, 3022
Carrick bend knot, and picture, 235
Carrier pigeon, 2215
Carrion crow, 1848; pictures, 1744, 1847
Carroll, Dr. James, helped to conquer yellow fever, 3200
Carroll, Lewis, his life, 1472; picture, 1473
poems: see Poetry Index
story of Alice in Wonderland, and pictures, 2929
Carrot, 4353
Cartagena, colony of the Phœnicians, 5122
destruction, 5264
its aqueducts,
on the Caribbean Sea, 4505
Carthage, and Rome, 414, 5511
Regulus' return to, 5511
war of, 5511
Carthagena, arsenal of Spain, picture, 3357
Carteret, Sir George, bought New Jersey, 521
Cartier, Jacques, 217, 218, 535
explorer, 2070
portrait, 261
takes colonists to Quebec, 536
Cartilage, is gristle, 2439
Cartoons, made by Raphael, 757
Cartouche, what it is, 4785
Cartwright, Edmund, his invention, 3996
Cary, Alice and Phœbe, lives, 2044
pictures, 2043
Cary, Miss Jennie, first sang "Maryland," 2957
Cary, Phœbe: see Poetry Index
Casabianca, Giacomo, his death, 3472
Cascade Range, different from Coast Range, 5607
Cashmere, king who came to, story, 2745
Cashmere goat, 380
Casia, Empress, 3153
Caspian Sea, loss of water, 3072
railways from Moscow, 3750
the largest inland sea, 3623
thoroughfare for Russia, 3630
Cassiopeia, legend of, 3313
Cassites, their wars, 4974, 4976
Cassowary, and picture, 1428, 1429
Caste, among the Hindoos, 1550, 1699
Castriot, George: see Scanderbeg
Cat, a flesh-eating animal, 2207
and parrot, story and picture, 2494, 4911
belling the cat, fable, and picture, 463
cat and mice, fable, and picture, 4274
cat, eagle, sow, fable, with picture, 4805
Cat, communication of ideas, 5325
does not cry, 5383
drawing of a cat made from squares, 1073
fondness for valerian, 4970
how it purrs, 1130
how its hair stands on end, 1962
how long it lives, 2328
how necessary cats are, 45
how to draw with two coins, 3514
legend of, 5524
not responsible for Dick Whittington's fortune, 5524
of the same family as the lion, 132
stuffed cat, with picture, 575
the different kinds, 502
the king of the cats, legend, 2744
various cats, pictures, 505
why cats fall on their feet, 1573
why it arches its back on meeting a dog, 5845
why it can see in the dark, 153
will stay in empty house, 5411
Catbird, in Canada, 3495
Cassatt, Mary, a painter, 4152
Castle, on the cliff, 5597
Castro, Mark, rescued passengers of the Cherokee, 3106
Catacombs, in Rome, 5806
Catalonia, province of Spain, 3353
Catalpa, description, 5446
picture, 5444
Cataract, of eye, how it is treated, 4298
Catch-ball, game, 1614
Catchfly, its family, 4111
Catch the salmon, garden game, 1072
Caterpillar, how it protects itself, 3416
its life-story, 2983
pictures, face 2982 in colour, 2984, 2985, 2987, 2991
why it turns into a butterfly, 4235
Catesby, Robert, and Gunpowder Plot, 1791
Catgut, comes from sheep, 380
Catharine, of Braganza, 1548, 3358
Cathcart, Earl, as governor, 1242
Cathedral, Christ Church, picture, 6329
Catherine, of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII., Henry's treatment of her, 2534
her portrait, 844
home of her childhood, 3356
legality of her marriage, 2708, 5946
married Arthur, Prince of Wales, 842
Catherine, queen of Henry V., 2706
Catherine I., empress of Russia, 3630
Catherine II., the Great, empress of Russia, 3630, 3748
Catherine of Würtemburg, Princess, marries Jerome Bonaparte, 4910
Catherine Parr, queen, 846
Catherine, St., girl who defied an emperor, story, 1010, 5812
picture, 1011
Catherine wheel, 1010
Cato, Marcus Porcius, called the censor, 416
opposed Roman luxury, 5265
Catskill Mountains, good water in, 5115
Catspaw hitch, and picture, 3283
Catstail, grass, and picture, 3981
Cattaro, harbour, 2860, 3224; pictures, 2857
Cattle, different kinds, 375
education of young, 5481
pictures, 377, 385, 1240, 4571
yards in Chicago, picture, 2659
Caucasus Mountains, in Russia, 3631, 3750
Cauld Lad of Wilton Hall, The, legend, 3648
Cauliflowers, when to sow, 2971
Causation, is universal, 5248
Caustic potash, how it is formed, 1799
Caustic soda, is an alkali, 1799
Cavaliers, followers of Charles I., 1888
Cave, how to make, with pictures, 5001
Mammoth Cave, 583
Cave bear, lived in England, 49, 192
Cave-dwellers, African, 5569
description, 5437
picture, 5444
Cave men, 192, 618, 6308
Cavendish, Henry, life and portrait, 2118
Cave of Dogs, in Italy, 1787
Cavern of ice, in Hungary, 2860
Caviare, what it is, 201
Cavour, Count, worked to free Italy, 3024
Cawnpore, in the Indian mutiny, 1706

Caxton, William, his life, 3570
printed The Canterbury Tales, 3328
printed the story of King Arthur, 867
started printing in England, 756, 6024
Cecil, Robert, Earl of Salisbury: see Salisbury
Cecil, Wm., Lord Burleigh: see Burleigh
Cecilia, St., her life, and picture, 1014
Cedar, age of cedars of Lebanon, 62
pictures, 3658
Cedar-birds, in Canada, 3494
wings of, 5437
Celandine, greater, 2841, 4110
Celeriac, kind of celery, 3176
Celery, how to grow, 3176, 3726, 4353
Celestine V., pope who ran away, story, 459
Cell, in living creatures, 1003
under the microscope, 1102
what a cell is, 782
Cellar beetle, 3261
Cellini, Benvenuto, defending Rome, 5839
examples of his work, pictures, 5837, 5839, 5840
his life, 1223, 4954, 5838
pictures, 4945, 4947, 5837
sculptor, 4161
statue of Perseus, 5839; picture, 5837
Celluloid, why it catches fire easily, 4823
Cellulose, what it is, 1004, 4823
Celts: see Kelts
Cenis, Mont, its tunnel, 2392
Census, strange things it shows us, 2665
of Canada, 3782
what it shows of the growth of our country, 2420
Centaury, common, 4424
picture, 4419
Centigrade, scale of temperature, 3671
Centimetre, a measure, 3671
Centipede, its life story, 3295; picture, 3297
Central America, 4381, 4386

See also Names of Countries

Central Asia, deserts, 108, 3072
history and geography, 3931
map, 3933
people, 3931, 3933
Centre of gravity, how to find it, 3835
of a boat, picture, 3835
of a flat object, picture, 3839
value in balancing, 5659
Centrifugal force, 2230, 3674, 3813
Century, what it means, 192
Cepheus, king of Ethiopia, 3314
Cerberus, dog of hell, 3314, 5164
Cerdic, and English kings, 4035
Cereals, grass plants, 2078, 2923
Cerebellum, what it is, and its duties, 3565

See also Brain

Ceres, mother of Proserpine, 5316
Ceres, minor planet, 2427
Cerro de Pasco, town, and picture, 4575
Cervantes Suavedra, Miguel de, his book Don Quixote, 899, 3358
life and writings, 5220; portrait, 5217
Cervera, Admiral, at Santiago, 2188
Ceteosaurus, a lizard, 48
Cetewayo, Zulu king, 1770
Cette, town in south of France, 2399
Cettinje, in Montenegro, 3224; picture, 3218
Ceuta, belongs to Spain, 4262
how Christians kept it, 3168
Cevennes, mountains in France, 2392
Ceylon, British dominion, 1880
Chad, Lake, varies in size, 4262
Chadde, St., 1321
Chæronea, battle of, 5130
Chaffinch, nests of, 5778
pictures, 1744, 2051, 2059
taught to sing, 2057
Cha-f-Ra, King, 4785; portrait, 4789
Chain, becomes stiff with movement, 3466
Chain knot, how to make, and picture, 236
Chain stitch, how to do, and picture, 1348
Chain viper, kills human beings, 1380
Chair, rustic chair, picture, 4349
that comes to you, trick, 2485
Chalcid fly, its uses, 3258
Chaldæa, part of Mesopotamia, 4974
Chaldæans, studied astronomy, 1655
Chalk, calcium carbonate, 1669, 1798
forms part of the earth's crust, 2887
insoluble in water, 5250
is turned into soil, 3339
picture, 2619
use in drawing: see Drawing
where it comes from, 2335, 2619
Chamber of Deputies, 2399
Chameleon, life-story, 1221; picture, 1227
why it changes colour, 2458
Chamfering, how to chamfer wood, 4561
Chamois, 382; picture, 381
Chamomile, 4417; picture, 4416
Chamounix glacier, picture, 2515
Champlain, Samuel de, explores Canada, 264, 538
founded Quebec, 539
portrait, 217, 261
statue in Quebec, picture, 2248
Champlain, Lake, discovery of, 262
Chancel, Monsieur, invented match, 775
Chancellor, R., navigator, 845, 3626, 4722
Chandernagore, factory set up, 1702
Chantrey, Sir Francis, sculptor, 4162
Chapel, with mosaic, picture, 1991
Chapin, Deacon, the "Puritan" statue, 4848
Chapman, George, poet, 3330
Chapultepec, battle of, 1832
Chapultepec Palace, picture, 4391
hill in Mexico, 4382
taken by the United States, 4390
Character puzzles, 4350, 4458
Charades, 2253, 4351, 4458
Charcoal, keeps soil sweet, 1816
made from hazel wood, 1965
not a food, 2695
use in iron and steel industries, 5538
used to filter water, 2109
Charing Cross, London, its name, 2533
Chariot, from reels, and picture, 4352
Charlemagne, and his pupils, picture, 2067
conquered the Netherlands, 3458
emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, 3014
fought against the Moors, 3354
helped the Church, 2524
his reign, 2064
in Switzerland, 2964
Charles, king of Roumania, 3220
Charles I., king of England, farewell to his children, 5360
his life, 1887, 5949
his reign, 1022
statue, 5013

Pictures of Charles I.

his children, 1886
leaving Westminster Hall, 1031
portrait, 1891, 1896
raising the standard at Nottingham, 1031
with his household on the river, 1886
Charles II., king of England, 5951
defeated at Worcester, 1025
given Bombay, 4036
his marriage, 1702, 3358
pictures, 1026, 4619
Charles III., king of France, 2065
Charles IX., king of France, his reign, 2070
Charles V., emperor of Germany, and Titian, picture, 1259
his dominions, 2527, 3356
his ideas of empire, 5498
his rule in the Netherlands, 3460
his struggles against pirates, 4260
war in Italy, 3020
Charles IX., king of Sweden, 3600
Charles XI., king of Sweden, 3596
Charles XII., king of Sweden, 3596, 3600
Charles XIV., king of Sweden, 3596, 3598
Charles the Bold, duke of Burgundy, 2966, 3460
Charles the Great: see Charlemagne
Charles, Thomas, as minister at Bala, 2549
Charles Edward Stuart: see Stuart
Charles Martel, drove back the Saracens, 2061
Charles O'Malley, story of the novel, with picture, 2903
Charles's Wain: see Great Bear
Charleston, founded, 523
naval attack, 986
palmetto fort at, 5440
pictures, 5984, 5989
resists capture, 2018, 2019
Charlottetown, capital Prince Edward Island,

Charpas, what it is, 3713
Charybdis, terrible whirlpool, 70, 4743
Chase, William M., art of, 4152
picture by, 4158
Chatham, Earl of, 2384, 2710
portrait, 2379
Chats, birds, pictures, 2053
Chattanooga, Tenn., 5986
picture, 5992
Chatterers, family of birds, 1747
Chatterton, Thomas, life and poetry of, with pictures, 5317
Chaucer, Geoffrey, father of English poetry, 752
his life, 3327; picture, 3326
poet, 94, 469
wrote the Canterbury Tales, 437, 6019
Chebec, a flycatcher, 3490
Cheddar, cave, picture, 405
Checkerberry, description, 3052
Cheese, how microbes aid in making, 904
how mites get into cheese, 3304
its value as food, 2793
Cheese-box, making table from, 4667
Cheetah, fastest runner in the world, 6150
fierce animal, 1846
how captured, 6150
picture, 136
what it is, 140
what kind of animal it is, 140
Chelifer, scorpion, picture, 3301
Chemical compounds, 1797
Chemical energy, what it is, 3552
Chemicals, and the soil, 3343
why they have Latin names, 4235
Chemise, how to make a doll's chemise, and pictures, 577
Chemistry, cannot build up life, 4120
chemistry of the stars, 2718
difference between mixture and compound, 1040, 1665
low temperature chemistry, 4051
meaning of word, 1665
of the body, 6015
what it is, 839, 1869
Chemulpho, chief port of Korea, 368
Cheops: see Chufu
Chepman, Walter, printer, 3572
Cherbourg, port of France, 2399, 2590
Cherokee, the, passengers rescued, 3106
Cherokees, an Indian tribe, 17
Cherry, Andrew, wrote Bay of Biscay, 3740
Cherry, black, poisonous, 4490
how it is formed, 2075, 4344
how its fruit is made up, 4110
pictures, 651, 3443, 4491
wild red, 4490
Cherry-bird, 3494
Cherry gall, the home of an insect, 2460
picture, flowers, 4491
Chesapeake, the, frigate, and Shannon, 1399, 2902
Chest, of the human body, 1580
Chestnut, American, 2836, 5628
how it grows and its uses, 1966
pictures, 1970, 3625, 3653, 5625
Chest of drawers, how to make from a match-box, 103
Chevre, Paul, statue of Champlain at Quebec, picture, 2248
Chewing, how necessary it is, 2206
Chibchas, South American tribe, 4504
Chickadees, in Canada, 3041
Chicago, description of, with pictures, 5513
fire, of 1871, 5513
picture, 5517
stockyards, in picture, 2659
World's Fair, 2418, 3538, 5513
Chickamauga, battle of, 2018
Chickweed, 3828
Chicory, picture, 4187
Chilblains, their cause, 2075
Child Charity, story, with picture, 1043, 1044
Child, The, who came by night, pictures, 5882
Childeric, captured Paris, 2318
Children, bequests of Charles Lounsbury, 5203
boy (the) scouts of America, 3583
boy (the) who died for the Republic, 5542
child gazing at sunlight, picture, 3635
Chinese, 5583
clever deeds of, 5344
Colonial, 941
daughter (the) of King Charles, 5359
Children, first child born in America, 527
how the children saved the town, story, 964
Kaffir children, stories told to, 5349
little girls of long ago, 2711
little princes in the Tower, 1980
Mrs. Hemans, the children's poet, 5468
partners, a story, 4959
playing with globe, picture, 5281
their education, 5284
their food, 2700
what New York City does for its children, with pictures, 3193
why some things harm children, 4827
why they are easily hurt, 4827
why they require salts, 2698
work of libraries for, 3199
Child Roland, story, and picture, 5081
Chile, added to Spain's dominions, 3356
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its peace with Argentina, 4569
its position, 4500, 4569
was freed, 4506
Chilian sea-eagle, picture, 1839
Chillon Castle, 3125; picture, 2958
Chilodactyle, picture in colour, face 200
Chimera, a fish, 2446; picture, 2447
Chimes, The, the story of the book, and pictures, 2285
Chimney, helps to keep a room fresh, 1788
Chimney-pots, why needed, 5853
Chimpanzee, 602, 3076; picture, 603
China and Chinese, advanced on Central Asia, 3934
astronomy is studied, 1655
hatred of new ideas, 108
history, 108
how to reach China, 114
in Hawaii, 2182
life thought and religion of Confucius, 5579
no milk used in China, 376
people, 105, 116, 3974
physical features, 106
possessions, 1879, 3932
settled in Japan, 364
stories from, 5344
the Great Wall, 108
the opening up of China, 112
towns and industries, 114
war with Japan, 368
Pictures of China
boys' choir, 109
dinner-party, 111
Empress Tze-hsi, in colour, face 105
festival of the Dragon-boat, 111
flag, in colour, face 1640
girls doing embroidery, 109
Great Wall, 105
maps, 107, 365
road leading to emperors' tombs, 115
tea-house in Shanghai, 111
temple, 105
woman with tiny feet, 109
China, how it is made, and pictures, 4477, 4479
how to mend it, 4249
porcelain, where made, 2396
China aster, picture, 5280
China tea, 3316
Chinchilla, 670, 2730; pictures, 671
Chinese lanterns, winter cherry, 1203
Chinese pink, 5270
Chinese school-books, stories told in, 6003
Chinook winds, in Canada, 5365, 5370
Chios, Island of, 3313
Chipmunk, why the chipmunk has black stripes, 1068
Chippendale, his book on furniture, 6125
his work, 6123
Chippewa, battle of, 1399, 3901
Chippy, the winter, 3492
Chiron, centaur, 185
Chisel, when to use it, and picture, 337
Chloride of mercury, how to make, 1668
Chlorine, a gas, 223, 1290, 1667
in hydrochloric acid, 1797
Chloris, spirit of the flowers, 190
Chloroform, how it acts, 1005, 3236
how its use was discovered, 4201
made from marsh-gas, 1870
Chlorophyll, in plants, 2875, 4118
Chocolate, how it is made, and pictures, 2237
how to make chocolate creams, 3512

Chocolate, value as food, 3317
Chokeberry, description of, 5036
picture, 5034
Choking, its cause and remedy, 1635
Chopin, Frederick, a story about him, 3427
story of his life, 3250; portrait, 3243
Choregos, who they were, 5004
Chosroes II., Persian king, 3876, 3878
Christ Church, Newgate Street, London, picture of spire, 1163
Christchurch, New Zealand, 1460, 1464
Christian IV., king of Denmark, 2528, 3596
statue in Copenhagen, 3598
tomb at Roskilde, 3600
Christiania, capital of Norway, 3596, 3602
picture, 3595
Christiania Fiord, in Norway, 3602
Christianity, adopted by Denmark, 3594
American natives taught, 4384, 6025
brought to England by St. Augustine, and picture, 429, 430
description, 5270
disputes among Christians, 3156
Finland converted, 3630
flourished in Ireland, 432
Goths became Christians, 3354
honoured by Constantine, 534
how the Eastern and Western Churches arose, 3150
in Britain, 199, 2329
introduced into England, 5524
its spread, 2522, 3874
persecution by Roman emperors, 530, 531, 534, 4946
preached in Japan, 366
Christiansand, port of Norway, 3596
Christmas, a tale of Christmas Eve, and picture, 2142
Christmas charade, 2253
Christmas gymkhana, 2252
poetry, and pictures in colour, 2148
true story of Father Christmas, 2146
Christmas cards, how to use, 2871
Christmas Carol, story by Dickens, and pictures in colour, 2158
Christmas Day, world-wide celebration of, 4470
Christmas hymn, 4920
Christmas presents, how to choose, 4882
Christmas rose, 5270
picture, 4284
Christmas-tree, for birds, and picture, 2251
Christopher, St., 1008; picture, 1009
Chromid, a fish, 2684
Chrysanthemum, a story of it, 1677
how to make of paper, 4140
pictures, 1817, 3730, in colour
Chub, a fish, 2681; picture, 2679
Chu-fu, king of Egypt, 4785, 5004
Chulkhurst, Elizabeth and Mary, legend, 4277
Church, F. E., an artist, 4149
picture by, 4155
Churubusco, battle of, 1832
Cibber, Colley: see Poetry Index
Cicada, locust, 3140; picture, 3078
Cicero, orator, 421, 5265; pictures, 419
Cid, The, fought against the Moors, 3354
Cider, made from apples, 641
Cilia, what they are, 1637
Cimabue, Giovanni, his life, 2780
portrait, 2779
taught Giotto, 4586
Cimbri, defeated by Romans, 5265
Cincinnatus, his story, 5261
Cinderella, story, and pictures, 818
written by Straparola, 1468
Cinematograph, what it is, 510
Cineraria seed, how to sow, 3514
Cingalese: see Singhalese
Cinnabar, in Canada, 5600
Cinquefoil, its family, 4110
marsh, 5038; with picture, 5035
Cipher, secret writing, 4137
Circe, a witch, 70
Circle, degrees of a circle, 446
making circles and filling them in, with pictures, 3428
Circus Maximus, at Rome, 5261
Citric acid, found in fruits, 1799, 4749
"City of Magnificent Distances," nickname of Washington, D. C., 1711
Civet, valued for its scent, 140; picture, 137
Civil Service, started, 3537
Civil War, in America, amendments to Constitution, 1598
and Memorial Day, 4469
brother's (the) war, 2007
causes leading towards, 2007
conditions producing, 1828
conduct of, 2007
emblems of S. Carolina, 5440
North and South at the beginning of the, 2012
note on, 3536
See also Confederate States; Slavery; United States
Civil War, in England, 1024, 1887, 1888
Clamp, a store for vegetables, 4353
Clapperton, Hugh, 282; portrait, 283
Clare, John: see Poetry Index
Claremont, the real fairy of Claremont, story, and picture, 2733
Clarendon, Earl of, 523
portrait, 519
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, Lord: see Hyde
Clark, William, member of Lewis' and Clark's expedition, 1396
Clarke, James Freeman, incited the Battle Hymn of the Republic, 2956
Claudius, emperor of Rome, became insane, 529; picture, 529
Clavichord, musical instrument, 3292
Clay, Henry, compromise concerning California, 3536
helped to prevent war, 3535
introduces compromise of 1850, 2008
Clay, how it is made, 407
of Canada, 5600
part of earth's crust, 2887
Clay cylinder, Assyrian, picture, 3399
Clay modelling, three things for, 5917
Clayton, Dr., coal-gas experiments, 655
Clayton, N. Y., position of, 5425
Cleaning, best way to clean things, 4456
hot water as cleaner, 4230
Cleanliness, why it is necessary, 3146
Cleat, what it is, 1346, 1510
Clematis, different kinds, 5270
pictures, 5269, 5276
Clemens, S.: see Twain, Mark
Clement of Rome, 2330
Clement VII., Pope, picture, 4947
Cleobis and Bito, story of, 1301, 2301
Cleopatra, and Antony, 421; picture, 5704
conceals herself in a roll of carpet, 5705
defeated by Romans, 5003
education of, 5703, 5705
her death, 5710
influence on Cæsar, 5705
last of the Ptolemies, 5703
last queen of Egypt, 5703
pictures, 5704, 5707, 5710
story of the pearl, 5708
the last of the Ptolemies, 4792
Cleopatra's Needle, its history, 5003, 5098
not erected by Cleopatra, 5524
pictures, 5009, 5099
set up by Thothmes III., 4786
Clerk, brave clerk at Delhi, 1913
Clerk's tale, in The Canterbury Tales, 437
what a clerk did for the world, story, 4646
Clermont, the, steamboat, 2667
Cleveland, Frances Folsom, in White House, 392
portrait, 387
Cleveland, Grover, administration, 3537, 3538
as president, 2417, 2418
picture, 3532
protests against Weyler's conduct, 2184
Cleverness, and size of brain, 4597
Clifden blue butterfly, picture in colour, face 2982
Cliff-dwellers, of the Southwest, 3683
Clifton Bridge, 20; picture, 27
Climate, the two classes, 1860, 4323
Climbing perch, with picture, 2682, 2683
Clinton, De Witt, and Erie Canal, 1826
portrait, 1395
Clinton, Sir Henry, attacks Charleston, 986
dealings with Arnold and André, 3812
portrait, 981
unaware of Washington's march, 992
Clintonia borealis, description, 2840
Clisthenes, his daughter's suitors, 2301

Clive, Robert, in India, 1094, 1704
Clock, cuckoo clocks, 2754
Galileo's clock, 3549
how it works, pictures, 1537
how to make case, and picture, 4775
how to tell the time, and picture, 1542
the story of the clock, 1535
Clodion, Claude Michel, sculptor, 4162
Clogs, where the pattern came from, 2399
Cloister and the Hearth, The, story of the book, and pictures, 4107
Clondalkin, round tower of, 5462; with picture, 5467
Clot-bur, picture, 5188
Cloth, production of in U. S., 2662
Clothes-basket, a game, 2252
Clothes-moth, its life-story, 2992
Clothes-pegs, fighting clothes-pegs, how to make, and picture, 934
Clothing, how to make old clothes new, 3515
its warmth, 682, 3383, 4340
why it should be loose, 2074
Clouds, different forms of, and pictures, 3692
do not make thunder, 1575
how they stop sunlight, 3385
made of water, 406, 917
part of the earth, 4547
shadows on hills, 1862
their making and unmaking, 5022
what it is like above the clouds, 3691
when the sky is clear, 4826
why they fall as rain, 4339
why they have silver linings, 1774
Clough, Hugh: see Poetry Index
Clove hitch, and picture, 3283
Clove-pink, the carnation, 5270
the family, 4111
Clover, old-field, 4288
Clovis, founded France, 2064
pictures, 2065
was Childeric's son, 2318
Clumps, a game, 2137
Coaches, coach in the floods, picture, 193
Coaita, a monkey, 606; picture, 605
Coal, contains stored sunlight, 1267
ferns turned into coal, 170
forests that have become coal, picture in colour, face 799
how coal is procured, pictures, 801
how gases get into it, 2506
how it was found, 4440
how the forests were buried, 2798
in Canada, 5600, 5601
in Northwest Territories, 1918
in West Turkestan, 3932
its history, 799
its price, 4746
made by carbon, 1289
microscopic view of section, picture, 799
mines of, 10
production of in U. S., 2660
trees turned into coal, 49, 3073, 3542
why it burns, 915, 2506
why it is good for fuel, 3757
used in engine, 1828
used in iron and steel industries, 5538
Coal-gas, can it escape from gravity, 5849
Coal-mine, cause of explosions, 4319
how it is reached, 800
pictures, 800, 801
Coal-tar, its uses, 2507
products manufactured from, 2664
Coamings, of a ship, 4565
Coastguard's work, pictures, 4430
Coasting, in Canada, 5209
Coast Range, in Canada, 5607
Coat, why it has back buttons, 5650
Cobalt, a colour, 3497
Cobalt, town, in Canada, 5600
silver discovered in, 5599
Cobbler, and elves, story, and picture, 712
cobblers and the cuckoo, tale, and pictures in colour, 2297
merry cobbler and his coat, tale, and pictures in colour, 2372
Cobbler-fish, picture in colour, face 200
Cobden, Richard, and Bright, picture, 3705
work as a reformer, 3703
Coblentz, bridge, picture, 30
picture, 2749
town, 2754
Cobra, how it kills, 1374
pictures, 51, 1377
various kinds, 1376
Cobweb, between twigs, picture, 734
Cochins, breed of fowls, 1513
Cochrane, Sir John, how his daughter saved him, 2803
Cock, picture, 1515
Cockatoo, a parrot, 1747; picture, face 48
Cockchafer, grubs, picture, 3261
picture in colour, face 3140
Cock-fighting, 1514
Cock-of-the-rock, 1748; picture, 1736
Cock-of-the-Woods, a woodpecker, 3041
Cockroach, 3141; picture, 3147
Cocoa, beans, pictures, 2237, 2239, 2240, 3315
cocoa-bean plantation, picture, 2238
its manufacture, 2237
its value as food, 3113
why it is good for children, 3317
Cocoanut, fibre for growing bulbs, 1816
how its seed is carried, 3828
how rope is made from it, pictures, 3993
its growth and uses, 1966
pictures, 1968, 2187
the fluid inside, 1989
Cocoanut balls, how to make, 3518
Cocoanut ice, how to make, 3518
Codfish, its eggs, 201
salting, etc., picture, 1241
where caught, 202; picture, 203
Cod-liver oil, 202, 3601
Coffee, berries not properly named, 5524
best way to make, 3317
coffee plant, picture, 3315
effect on the body, 3317
not a food, 3113
when first brought to Arabia, 6034
Coffer-fish, 210; picture, 209
Coffin-ships, 1574
Cohesion, 617, 684, 2880, 5847, 5851
Coho, a salmon, 3897
Cohosh, black, description, 5032
explanation of force, 5687
picture, 5030
Coins, how money is made, pictures, 3617
tricks with coins, and pictures, 98, 2355, 4034
use of copper in coins, 1870
why any coins are made of gold, 4342
why their edges are milled, 3034
Coke, use in iron and steel industries, 5538
Colchester, a Roman city, 198
Cold, coldest place in the world, 3752
coldest possible point, 4049
contracts things, 1372
hot things and cold things, 4047
in the moon, 2226
is absence of heat, 1774
sense of cold, 1964
stops the action of ferments, 4052
why cold makes our hands blue, 5845
why it is colder on a mountain-top, 776
why our teeth chatter, 4439
why some things are colder than others, 682
why we shiver, 2232
Cold Harbour, battle of, 2019
Colds, loss of sense of smell, 3240
where they come from and go to, 2508
why we catch cold, 1953
why we get hoarse, 2455
Cold storage, arrangement of, 3713
Cold water, three cups of, stories, 467
Cole, George Vicat, his picture, 2076
Cole, Thomas, life and art, 4149
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, friendship with Wordsworth, 6221
his life, 3908
his mistake about the moon, 4116
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
story of, 3706
Coleridge, Sara: see Poetry Index
Colet, John, friend of Erasmus, 3156
Cole-tit, picture, 2217
Colic, what it is, 2346
Coliseum, last fight at, and picture, 626, 627
what it was, and picture, 5268, 5267
See Colosseum
Collar, how to make a braid lace, with pictures, 5352

Collar-bone, in man, 2544
Colleges, in Canada, 5234
Royal Military at Kingston, picture, 2245
Upper Canada in Toronto, 5234; picture, 5237
See also Universities
Colleoni Monument, and its makers, 4161
how it was built, and picture, 1254, 4165
Collie, shepherd's dog, 502
story of Scottish collie, and picture, 4003, 6270
Collier, Hon. John, his picture, 220
Colliery head, picture, 799
Collingwood, the planter of oak trees, pictures, 6128
Cologne, its cathedral, 2752; picture, 2749
Colombia, flag, picture in colour, 1640
foundation, 4506
in South America, 4500, 4574
products, 4574
Colombo, harbour of Ceylon, 1880
Colon, city on Isthmus of Panama, 4576
may be cleaned by the U. S., 2190
Colonial Dames of America, instituted Flag Raising Day, 4467
Colonies, character of colonists, 2007
children in, 941
Continental Congress of 1774, 982
difference in the character of the colonists, 879
European in the United States, and their use to the mother countries, 977
European legislation concerning, and taxation of, 978
first permanent English colony in America, 514
France in Canada, 535
little girls of long ago, 2711
Russian in North America, 2178
second Continental Congress, 984
Spain in West Indies, 2184
started by Walter Raleigh, 6131
wives for settlers sent over, 514
See also America, Canada, Explorations, Mexico, United States, Wars
Colonna, Vittoria, picture, 4947
Colorado, admitted, 3537
Colorado beetle, with picture, 3139
Colorado Cañon, picture in colour, face 836
Colosseum, how built, 5804
in Rome, 5804
kinds of plants found in ruins, 5804
pictures, 5808
Colossus of Rhodes, statue, picture, 908
Colt, Samuel, as inventor, 2667
Colt's foot, description, 2836, 4614
picture, 4608
Colour, caused by waves of light, 156
colour at night, 3977
colours in painting: see Painting
colours we cannot see, 3758
difference in gaslight and daylight, 4339
how colours vary, 4508
how light is broken up into colours, picture in colour, face 2718
how reflection produces colour, 5177
light and colour, 5173
seeing colours, 4507
the pitch of light, 5174
what makes it in the fire, 5846
why seen when eyes are shut, 3035
Colour blindness, what it is, 156, 4509
Columba, St., a missionary, 430
his life, 4708; picture, 4706
Columbia, burned, 2020
Columbia, Canadian province, 1248
Columbia River, discovery of, 1396
Columbia University, picture of, 5183
Columbine, 2840, 3736, 5270
description of flower, 4839
garden varieties, 5270
picture, 4832
Columbus, Christopher, and Marco Polo's book, 55
discovery at mouth of Orinoco, 4502
found Haytians playing with rubber balls, 5677
helped by Isabella of Castile, 2367
his life, 56, 3016
his map, 366
mistook West Indies for India, 1877
Columbus, Christopher, monument in Barcelona, 3361
pictures, 56, 57, 58
sees America, with pictures, 5506
statue of, 4848
voyages of, 258, 4035, 4463
what he said of Cuba, 4381
what he said of the Bahamas, 1876
Columbus or Discovery Day, why celebrated, 4463
Columbus, the, war-ship, 2898
Combustion, what it is, 1195
Comedy of Errors, story of the play, 630
Comet, day of the, a story, 5509
gets in the way of planets, 3095
how it travels, 150, 152, 1948
important comets, pictures, 2499
Jupiter's influence on comets, 2428, 3095
path round the sun, pictures, 152, 2497
what comets are, 2495
why the tail changes position, 2088
Comet, steamboat, 2472; picture, 2469
Comfrey, plant, its family, 4112, 4970
Cominius, Pontius, his brave deed, 3554
Comma butterfly, picture, 3411
Commerce and Labour, U. S. Department of, 1597
Commodus, emperor of Rome, 533
Common butterwort, with picture, 5030
Commons, House of: see Parliament
Commonwealth, in England, 1025, 5949
Commune, in France, 2277
Como, Lake, in Italy, 3012
Companion, its real meaning, 229
Companion, of a ship, 4565
Company of the Hundred Partners, given monopoly of fur-trade in Canada, 538
Compass, compasses, pictures, 40, 333
how to read, with picture, 5292
how to use watch as, and picture, 4777
why it bears a fleur-de-lys, 5650
why it points north, 4438
Complexion, fair and dark people, 156, 1987
Composers, great composers, 3243
Composite family, in plants, 4112
Composition, in chemistry, 1194, 1665
Compounds, the making of, 1665
See also Chemistry
Compromise of 1850, in relation to admission of California and slavery, 2008
Comte, Auguste, his teaching, 5249
Comyn, The Red, slain by Bruce, 3084
Conception, what it is, 5025
Concord, battle of, 985
town in the United States, 1471
Concorde, Place de la, description, 5335
Conde, Prince of, 1654, 3472
Condiments, effect on the body, 3315
Condor, bird, 1843; picture, 1841
Coney, is the hyrax, 995
Confederate States of America, money of, 2019
organise a government, 2010
reconstruction of, 2022, 2023
See also Civil War; United States
Confucianism, what it means, with pictures, 5581
Confucius, his life and teaching, 2998, 3000, 4108, 5580
pictures, 2995, 5582
thoughts, life, sayings, etc., 5579
Conger eel, 2451, 2681; picture, 2449
Conglomerate, stone, with picture, 5197
Congo forest, in Africa, 3073, 3076
Congo River, 284, 3073, 4254
Congo State, belongs to Belgium, 4262
children, picture, 4259
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Congress, Continental, appoints Marine or Naval Commission, 2897
meets, 982
the second Continental, 984
Congress, The United States, its powers, 1594
Congress, Trade and Labour, 4092
Conjuring, Afghan bands, 836
ball that answers questions, 581
boy conjurer's joke with audience, 936
coin and handkerchief, 4034
conjuring with matches, 3612
how the conjurer makes his money, and pictures, 1508
how to identify selected card, 4248

Conjuring, imp with disappearing head, 3388
magic tumbler, 2132
magician's jacket, 1615
mysterious Chinese bat, 1618
mysterious disappearing penny, 4778
pillars of Solomon, 2870
self-suspending wand, 3174
suspended penny, 4666
tricks with English pennies, 4455
wandering halfpenny, 1926
wizard of Wabasha, 4769
wizard's wand and magic purse, 3068

See also Tricks

Connaught, story, 855
Connaught, Duchess of, portrait, 5431
Connaught, Duke of, governor general of Canada, 1248; picture, 1327
Connecticut, colony of, its history, 524
Connor, Ralph: see Gordon, Chas. W.
Conquers, garden game, 1072
Conrad, emperor of Germany, 1589
Conrad, of Montferrat, defied Saladin, 1589
Consequences, game, 2137
Conservation, of natural resources, 3538
Consonant, 2227, 4077, 4078
Constable, John, his picture, Salisbury Cathedral, 4593
painted landscapes, 4587
Constable, the brave constable of France, story, 2806
Constance, Lake, 2960
Constantine the Great, as emperor, 5321
founded Eastern Empire, 5268
leading his troops, picture, 526
Roman emperor, supported Christianity, 534
took the bronze horses from Rome, 3018
took Byzantium, 3150
war with the Persians, 5066
Constantine XI., niece married Ivan III. of Russia, 3626
Roman emperor, defeat by Turks, 3156
Constantine, Arch of, picture, 5012
Constantinople, capital of Byzantine Empire, 534, 1588, 3012, 3150
sacked by Crusaders, 3154
taken by the Turks, 3154, 3880, 5268
what it is like, 3224

Pictures of Constantinople

capture by Crusaders, 3155
capture by Turks, 3155
Galata Bridge, 3221
Golden Horn, 3149
mosques, 3223
view of city, 3221
Constantinople, Patriarch of, 3150
Constantius Chlorus, marries and divorces Helena, 5321
Constellation, what it is, 2507

See also Stars

Constellation, the, and La Vengeance, 2900
and L'Insurgent, 2900
figurehead of, 4841
Constitution of the United States, disagreements when made, 2007
making of the, 1389
thirteenth amendment passed, 2022
what it is, 1594
Constitution, the, and La Guerrière, 1398; with picture, 2901
and the Java, 2902
built, 2900
takes the Cyane and Levant, 2901
Constitutional Union Party, 2010
Constitution Island (in Hudson R.), owned by father of Susan Warner, 2046
Consumption, its cause, 906, 2800
microbe discovered by Koch, 907
why it is so common, 241
Contentment, the benefit of it, 5170
Continents, continent under water, picture, 3007
names of, 5955
taper off to the south, 3006
what they are, 3004
Conundrums, in verse, 3029
Convention, ruled France, 2272
Converter, Bessemer, with pictures, 5540, 5548
Convict, and the mouse, story, 499
Convolvulus, picture, 3832
sea, picture of, 5191
Cook, Captain James, at Tutuila, 5775
discoveries and death, 1458
explored New Zealand and Australia, 354
founded Botany Bay, 1356
pictures, 352, 1458, 4725
set limits to Antarctic region, 4730
visited Hawaii, 2181
voyage to America, 2178
voyages to Pacific islands, 1879
Cook, Dr., and North Pole, 4727, 5214
Cook, Eliza: see Poetry Index
Cooke, Sir William, work in telegraphy, 4316
Cookery, class, picture, 3109
why we cook food, 1056, 3048
Cookstown, town in Queensland, 1466
Coon, name for raccoon, 864
Cooper, J. F., his book, Last of the Mohicans, 177
life, 1475; portrait, 1476
trial of the spy, an extract, 4281
Cooper, Peter, note on, 4309
Cooper Union, picture, 4309
Coot, a bird, 1951; picture, 1950
Copenhagen, battle of, 3596, 4360
capital of Denmark, 3598
meaning of name, 3595
picture, 3595
Copernicus, crater in the moon, 2224
Copernicus, Nicholas, discovered movement of planets, 1942, 1943
his life, 1656
portrait, 1655
Cophetua, King, and beggar-maid, 822
picture, 823
Copley, John Singleton, life and art, 4147
picture by, 4153
Copper, in Canada, 5599
production of in U. S., 2660, 2664
Rio Tinto mines, 3360
used to carry electricity, 1294
Copper Island, Behring Sea, picture, 2731
Coprolites, what they are, 854
Copts, Egyptian Christians, 4256
Copying, simple apparatus, 1287
Coral, how coral grows, picture, 2341
how it is made, 2336
the various kinds, pictures, face 2334, in colour, 2335
Coral Islands, 919, 1876; picture, 919
Coral snake, with picture, 1378, 1379
Corcoran, W. W., brought J. H. Payne's body from Tunis, 2954
Corday, Charlotte, arrest, picture, 4059
killed Marat, 2274, 4062
Cordilleras, Andes mountains, 4573
Cordite, its explosive power, 5857
Cordova, its cathedral, 3361
town in Spain, 3352
Cordova, Treaty of, 4388
Cords, vocal cords, 5644
Corelli, Marie, novelist, 3740
Corinth, battle of, 2016
taken by the Romans, 5130
Corinth Canal, picture, 5014
Corinth, Isthmus of, 5121, 5430
Coriolanus, his story, 5261
Coriscrown, game, and pictures, 5113
Cork, how to make cork picture-frame, and picture, 1723
keeps water out, 683
legs not made of, 5524
specific gravity, 3816
Cormon, Ferdinand, his picture, 5127
Cormorant, bird, can be tamed, 1951
catches fish, 1522
how the sheathbill robs it, 1626
pictures, 1522, 1744
Corn, fields in France, 2396
most valuable crop in United States, 2420
Corn bunting, lives in the fields, 2639
Corncrake, a bird, 1958
Cornelia, mother of the Gracchi, 416, 2632
Cornell, Ezra, laid a cable, 2474
Cornflour, as a food, 2926
Cornflower, description, 4289
how to prevent flowering, 1074
how to treat plants, 1350
pictures, 1350, 4284
why Germans wear cornflowers, 1677
Corn-Laws, abolished, 2386
Corns, what they are, 3973

Cornwall, Barry, his real name, 704, 4526
poems: see Poetry Index
Cornwall, tin mines, 194
Cornwallis, Lord, surrenders, with picture, 922, 993; portrait, 981
Corolla, of a flower, 4110
Corona Borealis, group of stars, 2610
Coronado, exploration of, 260
Coronium, in sun's corona, 2088, 5023
Corophium, sea animal, 2587
Corpse-plant, 3053
Correggio, Antonio, his picture, The Birth of Jesus, 761
painter, 758
portrait, 759
Corsairs, pirates, 4260
Corsewall Point Lighthouse, picture, 4427
Corsica, island, 2398, 5264
Corso, in Rome, 5812
Cortereal, Gaspar, voyage to Labrador, 535
Cortes, conquest of Mexico, 269, 4382
meeting with Montezuma, 5089
portrait, 261
Corundum, in Canada, 5600
Corunna, battle of, 3360, 3362
Cosmic dust: see Sky dust
Cossacks, picture, 3629
rebelled in Catherine's reign, 3631
who they were, 3628
Cost and value of diamonds, 1570
Costa Rica, flag, picture in colour, 1640
independent republic, 4392
Coster, Lourens Janszoon, printer, 3568
Cotillon, how to dance, 2252
Cotinga, bird, picture, 1736
Cotton, Major Powell, in Africa, 5569
Cotton, Mrs. Powell, picture, 5569
Cotton, amount produced by United States, 4808
cotton field and cotton mill, 5988
growth and manufacture, with picture, 4807, 4808
how chalcid fly saves plant, 3258
how weather affects it, 2328
through microscope, picture, 2325
valuable crop in the United States, 2422
Cotton-gin, invented by Whitney, 4807
invention of, 1825, 2667, 3533
Cotton grass, with picture, 5037
Cottonian manuscripts, 1162
Cotton-thistle, what it is like, 5271
Couch grass, picture, 1333
Coughing, a kind of expiration, 1638
Council, Trade and labour, 4091
Countess, the heroic countess, story, 3883
Countess of Scarborough, the, and the Bon Homme Richard, 2898
Counting, child's counting rhyme, pictures, 490
why people count in tens, and picture, 1985
Countries, how the countries got their names, 5955

COUNTRIES

Child's Book of All Countries

The following are actual headings of the chapters in this section; the separate entries appear below, and in their proper places in the index.

A little mountain land, picture, 6257
Africa outside the British Empire, 4251
among the snow-capped Alps, 5669
Australia, the great south land, 1355
Austria-Hungary, 2851
Babylonia and Assyria, 4971
brave little Finland, 5932
Canada, the wonderland, 211
Empire (The) of Eternal Sun, 4035
England in the long ago, 191
fighting for the crown, 747
Finland, pictures, 5932
first holiday in Paris, 5331
France as it is to-day, 2391
France in the revolution, 2267
Germany as it is to-day, 2747
great sights of Egypt, the, 5813
Holland and Belgium, 3455
India, how it became an Empire, 1699
India, the pearl of the East, 1545
Italy, the land of romance, 3011
Japan and Korea, 363
land of a thousand years, the, 5711
Countries, life in Australia to-day, pictures, 5765
little brown children, the, pictures, 5774
Mexico and Central America, 4381
month in Ireland, 5459
New Zealand, the beautiful dominion, 1459
Norway, Sweden and Denmark, 3591
outposts of the British Empire, 1875
peoples of the desert, the, 6029
Persia and Asiatic Turkey, 3873
Russia as it is to-day, 3745
South America of to-day, 4567
Spain and Portugal, 3351
Switzerland of the snows, 2959
the Balkan Peninsula, 3149
the beginnings of France, 2063
the beginnings of Germany, 2521
the British Empire in Africa, 1765
the Chinese Empire, 105
the end of a long struggle, 1093
the founding of the nation, 427
the glory that was Greece, 5121
the grandeur that was Rome, 5259
the heart of Asia, 3931
the history of South America, 4497
the Land of the Rising Sun, 5757
the making of Germany, 2575
the making of Russia, 3623
the rise and fall of Persia, 5057
the scattered nation, 6217
the times of the Stuarts, 1021
the times of the Tudors, 841
the world around the Poles, 4719
Turkey and the Balkans, 3219
what I saw at Pompeii, 6137; in Rome, 5801

See also United States, and names of individual countries

Country, people's sight, 4602
country scenes, pictures, 3888
how its area is measured, 5248
why healthier than town, 2874
Couplet, what it is, 343
Coureurs des bois, the "wood-runners," 5147
Court, J., his picture, Mark Antony, 2917
Courts, the United States, description, 1597
Cousin, Jean, sculptor, 4162
Covenanters, persecution of, 5615
service of, picture, 1761
Coventry, helped by Lady Godiva, 5386
Cow, how it makes its milk, 1573
its life story, 376, 2328
picture, 249
simple way to draw a, 5666
the white cow, legend, 2744
Cowbird, habits of, 3042
Cowboys, 1244
Cow-bane: see Water hemlock
Cow-catcher, of an engine, 375
Cowpens, battle of, 992
Cowper, William, his life, 3905
pictures, 1999, 3905, 3907
poems: see Poetry Index
wrote hymns, 2000
Cowries, shells, picture, 1417
Cowslip, description, 4610
flowers, picture, 4608

See also Marsh Marigold

Cow-wheat, lives on other plants, 3830
Coypu, animal, 668; picture, 675
Crab, and her mother, fable, 3062
greediness, 1411
how it leaves its shell, 2329
life-story, 2583
lives in sponges, 2340
pictures, 51, 1416
various kinds, 2584, 2586
Crab-apple tree, 3445; picture, 3445
Cracow, old capital of Poland, 2858
Craddock, Charles Egbert: see Murfree, Mary N.
Cradle, a kind of scythe, 2668
Craik, Mrs., life, 2599; portrait, 2593
Crait, family of snakes, 1378
Cramp, its causes, 3972
Cramp, used in picture-framing, 1924
Cranberry, 4112; description, 5038
Crane, and wise crab, fable, and picture, 4224
how it differs from the heron, 1954
length of life, 2328
various kinds, with pictures, 1957

Crane, wolf and crane, fable, 877
Cranesbill: see Geranium, wild
Cranmer, Thomas, arranged Book of Common Prayer, 845
burnt to death, 846
his death, with picture, 5069, 5070
Crassus, a wealthy Roman, 420, 5265
Crater, what it is, 5, 3229
Crawford, F. Marion, son of Thomas Crawford, 4842
Crawford, Thomas, sculpture of, 4842
Crayfish, 2586; picture, 2585
protection of young, 5479
Cream, best form of fat for children, 2699
separating from milk, picture, 1154
why a good food, 2793
why it forms on milk, 4340
Creation, described on Assyrian tablets, 4981
Gustave Doré's picture of, 6103
Crecy: see Cressy
Creek Indian War, in Alabama, 1399
Creeper, brown, 3042
Creeping jenny, plant, 4112
Creeping soft grass, picture, 1338
Creeping wheat, picture, 1333
Cremona, manufacture of violins, 1015
Creoles, in South America, 4505
Creon, king of Thebes, 441
Creosote, poisons microbes, 1988
Cress, grown without soil, 2563
pictures, 2563, 2564
when to sow, 2971
Cressy, battle of, 750, 2704
Crested dogstail grass, with picture, 1335
Crested wren, egg of, picture, 1744
Cretaceous layer of the earth, 2887
Crete, early civilisation, 4196
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
palace discovered, 5122
settlement formed by Spartans, 5124
taken by the Venetians, 3154
Crevasses, in glaciers, 2960
Crewel stitch, with picture, 4996, 4997
Cricket, different kinds, 3141
little boy and the, story, 2304
Cricket on the Hearth, extract from, 5508
story of the book, and picture, 2288
Crimea, annexed to Russia, 3631
Crimean war, Florence Nightingale's work, 561
the campaign, 1098, 3632
Crimson lake, colour, 3497
Crinkleroot, or toothwort, 2841
Crispin, St., patron of shoemakers, 1013
Cristofori, B., made first piano, 1015
Croatoan, name left by early colonists at Roanoke, 6135
Crochet, how to crochet, and pictures, 1348
how to make a shawl, and pictures, 5107
how to make crochet purse, 4028
Crocker, Thomas, wrote fairy tales, 1471
Crocodile, its use, 51
life-story, 1221, 2327, 2328
pictures, 51, in colour
stories about, 5730
Crocus, garden varieties, 5272
how to treat crocuses, 1610
its family, 5272
what to do with its leaves, 573
Crœsus, king of Lydia, Æsop visited his court, 2910
defeated by Cyrus, 5058
story concerning, 5312
the question he asked of Solon, story, 1301
Crofts, Ernest, his picture of Napoleon, 3503
Cromwell, Oliver, his life, 1888
how Charles II. treated his body, 4640
procured cheap coal for poor, 800
ruler of England, 1024, 5949
story of his little granddaughter, 4336
Pictures of Cromwell
body dug up, 4641
Cromwell listening to Milton, 3335
dissolving Long Parliament, 1023
his watch, 5165
on battlefield of Dunbar, 1023
on horseback, 1890
portrait, 1896
statue, 4168
Cromwell, Richard, called Tumbledown Dick, 1892
his short rule, 1026
Cromwell, Thomas, his life, 2380; portrait, 2379
statesman, 844
Crookes, Sir William, 2923
Croquet, how to play, and pictures, 4451
Crosby, Frances Jane, wrote hymns, 1998
Cross, a Celtic, picture, 5459
seen by Constantine in a vision, 5322
Cross-ball, game, 1614
Cross-bearer, family of plants, 4110
Crossfish, a starfish, 2342
Crossing-sweeper, story, 1796
Cross-stitch, work in, 5529
Crow, and pitcher, fable, and picture, 3508
fox and, fable, and picture, 463
its habits, 1848, 3042
length of life, 2328
pictures, 1847
Crowe, Eyre, his picture of Defoe in the pillory, 1729
his picture of Horrocks watching the transit of Venus, 1661
his picture of Whitefield preaching, 3701
Crowfoot, chief of Blackfoot Indians, 4578
Crowfoot: see Buttercup
Crown Colonies, what they are, 1880
Crowned crane, and picture, 1957, 1958
Crown imperial, plant, 1203
Crown knot, with picture, 236
Crown Point, captured, 984
Crowther, Samuel, bishop, life, 2914, 3488
portrait, 2909
Crusades, capture of Constantinople, picture, 3155
Constantinople sacked, 3154
crusaders fought against the Moors, 3354
preached in France, 2066
preached in Switzerland, 2964
their cause, 3878
their object, 1493
Urban preaching, picture, 1586
what they were, 596
Crustaceans, what they are, 2583
Crying, may be good or bad for us, 4746
why a lump rises in the throat, 4602
Crying, why we cry when hurt, 424
See also Tears
Crying proverbs, game, 5202
Ctesiphon, taken by the Persians, 5066
Cuba, authority of United States over, 3360
discovered by Columbus, 58
flag, picture in colour, 1640
lies south of the Bahamas, 1877
history, 2184
war in, 2188, 3538
what Columbus said of it, 4381
Cubes, the mysterious cubes, a puzzle, picture, 6068
Cuckoo, frightens other birds, 3415
lays its eggs in nest of other birds, 1960
picture, 1960
varieties in Canada, 3488
what kind of bird it is, 1958
when it migrates, 2210
Cuckoo-bread, or **-meat,** is the sorrel, 3052
Cuckoo-flower: see Lady's smock
Cuckoo-pint, 4609
picture, 4608
Cuckoo-spit, 3139
Cucumber, king of the cucumbers, picture, 1344
percentage of water, 1169
Cucumber-root, Indian, 3053
Cudgel, how to play it, 3614
Culebra Cut, in Panama Canal, 5632
locks of the, picture, 5630
Culebra Pass, in Isthmus of Panama, 4392
Cumberland, Roman wall, picture, 199
Cummins, Maria Susanna, life, 2044
Cunaxa, battle of, 5064, 5076
Cuneiform writing, 4972
Cunningham, explored Australia, 356
Cunningham, Allan: see Poetry Index
Cunningham, William, said to have ill-treated Nathan Hale, 3812
Cunny Rabbit, and the lion, story, 461
Cuore, story from, 4936
Cup, made, and pictures, 4477, 4479
Cup and ball, how to make, 6068
Cupid and Psyche, story, and picture, 1902
Cupping, dry, how it is done, 1575
Cura, Villa de, in Venezuela, 4503

Curchod, Suzanne: see Necker, Madame
Curfew, its origin, 3025
Curie, Monsieur, found radium, 640
Curiosity, its importance in life, 5132
Curius Dentatus, and his refusal of a bribe, with picture, 2002
Curlew, bird, 1958; picture, 1959
Curling, in Canada, 5210
Currant, dried currants are raisins, 642
its family, 4112; pictures, 651
Currant-bud mites, picture, 3297
Current, in the sea, 1056
Curtains, how to decorate muslin curtains, with pictures, 5198
Curtiss, Glenn H., aviator, 164, 6083
Curtius, Marcus, his sacrifice, 2301
Curzon, Lord, adventure with a tiger, 139
Cuscus, animal, 862
Cushion-cover, how to make, 3286
Custer, General, massacre of, 3537
Cuthbert, describes Bede's death, 4336
Cuts, how to treat, 5110
Cutter, ship, what it is like, 3914, 3913
Cuttings of plants, how to pot, picture, 1350
how to treat, 572, 1350
Cuttlefish, 2452; pictures, 51, 2450
Cuvier, Leopold Christian, his life, 852
pictures, 851, 858
Cuzco, capital of the Incas, 4504, 4574
Cuzco Indian, picture, 4503
Cyaxares, king of Media, 5057
Cycle tyre, how to mend, 4249
Cyclic changes, what they are, 2279
Cyclops, one-eyed giants, 69, 5004
Cymric, language of the Celts, 469
Cynic, Socrates' story of a cynic, 6165
Cyprus, how it was cleared of locusts, 3141
settlement formed by Spartans, 5124
useful as watch-tower, 1876
Cyrus the Great, 5172
fought against his brother, 5064
his conquests, 5057
his tomb, 5065
story concerning, 5312
Cyrus the Younger, 5076
Cythera, the embarkation for the Isle of Cythera, Watteau's picture, 4594
Czechs, settled in Bohemia, 2852

D

Dace, a fish, 2681; picture, 2679
Dacians, who they were, 5268
Dacres, Captain, commander of La Guerrière, 2901
Daffodil, a bulb root plant, 573
description, 4610
how to arrange in a vase, 578
how to make paper daffodils, 4141
in gardens, 5272
petticoat hoop daffodil, 1610
picture, 4613
Dagger moth, picture, 3413
Dagmar, princess of Denmark, 3598
Dahlia, how it should be treated, 1817, 3726
must be staked, 3514
picture, 1817
preserving from earwigs, 1509
when to plant, 830, 3398
when to take it up, 4462
Daisy, awake and asleep, picture, 1264
painting a daisy, with picture, 2894
petal, through the microscope, 2321
the various kinds, pictures, 4108
what it is like, 3952, 4112
when to sow, 719, 1716
Dalai Lama, chief priest of Tibet, 3938
Dale, Sir Thomas, as governor, 514
Dalecarlia, district in Sweden, 3600
Dalhousie, Lord, recalled, 746
Dallas, Texas, picture, 6216
Dalmatia, Austrian province, 2860
Dalou, Jules, influence as a sculptor, 4162
Dalton, John, discovered atoms, 1372, 1666
Daltonism, colour-blindness, 4509
Dalton Mill, the giant of, legend, 465
Dam, at Assouan, 5399
across Esopus Creek, 5115
for irrigation, at Bassano, picture, 2265
Dam, of a reservoir, pictures, 2104
Damascus, city in Syria, a seat of the caliph's court, 3878
oldest city on earth, 6038
Dame's violet, picture, 5280
Damien, Father, lived in Molokai, 2182
work among lepers, with picture, 65; portrait, 66
Damon, his friendship with Pythias, 626
Dampier, William, explorer, 354, 1355
picture, 354
Dampness, why it makes us ill, 3378, 4595
Danae, the mother of Perseus, 1049
Danby, Earl of, tried to bribe Marvell, 4557
Dancers, a warning to dancers, tale, 2301
Dancing Bear, a rock, picture, 1059
Dancing madness, 3303
Dandelion, how it spreads its seed, 3829
how the flower is made up, 3952
Danelaw, where the Danes lived in England, 2701
Danes, the Dane who gave water to his enemy, 468
in England, 430, 432, 2701
See also Vikings

Daniel, explained writing on the wall 4984
Daniell battery, 1076; picture, 1075
Danish names, in England, 432
Dante, how Giotto painted his portrait, 2780
life and writings, 5219
lived in Florence, 3018
portrait, 5217
work illustrated by Botticelli, 4950
Danton, Georges Jacques, leader in the French Revolution, 1142, 4062
portrait, 4053
Danube, river, famous Iron Gate, 5718
its course, 2754, 2851, 2856, 3222, 5712
picture, 5711
Danzig, town in Germany, 2750
D'Arblay, Madame: see Burney, Fanny
Dardanelles, a strait, 3149, 5172, 5062
Dardanus, the founder of Troy, 3314
Darien, Isthmus of, reached, 4464
Dare, Virginia, 941, 6134
Dare County, N. C., who it is named for, 6134
Darenth, river in Kent, 200
Dariel Pass, Russia, its road, 3750
Darien, Gulf of, its position, 4502
Darius I., king of Persia, his reign, 5058
made war on the Greeks, 1700, 1803
palace at Persepolis, pictures, 5057, 5063
Darius II., king of Persia, his reign, 5064
Darius III., king of Persia, flight at Issus, picture, 5059
his reign, 5065
routed, 1306
"Dark (The) and Bloody Ground," 1820
Darkness, before dawn, 4235
fear in the dark, 2674
light and darkness together, 3092
sight in the dark, 153
size of dark and light things, 3384
Darling, Grace, 1788
picture, 1735
Darling River, in Australia, discovery, 356
Darlington, first railway, 614
Darn, how to darn, and picture, 3515
Darnley, Henry Stuart, Lord, husband of Mary Queen of Scots, 846, 3088
Darter, a bird, 1951; picture, 1950
Darwin, Charles, discovery about worms, 3255
discovery of fossil mastodon, picture, 850
evolution theory, 855
his life, 856
his search for truth, 5029
method of study, 4511
on animals' maternal instinct, 5133
on Scotland and Wales, 3228
on unwise people, 4119
opinion on speaking and singing, 4073
portrait, 851
proved that birds carry seed, 2210, 3828
told of coral islands, 919
tried if plants could hear, 3539
wrote The Origin of Species, 2883
Darwin, Mount, in Tierra del Fuego, 4500
Darwin, Sir George, discoveries about tides, 2280, 4342

Darwin, Sir George, on the earth's speed, 4822
on the moon's distance from the earth, 2226
Daskam, Josephine Dodge: see Bacon, Mrs. J. D. D.
Dasyure, a marsupial, 862; picture, 865
Date, 642
chief food of the Arabs, 6034, 6037
picture, 647
Date-line, its use, 678
Daudet, Alphonse, his book, Tartarin in the Alps, 4655
his book, Tartarin of Tarascon, 4537
D'Aulnoy, Madame, her fairy tales, 1467
David, friend of Tiglath Pileser, 4977
statue by Michael Angelo, 4952
David I., of Scotland, reign, and picture, 3080
David II., king of Scotland, 3084
David, St., the fairies of, story, 2608
David Copperfield, book by Dickens, 2314
story of the book, and pictures, 2827
Da Vinci, Leonardo: see Leonardo da Vinci
Davis, Jefferson, his home in Richmond, picture, 5987
birthday, celebrated in South, 4466
orders attack on Ft. Sumter, 2012
president of the Confederacy, with picture, 2010, 2011, 4466
Davis, John, captured, 2022
explored America, 267
explorer, 4722
Davy, Sir Humphry, discovered laughing gas, 1196
discovery of electric light, with pictures, 654, 657
experimenting with light, picture, 654
helped Faraday, 2119, 4314
invented the safety-lamp, 1871, 4319, 5787
made electric light, 656
portrait, 4313
thought gas could not be used, 394
Dawlish, parson and clerk, legend, 1983
Dawson City, in Canada, 216
Day, 4463
getting longer, 37, 2281
meaning of day and night, picture, 78
story of the days, 83
where it begins, 677
See also Holiday
Day-fly: see May-fly
Dead-leaf butterfly, 3414
pictures, 3831
Dead-nettle, red, picture, 4290
white, description, 4292
picture, 4290
Dead Sea, in Palestine, 3874
one cannot sink in it, 1993
why fish cannot live in it, 5793
why we cannot sink in it, 5793
Deaf and dumb language, with picture, 5291
Deafness, effect of loud noises, 2458
Dean, Peter, gave life for his companions, 3108
Dearborn, Henry, to attack Montreal, 746
Death, disease its cause, 2622
should not be feared, 4745
the man who carried death, story, 3789
the men who went to kill death, Canterbury Tale, 440
why there is death, 2623
Death adder, lives in Australia, 1378
Death-cup, in poisonous mushrooms, 4753
Death's-head moth, enters bee-hives, 2826, 2993; picture in colour, face 3141
Death-watch, insect, 3142; picture, 3147
Debreczin, Hungary, 5718
Decatur, Stephen, at Tripoli, 2900
in command of the "United States," 2902
picture, 2899
Deccan, its progress, 1700
the southern half of India, 1546
December, how it got its name, 4521
Decimal system, what it is, 1985
Decimetre, a tenth part of a metre, 3671
Decius Mus, Publius, how he gave his life for Rome, and picture, 2630
Declaration of Independence, committee, portraits of, 987
writing the, 986
Decomposition, its meaning, 1194, 1665
Decoration Day: see Memorial Day
Deeds, why we do things, 5131
Deer, behaviour of fawns, 5479
deer-forests not forests, 5524
Deer, how the antelope hunts them, 140
how the lion hunts them, 132
how they are attacked by eagles, 1840
pictures, 51, 381
the various kinds, 382
Deerfield, massacre of, 880
Defoe, Daniel, his book, Robinson Crusoe, with pictures, 1231, face 1725
his life, 1726
in the pillory, picture, 1729
plague-stricken (the) home, an extract, 5596
Deland, Mrs. Margaret, sketch of work, 2049
Delaware, colony of, 521
slave-state, 2010
stays in Union, 2012
De la Warr, Lord, as governor, 514
Del Cano, Sebastian, the first man to sail round the world, and statue, 60
Delft, old town of Holland, 3458
Delhi, famous old city of India, 1548
occupied by the Sepoys, 1913
where the Turks reigned, 1702
Della Quercia, Jacopo, a sculptor, 4161
Della Robbia, Andrea, an artist, 2790
Della Robbia, Giovanni, an artist, 2790
Della Robbia, Luca, his life, 2790
his picture of five singers, 2149
modelled figures, 4161; portrait, 2779
Delphi, oracle, 413, 550
Del Piombo, life, portrait, 4945
Delta, how it is made, 4826
Demavend, Mount, in Persia, 3881
Demeter, a goddess, 5126
Democrats, first called Republicans, 1394
party division, 2010
Democritus, and Hippocrates, picture, 3163
his search for truth, 3162
Demosthenes, his life, 1304, 5130
his statue in Rome, 5812
Dendera, temple: see Hathor's temple
Denmark, became independent, 3596
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
history and geography, 3591
how it got its flag, 1640
how to reach it from England, 3598
lost Schleswig and Holstein, 2579
map, 3601
royal council abolished, 3596
royal family's influence on Europe, 3598
Denmark Monument, its pictures, 3598
Denny, William, built steamboats, 2472
Density, what it is, and pictures, 542, 685
Dentine, part of a tooth, 2099
De Quincey, Thomas, his life, 4684
pictures, 4675, 4685
Derby, Charlotte, Lady, how she defended Lathom House, and picture, 4718, 4716
portrait, 4718
Dermis, a layer of the skin, 1910
De Ruyter, M. de, fought against the English, 3463
portrait in Ryks Museum, 3464
Derwentwater, Lake, picture, 5017
Descartes, Rene, his wooden daughter, 3210
portrait, 4625
what he did for science, 4620
Desert, a caravan, picture, 6033
a desert made fertile, picture, 2419
crossed by camels, 276
desert, picture, 408
forests and deserts, 3071
how it is made, 3072
how to journey there, 6030
its inhabitants, 6030
life in the Painted, 3589
mirage, pictures, 5018
of a red colour, 3073
pictures, 6031
the world's great deserts, 6029
Designs, card that helps us make, 540
designs made from coins, picture, 3919
simple ways of making, 3919
Desman, shrew, 674; picture, 673
Desmodus, a bat that attacks cattle, 766
De Soto, Hernando, 260; portrait, 261
Dessert, the world on a dinner-table, story, 5206
Determinants, in a plant, 4442
Detroit, capture of, 746, 1398
Detroit, the, a ship, 4279
Devil-crab, 2584

Devil-fish, the cuttle-fish, 2452
Devil's coach-horse, the rove beetle, 3263
Dewar, Sir James, his work with liquid air, 1194, 4050
Dewdrop, on spider's web, picture, 306
what it is, 304
Dewey, Commodore, battle in Manila Bay, 2184
Dewing, Thomas W., art of, 4152
Diagonal, what it is, 3835
Diameter, its meaning, 411, 2081
Diamond, how it refracts light, 5177
is made of carbon, 285, 839, 1289
specific gravity, 3816
the rich man's diamond, story, and picture in colour, 4934
why diamonds are costly, 1570, 4746
why it cuts glass, 3238
why people wear diamonds, 1570
Diamond Jubilee, race horse of King Edward, 6044
Diana, goddess, in the woods, picture, 84
slew Orion, legend, 3313
was worshipped, 84
Dianthus, the pinks, 1817, 2042
Diaphragm, a muscle of the body, 1633
how it works, picture, 1637
Diatoms, picture, 2340
Diaz, Bartholomew, discoverer, 59
Diaz, General Porfirio, his work, 4392
Dibdin, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3737
wrote sea-songs, 3738
Dickens, Charles, his life, 2312
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 2307
song of the kettle, an extract, 5508
the stories of Dickens, and picture, 2430
with characters from his books, picture, 2313

His Books

A Cheque for Ten Pounds, an extract, 5904
A Christmas Carol, 2159
Barnaby Rudge, 2761
David Copperfield, 2827
Dombey and Son, 2554
Martin Chuzzlewit, 2637
Nicholas Nickleby, 2633
Oliver Twist, 2551
The Chimes, 2285
The Cricket on the Hearth, 2288
The Old Curiosity Shop, 2757
Dicky show a light, game, 1072, 3516
Dictionary, its use, 1929
story dictionary in English and French, 5923, 6067
Diderot, leader in French Revolution, 4054
opinion on speaking and singing, 4073
portrait, 4053
Dido, queen of Carthage, 72
Dielman, Frederick, an artist, 4152
Diervilla, description of, 4839
Diet: see Food
Die Wacht am Rhein, the German national song, 2754
Diffusion of gases, what it is, 3090, 4442
Digestion, how it is affected by the brain, 3109
how our food is digested, pictures, 2206, 2343, 5911
Dimple, angel of the dimples, story, 2168
what it is, 2673
Dinaric Alps, their position, 3222
Dingan, Zulu king, 1769, 3486
Dingan's Day, a great Boer victory, 1769
Dingo, the wild dog of Australia, 500
Dinner, at the inn, story, with picture, 5159
Dinner-table, things to make for it, 2255
Dinoceras, monster, picture, 44
Dinornis, skeleton, with picture, 855
Dinosaurs, prehistoric lizards, 48
Dinwiddie, Governor, sent Washington on journey, 882
Diocletian, emperor of Rome, his baths, 5806
persecuted the Christians, 482, 533
portrait, 534
Diomedes, a pirate, 5308
Dionysius, ruler of Syracuse, 626
Dionysius, story concerning, 5312
Diphtheria, disease of the throat, 1636
Dis, king of the underworld, 5316
Disbudding, causes fine blossoms, 927
Disc, its shape, 1384
Discobolus, Greek statue, 4160
Discontinuous spectrum, what it is, 2862
Discord, use in music, 4918
what it is, 2620, 4859
Discovery, an exploring vessel, 4724
Disease, creation of new diseases, 2799
how we can learn from monkeys, 3077
partly our own fault, 2622
reason of infection, 3972
Disraeli, Benjamin: see Beaconsfield
Distance, how to judge, 1641
in a picture, 1642
smallest we can measure, 5793
District of Columbia, holidays in, 4470
Diver, down in the deep, deep sea, 6285
how his suit is made, 6285
on every man-of-war, 6285
pearl-divers, picture, 172
weight of his suit, 6285
why he has lead on his boots, 3760
Diver-petrel, 1626
Diving, how to swim and dive, 3819
pictures, 3818
why people rise to the surface, 4234
Dizziness, its cause, 3437
why it causes everything to spin round, 2232
Dixie, history of song, 2954
Dnieper, river in Russia, 3623, 3745
Dniester, river in Russia, 3631
Dobsina, Hungary, ice cave, 5720
picture, 5717
Dockyards, started, 1029
Doctor, of Burton Port, story, 468
the world's great doctors, 4195
Doctor Syntax, rock, and picture, 1058
Dodder, plant, 3830; picture, 3832
Dodge, Mary Mapes, life, 2047

See also Poetry Index

Dodgson, Charles: see Carroll, Lewis
Dodo, bird, 47, 1428; picture, 1425
Doe, the female deer, 382
Dog, ancestors of, 6266
and his shadow, mistake concerning, 5524
brave little dog of the wood, story, with picture, 5160
can a dog reason, 5790
Dr. Nansen's Eskimo dogs, 6274
does not cry, 5383
dog and ass, fable, with picture, 2849
dog and the shadow, fable, 560
dog in manger, fable, with picture, 189
dog that came home again, story, with picture, 4799
dog that knew his master, story, 4003
dogs that became friends, 5308
drawing of a dog from squares, 1073
draws sledges in Arctic regions, 269
Eskimo dog's ferocity, 6271
Eskimo dog's usefulness, 6271
friendship for man, 6265
how it knows strangers, 1132
"huskies" in Alaska, 4042
intelligence of the, 5329
its brain, 3716
length of life, 2328
making a kennel for, and picture, 5105
mosaic at Pompeii, picture, 6138, 6142
picture, 6268
St. Bernard dogs rescuing travellers, 6270
sheep dog's usefulness, 6270
stories of collie dogs, 6274
story concerning a, 5313
story of Gelert, 5208
story of your dog, 6265
the different kinds of dogs, 500
the dog and the wolf, fable, 1979
turns round before lying down, 4596
ugly (the) dog that became an angel, 5307
various kinds, pictures, 498, 501, 503
way to draw a dog, picture, 2034
when all were wild, 6266
why a dog feels the heat, 1912
wild dogs, 142; picture, 137
will travel back to its home, 5411
Dog daisy: see Ox-eye daisy
Dogfish, 1867, 2446; picture, 2447
Dog rose, with pictures, 4109
Dogstail grass, picture, 1335
Dogwood, flowering, 4490; picture, 4486
round-leaved, 4492; picture, 4491

Doll, a doll's Christmas hamper, 2131, 2258
bracelets and necklaces, with picture, 2033
doll that was once a little girl, story, and pictures, 5071
dolls of many nations, with picture in colour, face 3392
how to make a bonnet, 1613
how to make a frock, and pattern, 1077
how to make a table with reels, and picture, 4352
how to make dolls from clothes-pegs, and picture, 4457
how to make house, and picture, 2031
how to make John Chinaman, and pattern, 450
how to make knickers, and pattern, 835
how to make of cardboard, paper, and wool, with pictures, 341, 342
how to make stays, and pattern, 717
how to mend a broken head, 4249
in old Egyptian graves, 5100
made from cork, and picture, 450
making a chemise, and pattern, 577
making furniture, and pictures, 1717, 1814
why children are fond of them, 6164
Dolomite, peaks, 6264
rock, where to find, 4246
Dolphin, 207, 1088; pictures, 48, 1087
Dombey and Son, story of the novel, 2554
Domesday Book, what it was, 436, 5942
Domett, Alfred: see Poetry Index
Dominic, St., life, 3986; portrait, 3981
Dominican Republic, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Dominoes, games with dominoes, 4030
tricks with dominoes, and pictures, 4139
Dominion Day, English holiday, 4463
Domitian, emperor of Rome, his rule, 531
Donatello, in the Marble Faun, 5432
Donatello, Donato, his life, 2782, 2788
his monument of Gattamelata, 4164
his St. George statue, 2779, 4167
three of his best works, 4161
Donizetti, Gaetano, a composer, 3252
Donkey, pictures, 248, 271, 2378
the donkey and the lions, story, 2608
the donkey's wish, fable, 2378
what kind of animal it is, 272
why thistles do not hurt it, 2458
Don Quixote, story of the book, and pictures, 899, 949
Don River, in Russia, 3623, 3750
Donne, Dr. John: see Poetry Index
Door, how it is made, 1510
of safety-vaults, 5373
Dora, Sister Dora and the toilers of Walsall, story, and picture, 1653
Doras, the, renamed Bon Homme Richard, 2898
Dorcas, how she clothed the poor, and picture, 4334
Dorcas, what the name means, 5233
Doré, Gustave, pictures, Don Quixote, 950, 951, 953; picture of Cyrus returning vessels to the Jews, 5172
picture, his vision of the creation, 6103
Dorians, Hellenic tribe, 5124
Dormouse, animal, 770; picture, 771
Dorset, the brave schoolgirl of, story, 4831
Double decomposition, a way of making compounds, 1667
Double eye, a fish, 2682; picture, 2683
Doublets, what words they are, 3240
Doudney, Sarah: see Poetry Index
Douglas, Lord James, knight of Bruce, 3084
Douglas, Stephen A., and Kansas, 2010, 3536
nominated for presidency, 2010
Douglas firs, where they grow, 216
Doukhobors, religious sect in Canada, 6052
Doulton, Sir Henry, and pottery, 4478
Douro River, where it is, 3352
Dove, and the ant, fable, and picture, 189
doves, picture, 48
what kind of bird it is, 2214
Dovecot, picture, 3890
Dover, harbour works, picture, 4433
Dovetails, in woodwork, 1347
Dowelled joints, 1511
Downie, Captain, commander of British fleet, 2902
Doyle, Sir J. H.: see Poetry Index
Doyley, of hairpin work, and picture, 4459
Dragon, belief in, 960, 5926
Dragon-boat festival, with picture, 111
Dragon-fly, 3260, 4215, 5021
pictures, face 3140 in colour, 3257
Dragon pigeon, its eyes, 2215
Dragon's arum, plant, picture, 3831
Dragon's Teeth, sowing the, 186
Drainage, need for good drainage, 3146
Drake, Edwin L., drove the first oil well, with picture, 4131
Drake, Joseph Rodman: see Poetry Index
Drake, Sir Francis, beat the Spaniards, 848
his exploration in the south, 4730
picture, 261
playing bowls, picture, 849
sailed round world, 60
sought treasure in South America, 4502
takes back the colonists from Roanoke to England, 6132
voyage around the world, 266
Drake, the, sloop of war, and the Ranger, 2898
Drakensberg, mountains in Africa, 1768
Draper, Herbert, his picture of a child gazing at the sunlight, 3635
Draughts, fox and geese game, 4672
how to play, and pictures, 4460
Drave River, in Hungary, 2860
Drawing, and painting a spray of leaves, 1453
colours, and how to use them, 2654
conventional, for decoration, 2895
difficult drawing trick, 6068
drawing a pig, game, 5000
drawing and painting a daisy, 2894
how to draw a cow, 5900
how to draw a jam-jar, 973
how to draw a leaf, 6057
how to draw a picture with 12 lines and a dot, 5454
how to draw a plain envelope, 492
how to draw an open book, 2415
how to draw chairs, 6059
how to draw hundreds of faces, 5109
how to draw in chalk, 253, 3787
how to draw objects of which we see two or more sides, 6058
how to draw shells, 6058
how to draw straight lines, 1213
how to draw to scale, 445
how to draw with both hands, 1934
how to look at what you draw, pictures, 5920
how to make and paint patterns, 2174
how to make drawings from squares, 1073
how to make first picture, 252
making circles and filling them in, 3428
measuring things from a distance, 3134
outlines, game, and picture, 5113
pictures of leaves and twigs, 732
prehistoric drawings, picture, 3400
putting on a graduated wash, 3292
simple patterns with flowers, 3374
simple way to draw a cow, 5666
the right way to draw a box, 1693
pictures to every lesson
Drawn-thread work, and pictures, 2351
Drayton, Michael, 3330
poems: see Poetry Index
Dreams, do we see ourselves in dreams? 5383
falling, in dreams, 5790
remembrance of dreams, 3380
what they show, 423
why we dream, 2671
Dred Scott Decision, what it was, 2009
Dresden, battle of, 4364
city, 2578, 2750
picture, 2749
Drew, Dorothy, picture, 2388
Drift: see Gravel
Drift men, 192
Drinker moth, eggs, etc., picture, 2987
Driver ant, 2950
Driving match, game, 2252
Drogheda, taken by Cromwell, 1889
Dromedary, a camel used for riding, 276
Drowning, how to restore the half drowned, 5110
rising three times idea, 2235
what to do in cases of, pictures, 6247
Drug store, why coloured globes are used in windows, 5853

Druids, the priests of the Britons, 196
Drum, how to mend, 4249
Drummer's knot, 236
Drummond, Wm. Henry: see Poetry Index
Dryden, John, life, 3903; portrait, 3907
Drygalski, Professor von, discoverer, 4723
Dublin, description of, 5460
zoo famous for lions, 135
Dublin, University of, 5460
Dubois, Paul, influence as sculptor, 4162
Du Chaillu, Paul, discovery of gorillas, 1766, 3076
Duchess, who sat in rags, story, with picture, 4640
Duck, a brood of ducklings, picture, 1678
descended from wild birds, 1513
swims by instinct, 1130
the various kinds, 1520
why it never gets wet, 155
Duck-billed platypus, 859
dwelling, 5417
history, 5570
picture, 861
Duck under the water, game, 2571
Du Cros, Harvey, and rubber, 5678
Dudley, Lord Robert: see Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of
Duedin, New Zealand, 1460, 1464
Dufall, Monsieur, tells how reading for the blind was invented, 1982
Dufay, Monsieur, experiments, 2115
Dufferin, Lord, and Burmah, 1880
Canadian governor, 1248
Dugong, animal, 1088; picture, 1087
Duma, state council of Russia, 3753
Dumas, Alexandre, his book, The Count of Monte Cristo, 4325, 4407
life and writings, 5221; portrait, 5217
Dumas, Jean Baptiste, chemist, 4202
Dumbness, its cause, 2456
Dunbar, battle of, 1892; picture, 1023
Duncan, king of Scotland, slain, 3079
Duncan, Mrs. M. L.: see Poetry Index
Dungi, king of Babylon, 4984
Dunkirk, sold by Charles II., 1028
Dunlop, John, invented pneumatic tire, 5678
made pneumatic tyre, 2835
Duodecimal system, what it is, 1985
Dupleix, Francois, in India, 1704
Durer, Albert, his life, 1258; picture, 1261
Durham, Lord, as governor of Canada, 746, 1239
Dust, raised by motor-car, picture, 4113
through a microscope, picture, 2324
what becomes of it, 3035
where it comes from, 4113
why a house becomes dusty, 4748
Dustin, Mrs., escape of, with pictures, 880
Dutch, foundation of colonies, 3462
in America, 4036
settled in Cape Colony, 1768, 4038
story dealing with New Amsterdam, 5535
trade with India, 1700
trade with Japan, 366

Pictures of the Dutch

children, 3455, 3461
Dutch home, 3461
girls weeding stone pavement, 3461
national costume, 3461
people of long ago, 3459
street, with man in native costume, 3457

See also Holland

Dutch East India Company, 3462
Dutch family, of cork, and picture, 450
Dutch Guiana: see Guiana
Dutchman's Breeches, description, 2837
Dwarf, dancing dwarf (the), illusion, 5667
who feared drums, story, 5207
Dwarf French beans, with picture, 3176
Dwarf gentian, 1816
Dwarf trees, in Japan, and picture, 2079
Dwina River, discovery by Ohthere, 4720
Dyce, Wm., his picture of George Herbert in his garden, 1997
D'ye ken John Peel? history of song, 5493
Dyer, Sir Edward: see Poetry Index
Dyes, from coal-tar, 2507
Dynamics, the science of motion, 3552

E

Eadbald, king of Kent, 1320
Eagle, adopted as arms of Russia, 3626
American bald, or sea, 1839, 1843, 3039
golden, 1842, 1940, 3039; picture, 1838; picture of egg, 1744
length of life, 2327, 2328
pictures, 51, 1838, 1839
the different kinds, 1839
what kind of bird it is, 1840
why lectern is made like an eagle, 5650
Eagle-girl, of the mountains, story, and picture, 711
Eagle owl, 1848; picture, 1847
Eagle's wings, stalactite, picture, 4816
Eaglets, climb for the eaglets, story, 481
Eanswith, St., founded a nunnery, 1320
Ear, how to get anything out of it, 3397
its construction, 3868
machinery of the ear, picture, 3866

See also Hearing and Sound

Earache, causes, 157
Eared pheasants, 1515; picture, 1516
Earl's daughter and beggarman, story, with picture, 1322
Early, Jubal Anderson, in the Shenandoah Valley, 2020
Ear-rings, do not affect the eyes, 3762

EARTH

Child's Story of the Earth

The following are actual headings of the chapters in this section. The separate entries appear below, and in their proper places in the index.

air, fire, and water, 937
air is part of the earth, 3691
changes always going on, 1869
circumference, 411, 3813
comets, meteors, and sky-dust, 2495
coronium not found on earth, 5023
crosses the path of meteors, 2500
diameter, 411
different kinds of heat, 4179
distance from the stars, 2614
distance from the sun, 150, 2082, 5846
forests and deserts, 3071
has been burnt, 1371
heat and temperature, 4473
hot things and cold things, 4047
how heat travels, 4319
how heat works for us, 4365
how it lost its light, 3378
how its pull affects weight, 3234
how land and water are placed, 3006
how life began on the earth, 167
how long life has existed on earth, 4744
how movement changes matter, 3465
how the air is kept round it, 5024
how the earth was made, 307
how things are measured, 3669
how we know it is moving, 2507
how we know it is round, 5
is a moon to the sun, 3032
is getting smaller, 4548
its age, 407
its attraction, 1062
its density, 542, 2229
its different movements, 80, 3469, 4345
its gravitation, 618
its magnetism, 5254
its movement, 1572, 1577, 1578, 2281, 4821
its size, 1944, 2081
its surface is not dull, 1644
its weight, 1128
life of the earth, 4079
moon's effect on its movements, 34
movement at Poles and Equator, 5167
music and noise, 4757
nature's great mysteries, 5253
not floating in space, 1130
once below water, 2798, 2883
once joined to the moon, 2226
position with regard to the sun, 2426
the ancient name for it, 2234
the behaviour of a sound, 4913
the big ball we live on, 1
the colour of the stars, 2715
the crust of a fiery furnace, 3227

Earth, the earth as it is to-day, 541
the earth is always moving, 77
the earth's changing face, 3003
the earth's crumbling crust, 2881
the fire inside it, 1060, 3377, 3431
the fire that feeds itself, 637
the great marvel of water, 1167
the making of compounds, 1665
the making of other worlds, 2861
the making of the elements, 1419
the moon, the lamp of night, 2219
the most important elements, 1289
the pressure of the air, 3941
the pull of the earth, 3835
the shaping of the earth, 403
the size and weight of things, 3813
the soil and its uses, 3339
the stars as we see them, 2609
the stuff in it changes, 1128
the sun and his family, 143
the sun's family of worlds, 2423
the waves of sound, 4581
the wonder of the sun, 2081
the wonder of time and tide, 2279
the wonderful keyboard, 5173
the world inside an atom, 1553
three kinds of compounds, 1797
three wonderful gases, 1193
throws its shadow on the moon, 1862
what it looks like to other planets, 2226, 2800, 4345
what it was formed from, 3432
what it would be like without water, 3005
what its axis is, 2279
what light is made of, 5039
what the earth is made of, 837
what water is made of, 1039
what we should find if we dug through it, 2887
what would happen if gravitation ceased, 1577
why things move, 3547
will become like the moon, 1367
will probably stop spinning, 4120
wonderful, wonderful music, 4859
worlds in the skies, 1939

Pictures of Earth

a crack in the earth a mile deep, in colour, face 836
as a globe before it shrank, 146
as seen from the moon, 2225
crust showing remains of animals, 2887
earth and the moon in space, 149
effect of nearness to centre on weight, 3551
how mountain ranges were formed, 407
how we know the earth is round, 5, 6
its distance from the planets, face 1
its history written in its rocks, 2884, 2885
its path, 2219
not a perfect ball, 411
on a summer's night in England, 79
on a winter's night in England, 79
shadow on the moon, 1865
shrank as an apple does, 407
the ball of fire that became the earth, in colour, face 308
the cloud of which the earth is made, 148
what the face of the earth is like, 408

See also World

Earth-hog, name for the aardvark, 1002
Earthquakes, damage, south, 3537
in Philippines, 2182
in Sicily, 3229
in the West Indies, 1878
occur in the sea, 3430
pictures, 3227, 3230
their cause, 2232, 2888, 3232
what they are, 77
why they do not occur in England, 4600
why they shake only part of earth, 3763
Ear-trumpet, how it helps people to hear, 3864, 4584, 5022
Earwig, does not enter the ear, 2328
in dahlias, 1509
its life-story, 3142; pictures, 2326, 3147
Easter eggs, how they are made, pictures, 2242
how to make our own, 3281
various kinds, pictures, 3281
Eastern Church, became powerful, 3158
founded 3150
the Church of Russia, 3624
Eastern Empire: see Byzantine Empire
Eastern Rumelia, united to Bulgaria, 3222
Eastern Turkestan, where it is, 3932
East India Company, formed, 3462
interest in tea, 5973
East Indies, name for India, 7
East Mark, the beginning of Austria, 2851
Eating, how and when to eat, 3045, 3109
how to eat and be healthy, 2343
how we eat, 5911

See also Food

Ebonite, name for vulcanite, 3543
Ebony, what it is like, 4998
Ebro River, in Spain, 3351
Ecbatana, remains of palaces, 5060
Echidna, animal, 860, 1000
dwelling, 5417
unchanged, 5570
picture, 861
Echo, how it is made, 1057
what it proves about sound, 4583
Eclipse: see Sun and Moon
Ecuador, flag, picture in colour, 1640
scenes in, pictures, 4575
state of South America, 4574
Eddy, Mrs. Mary Baker, founder of Christian Science, 3066
Eddystone Lighthouse, 738
Eden, Garden of, 3873
Edenhall, the luck of, legend, 3166
Edfu, temple of, 4790, 5826
Edgar, king of Scotland, 3080
Edgar, Sir James: see Poetry Index
Edgar the Peaceful, king of England, 434
name on charters, 592
Edgeworth, Lady, how she saved Castle Lissard, 481
Edgeworth, Maria, her life, 2592
pictures, 2593, 2596
Edict of Nantes: see Nantes
Edinburgh, founded by Edwin, 428
Scott monument, picture, 5013
Edison, Thomas Alva, his inventive mind, 4943
his life, 4318
improved electric lamp, 658
improved electric lighting, 658
invented the phonograph, 3091
life and work, 4447
portrait, 4313
Edmonton, as fur market, 5154, 5370
scene in, 5430
Education, how it affects the memory, 4794
how it should begin, 4733
importance of suiting education to the child, 5284, 5286
in Canada, 1242, 5233
in France, 2399
in Germany, 2755
in United States, 2666
Minister of, 5233
Edward, the Black Prince, and Bertrand du Guesclin, 2806
fought in France, 2704
started woollen trade in Yorkshire, 752
won his crest at Cressy, 750
Edward I., king of England, at the battle of Lewes, 600
called the Hammer of the Scots, 1021
conquered Wales, 118
his reign, 747, 2704
in the Crusades, 1592, 3878
life, 5943
pictures, 749, 2703
tried to conquer Scotland, 118
Edward II., king of England, deposed, 748
gave Newcastle right to sell coal, 800
life, 5944
was murdered, 2704
with Piers Gaveston, picture, 749
Edward III., king of England, befriended John of Montfort, 2478
pictures, 749, 2710
reign, 748
won lands in France, 2704
Edward IV., king of England, 756, 5946
Edward V., king of England, murdered with his brother, 756, 1980, 4638, 5946
pictures, 1981

Edward VI., king of England, 845
how he saved his sister's life, 3254
life, 5947
picture, 2705
trade with Russia in his reign, 3626
Edward VII., king of England, 5952
marriage depicted on Denmark monument, 3598
pictures, 1698, 1705
Edward the Confessor, king of England, 434, 5941
built Westminster Abbey, 4635
his name on charters, 592
his successors, 2702
portrait, 2710
Edwards, W., built Pontypridd Bridge, 19
Edwin, king of England, 428
Edwin Drood, Dickens's story, 2436
Eels, their habits, 2451
various kinds, pictures, 2449, face 200
Efficiency, of machinery, 4367
Egbert, first king of England, 428, 430
stayed at court of Charlemagne, 2064
Egg, A. L., his picture of Henry Esmond being knighted, 3269
Egg, as illustration of equilibrium, 3837
bird's eggs: see Birds
chicken feeds on the white, 3242
Columbus did not set one on end, 5524
contains much water, 1172
how does Mary get the eggs? problem with picture, 238, 239
how to paint brown or pink, 254
its value as food, 3217
production of eggs in U. S., 2658
proportion of water, picture, 1171
so-called ants' eggs, really chrysalids, 5524
what eggs are made of, 1867
what we spend on foreign eggs, 1514
why bad eggs float, 1867
why eggs are good food, 1574
why it breaks less easily when held lengthways, 4600
why it gets hard when boiled, 1574
Egg and fan race, 2252
Egg hat, game, 1614
Egmont, Count Lamoral d', story of his death, with picture, 5171
Egmont, mountain in New Zealand, 1462
Egret, bird, 1954; picture, 1950
Egypt, ancient monuments, 5098, 5100
became a Roman province, 5266
Britain helps to govern, 1765
flag, in colour, face 1640
flooded by the Nile, 4254
how the ancient writings were read, 4782
how to journey there, 5813
influenced by Greeks, 5124
invaded by Napoleon, 2274
irrigation of, with pictures, 5399
its conquerors, 4788
its history, 4256, 4779
its position, 281
its temples and its tombs, 4782, 4786, 5819, 5822
leather-dressing an important trade, 6167
old necklace, 4789
old seats, 4789
people of Egypt, 4789
Persian rule, 5060, 5064, 5065
picture of cattle on tomb, 4792
the rulers of Egypt, 4785, 4786, 4790
war with Assyria, 4980
Egyptian asp, a cobra, 1376
Egyptians, are small, 2673
catching birds, picture, 4790
dressing-table, picture, 4788
helped Turkey against the Greeks, 3220
how they wrote, 3399, 5098
loved music, 4607
practised sculpture, 4159
relics in British Museum, 4782
religion and amusements, 4782, 4785, 4787
studied astronomy, 1655
toys, picture, 4788
used the arch in buildings, 620
what they knew of Africa, 279
worshipped the beetle, 3264
worshipped the ibis, 1956
writing, picture, 5099
wrote on papyrus, 3863
Egyptian vulture, with picture, 1844, 1841
Eider duck, 1522; picture, 1519
Eidophone, how to make, with picture, 5295
pictures made by voice, 4072
Eiffel Tower, view from, with picture, 5739
Elaine, Lily Maid of Astolat, story, 1185
picture, 1184
Elamites, and their wars, 4974, 4976, 4980
Eland, large antelope, 382; picture, 381
Elastic, what it means, 1133
why does it stretch, 5486
Elastic gum, name for india-rubber, 3542
Elba, how Napoleon came from Elba, story, and picture, 812
Napoleon's place of exile, 2277, 4364
Elberfeld, mono-rail, picture, 91
Elbe River, in Germany, 2576, 2750
Elbruz, Mount, 3750
Elburz Mountains, in Persia, 3932
Elder, Mrs. Lilla: see Poetry Index
Elder, what it is like, with pictures, 3451
what to make from an elder branch, 3070
Eleanor, of Aquitaine, wife of Henry II., 594, 2532
Eleanor, of Castile, wife of Edward I., her death and monuments, 748
saved her husband's life, 747, 2533
Eleanor, of Provence, wife of Henry III., 2533
Election Day, duties for, 4469
Electors of the United States, 1596
Electric bell, experiment with air-pump, 4581
how it rings, 3237
how to fit, with pictures, 2567
Electric eel, 2448, pictures, 2449, face 20
Electricity, aids the growth of plants, 3689
best conducted by metals, 1293
can disperse fogs, 3090
can produce a high temperature, 2082
causes thunder, 777
chooses the easiest path, 2875
discovery and employment of the electric light, 657
electric waves, 5176
electrical experiments, pictures, 2135, 2136
electricity and magnetism, 5253
electro-magnet and the work it does, with pictures, 5471
how it carries sound along the wire of the telephone, 349
how it got its name, 1421
how the currents travel through the air, picture, 3531
how the electricity of lightning kills, 3688
how to make battery, with pictures, 1076
how to make it with a lemon, 98
made at home, 2135
men who found electricity, 2113
positive and negative, 1555, 5255
why it cannot pass through glass, 5845
Electric light, boy who found electric light, with pictures, 654
first made, 657
what makes it glow, 3688
what makes the new electric lamps so bright, 5960
why a lamp gives out heat, 3377
Electric ray, fish, 2448
Electro-magnets, 2121
the work they perform, with pictures, 5471
Electrons, carry electricity, 5255
given out by the sun, 2088
make up atoms, 1004, 1422, 5846
their size, 1553, 4828
Electroscope, picture, 2136
Elegy, what it is, 343
Elements, made up of atoms, 1193
some of the elements, 637, 839
the making of the elements, 1419
the most important elements, 1289
what an element is, 1290, 1372
Elephant, account of capture of a herd, 6154
education of young, 5482
how captured, pictures, 6152
in Africa, 1766
intelligence of, 5326
its tusks, 2098
length of life, 2327, 2328
mammoth elephant, picture, 44
mastodon elephant, picture, 44
pictures, 51, 275
rogue elephant, 5728; picture, 5722

Elephant, skulls of elephants, picture, 3679
what kind of animal it is, 272
Elephant hawk moth, eggs, caterpillar, and chrysalis, with pictures, 2987
Elephant tick, with picture, 3297
Elers Brothers, and pottery, 4478
Elevator, how it goes up and down, with pictures, 5576
invented, 2669
Elfin Hill, story, with picture, 4512, 4513
Elgar, Sir Edward, composer, 3252
Elgin, Lord, as governor, 1242, 1248
Elgin Marbles, 620, 4956
Eliot, George, life, 2598; portrait, 2593
Eliot, Sir John, defended the right of free speech, 1024, 1892; portrait, 1896
Elizabeth, empress of Russia, 3630
Elizabeth, of England, daughter of Charles I., captivity and death, with picture, 5539
Elizabeth, of England, daughter of James I., married Count Frederick, 2528
Elizabeth, princess of York, married Henry VII., 2533, 2706
Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV., how she found sanctuary, and picture, 4638
Elizabeth, queen of England, and Mary Queen of Scots, 3088
and Sir Walter Raleigh, 5394, 6131
at Folkestone, story, 1320
blesses ships, 5703
encouraged the Swiss, 2966
friend of Henry IV. of France, 2070
helped the Netherlanders, 3462
her reign, 846, 2535
how her brother saved her life, 3254
last hours, a picture, 5503
life, 5947
navy of, 6233
pictures, 840, 5949
relations with Russia, 3628
sent envoys to Persia, 3880
the death of a queen, picture, 5502
what she thought of coal, 800
Elizabeth, queen of Roumania, 3220
Elk, its size, 382
Ellerton, John, wrote hymns, 1997
Elliott, Charlotte, wrote hymns, 1998
Elliott, Ebenezer, Corn Law rhymer, 1121
Elm, flowers and fruits, 2835
tree, 3180; picture, 3180
Elmore, Alfred, his picture, The Tuileries, 4057
Elsie, the (boat), used in rescue, 3106
Elves, the cobbler and the elves, story, and picture, 712
Elwes snowdrop, 5272
Elysian Fields, what they were, 72
Embattle, in carpentry, 1618
Embroidery, appliqué mantel-border, with pictures, 4996
English, 5526
how to embroider a pocket-handkerchief, and pictures, 1507
how to pad leaves, picture, 1507
putting name on handkerchief, pictures, 5919
satin stitch, picture, 1507
Emerald, Lake, picture, 5608
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, and the Alcotts, 2047
author of the Concord Hymn, 2953
friend of Thoreau, 1484
his life and teaching, 1478, 4105
pictures, 4097, 4101
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, a picture, 4843
visits Wordsworth, 6219
what he said of philosophers, 4626
Emilius, prince of Hesse Darmstadt, how his men saved him, story, 4010
Emin Pasha, rescued by Stanley, 284
Emma, Norman wife of Ethelred, 434
Emmanuel, king of Portugal, 59
Emmett, Daniel Decatur, life of song-writer, 2955
Emperor, and the figs, story, 4935
the emperor's new clothes, story, and pictures in colour, 3641
the emperor's nightingale, story, 3203
the foolish emperor and his fowls, story, 2301
Emperor moth cocoons, picture, 3895
Empire Day, English holiday, 4463
Empire Route, the All-Red Route, 1364
Empress of China, the, picture of ship, 5609
Emu, bird, 1364, 1428; picture, 1429
Emulsion, what it is, 2236
Enamel, covers our teeth, 2099
Enchanted horse, story, and pictures, 955
Enchanted thorn, story, 1677
Encyclopædia, brought out in China, 110, 112
its meaning, 779
Ender, E., his picture of Shakespeare, 3
Endicott, John, settled at Salem, 518
Ending, is change, 5247
Energy, conservation of energy, 3469, 4322, 4476
degradation of energy, 4367
dissipation of energy, 4368
how it is wasted, 4366
its different forms, 3552
where does it go after a football match, 5849
Engine, how it wastes energy, 4367
pictures in colour, 289
problem, with picture, 1090
some powerful engines, pictures, 301
the first engines, pictures, 301
Engineer, how he thinks, 4942
Engineering, damming the Nile, with pictures, 5399
England, action in Taiping rebellion, 114
African possessions, 1765, 4262
ancient people, 192
and Trent affair, 2014
bread famine in, 5644
captures American ships, 1394, 1396
captures French fleet in Gulf of St. Lawrence, 583
Christianity introduced, 198, 2329
climate, 1860, 4323
coming of the Romans, 196
conquest by the Normans, 436
denied trade with Europe by Napoleon, 2276
destruction of the monasteries, 844
different religious opinions, 516
early trade and "factories" in India, 4036
famous kings, 2701
fighting for the crown, 747
first men in, story, 5993
first railroads in, 614
flag, 2333
gained a footing in Egypt, 4258
grew wool for Flemish looms, 3458
growth of trade, 1028, 1096
hard times induce colonists to go to America, 513
helped Greece, 3220
holidays in, 4463
in Canada, 539, 540, 742
invasion by the Picts and Scots, 200
Irish driven from Ulster, 1022
Irish rebellion quelled, 1025
kings of, pictures, 5941, 5945, 5948
men who made England great, 1100
navy of, history, pictures, 6233
need of a strong navy, 6234
Norman buildings, 591
once joined to France, 2063, 5993
origin of the name, 427, 4338
Parliament formed, 600
pictures, 5941, 5945, 5948
progress and reforms, 1096, 1099
queens, 2532
religious persecution, 5067
snowstorm in the country, picture, 5832
soil, 3035
struggles with the Danes, 430
submission to the pope, 845
the beginning of her freedom, 591
the end of a long struggle, 1093
the founding of colonies, 1021
the founding of the nation, 427
the teaching of the people, 432
the times of the Stuarts, 1021
the times of the Tudors, 841
took possession of Australia and New Zealand, 4038
trade in Victoria's reign, 1098
trade with Russia, 3626
undiscovered history, 4115
union with Ireland, 1096
union with Scotland, 1021, 1029
Venezuela boundary dispute, 3538
war over Canada, 220, 1094
war over French possessions, 749, 754
war over India, 1094, 1704
war with France in Mary's reign, 2534

England, war with Scotland, 748, 846
war with the Dutch, 1027, 1028, 3463
wild animals that used to live in England, 192, 996

Pictures of England

how her coasts are defended, 4426
how it was joined to France, 2072
how the great commerce of England began, face 191
See also Battles; British Isles and British Empire; United States; Wars and names of individual wars
English, Dr. Thomas Dunn, author of Ben Bolt, 2957, 3740
English and French, a story-dictionary in, 5923, 6067
English Channel, formed, 194
English Children in the Olden Time, extract from the book, 5359
English history, puzzle pictures, 926
English language, how it grew, 4464
in Elizabeth's time, 94
made up of many others, 1268
men who first wrote English, 6019
number of words in it, 2330
why it has different words for the same thing, 3239
why it has words from other languages, 3239
Engrailed moth, picture, 3413
Enid, the story of Geraint and Enid, with picture, 1976
Enns, town, 2854
Enterprise, the, war-ship, and Boxer, 2902
Envelope, how to draw and paint, 492
picture, 493
Enver Bey, Young Turk leader, 3226
Epaminondas, led the Thebans, 1304, 5130
Epaphroditus, master of Epictetus, 2911
Ephesus, founded by Ionians, 5124
Epic poetry, what it is, 93
Epictetus, his teaching, 2911
saying of, 1271
Epidermis, layer of the skin, 1910
Epiglottis, closes the windpipe, 1635
Epimetheus, companion of Pandora, 5078
Equation, what it is, 1669
Equator, divides Africa, 1765
divides the earth, 410, 411, 1750
earth's movement at, 5167
why it is hot at the Equator, 3034
Equilibrium, different kinds, 3673, 3837
shown by tops, picture, 3669
Erasmus, Desiderius, his enthusiasm for Greek, 3156
what he said of Amsterdam, 3456
Erdély, Hungary, 5718
Erebus, an exploring vessel, 4724, 4730
Erebus, Mount, discovered by Ross, 4730
picture, face 4719
Erech, ancient city of Mesopotamia, 4974
Eric, who gave his life for his master, 963
Ericsson, John, improved the "Monitor," 2014
picture, 2017
Ericsson, Leif, discovers Greenland, 257
Erie Canal, opened, 1826, 3534
Erie, Lake, its position, 1240
Erin, the, ship used by Jerome Bonaparte, 4910
Esarhaddon, king of Assyria, 4980
picture, 4981
Esbjerg, port of Denmark, 3598
Escurial, building of the, 5498
built by Philip II., 3358
Eskimo dog, 500; picture, 503
story of Nansen's dogs, 6274
Eskimos, Captain Hall's book, 4724
eat fat, 3239
exhibit concerning, 4901
hunt the musk-ox, 378
in the Barren Grounds, 1920
pictures, 1919, 4719, 4727
their way of living, 4720
with Peary, 5211
Esopus Creek, dam at, 5115
Esparto grass, 888
Essen, where Krupp's factory is, 2752
Essences, their smell, 1572
Essex, the, and Alert, 1398
sails around Cape Horn, 2902
Esthonian girl, picture, 3747
Eteocles, ruled in Thebes, 468
Eternal City, name given to Rome, 3012
Ethelbert, king of England, 429
Ethelred, king of England, 434, 5941
Ether, cannot convey sound, 4581
conveys light but not sound, 3977
its different waves, 5173, 5254
its effect on the solar system, 2283
its specific gravity, 3816
light waves in ether, 5042
seat of electrical attractions, 5256
the cause of our seeing, 5039
what happens when it moves, 3466
what it is, 2798, 2866
Ethers, related to alcohols, 1873
Ethyl alcohol, is very poisonous, 1872
Etna, Mount, a volcano, 3012, 3229
Eton, founded by Henry VI., 756
Etruscans, attacked by Greeks and Romans, 5261
settled in Italy, 5259
Ettrick Shepherd, name given to James Hogg, 701
Eucalyptus, tree, 1364
Euclid, the mathematician, how he argued, 4618; portrait, 4625
Euclid of Megara, a great philosopher, 4618; portrait, 4619
Eugene, prince of Savoy, 2530
Euphrates River, battles fought on its banks, 3152
its course, 4971, 4975
said to have watered the Garden of Eden, 3873
Eurasia, name of Europe and Asia, 3623
Eureka, its meaning, 3096
Europe, increase of population, 1644
spread of Christianity, 2522
See also under names of individual countries
Eurystheus, king of Argolis, 5163
Eustace of Boulogne, 1587
Eustache, his love for his master, 1914
Evans, Petty Officer, death of, 5054
Evaporation, explained, 5687
goes on at all temperatures, 2505
what it is, 2235
Evening primrose, 3950
Everest, Mount, 1545; picture, 3693
Everglades of Florida, inhabitants, 5985
Everlasting pea, 5274
Evolution, Darwin's theory, 855
meaning of word, 5169
Ewald, Carl, wrote fairy tales, 1474
Ewing, Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Exciter, what it is, 2135
Excommunication, what it means, 2526
Exercise book, what to do with, 2487
Exhibitions: see World's Fair
Experiments, feats depending on balance, 5659
showing pressure of the air, 4659

See also Tricks

Expiration, what it is, 1637
Explorations, of America, 257
of Capt. Bonneville, about the Great Salt Lake, 1830
of Capt. Robt. Gray in Oregon, 1396
of Coronado in the Southwest, 262
of Father Marquette in Illinois, Michigan, etc., 264
of Hawaii, 2181
of John C. Fremont in the Rocky Mountains, 1830
of Lewis and Clark in the Rocky Mountains and beyond, 1396, 3534
of Pacific coast of North America, 2177
of Peary in the Arctic, 5211
of Portugal in Canada, 535
of Simon Fraser in Canada, 5147
of the Cabots in Labrador, 535
See also Colonies, Names of Countries, etc.
Explosion, its cause, 5249
Eyam, attacked by plague, 625
Eye, cones of the, 2879, 4403, 4404
do a horse's eyes magnify? 5381
do our eyes magnify? 5961
how it sparkles, 5168
how pictures are printed on the eyes, 41, 4548
how the iris affects the pupil, 4294
how the lens works, 4295

Eye, how to remove dust, 3397
how we can preserve our eyes, 4510
imperfections of, 5639
our pineal eye, 1218, 3976
rapid perception of, 5640
rods of the eye, 4403, 4404
the effect of a blow on the eye, 2798
the light in our eyes, 4401
the parts of the eye, 4293
the retina, 4403
the story of, with pictures, 4217, 4213
the use of two eyes, 2460
walking with eyes shut, 1642
what eyes are made of, 3977
what happens if blood-vessels are stopped, 1132
what spots before the eyes are, 3035, 4401
what the pigment-cells do, 4405
why babies' eyes change colour, 5845
why eyes are different colours, 4294
why onions make it water, 1989
why the eyes close during sleep, 1272
why the pupil varies in size, 3434
why we blink, 2453
why we cannot see small things, 2874
why we see colours when we shut our eyes, 3035

Pictures of the Eyes

eye of a fish, a bird, a man, 4213
how eyes grow from the brain, 4507
how our eyes deceive us, 104
how pictures are printed inside, 41
in which the cornea is too convex, 4293
in which the cornea is too flat, 4293
section of a perfect eye, 4293
section of the eyeball, interior of the eyeball, portion of the retina, 4401

See also Sight

Eye-bright, lives on other plants, 3830
Eyebrows, their use, 779, 1962
Eyed blenny, fish, picture, face 200
Eyed hawk moth, picture in colour, face 2982
Eyelids, do not shut out all light, 1266
their duties, 4218
Eyre, E. J., explorer, 357; picture, 356
Eyrie, the eagle's nest, 481
Ezra, Hebrew prophet, 6226

F

Faber, Frederick, hymn-writer, 3427
Fable, what a fable is, 462
Fabriano, Gentile da, life, 1256, 4948
portrait, 4945
Fabricius of Acquapendente, discovered the valves of the veins, 4198
Face, how to draw hundreds of faces, with picture, 5109
why fear makes people pale, 3236
why it changes, 1267
why it is crooked in a mirror, 1572
why our face shows our character, 1910
why our faces keep warm, 2505
Fading, why things fade, 3235
Faerie Queene, stories from, and pictures, 637
Fahrenheit, Gabriel, invented the thermometer, 3864
Fahrenheit thermometer, 2073, 3671
Fainting, what happens, 1132, 2453
Fairfax, Thomas, Lord, besieged Knaresborough Castle, 1109
his siege of Lathom House, 4718
Fairies, and the hunchback, story, 1106
the fairies of St. David, story, 2608
the fairy's revenge, story, 1432
the wise and foolish fairies, fable, and picture, 4223
Fair Maid of Perth, The, story of the novel, 1494
Fair Oaks, battle of, 2016
Fairy-books, the writers of, 1467
Fairyfoot, story, with pictures, 4000
Fairyland, picture in colour, face 332
Fairy rings, and picture, 4595
Faithful John, story, with pictures, 4630
Falcon, 1839, 1846; pictures, 1845
Falconer, E., wrote song Killarney, 3743
Falconer, Robert Alexander, of Toronto University, portrait, 5235
Falconet, Etienne Maurice, sculpture, 4162
Falkland, Lucius Carey, Viscount, became a follower of Charles I., 1888, 1896
portrait, 1896
Falling bodies, fall at same speed, 304, 3551
gravity increases the rate of falling, 3814
how far a stone falls in first second, 3433
speed increases as they fall, 3432, 3672
why a falling object turns round, 2459
Fallow deer, 382
False oat, picture, 2976

FAMILIAR THINGS

Child's Book of Familiar Things

The following are the actual headings of the chapters in this section; the separate entries appear below, and in their proper places in the index.

a boxful of sunlight, 2357
a glass of water, 2101
a little talk about pictures, 4585
a little talk on sculpture, 4159
a piece of rope, 3991
a river under a city, 5115
a stick of chocolate, 2237
a tale of a knife and fork, 4735
a talk about trees, 3177, 3439, 3649
a walk by the seashore, 1409
a walk in an English lane, 3885
boring through the Alps, 6203
coal: how we dig up sunshine, 799
England's eyes and arms, 4425
footpaths in the air, 19
how a balloon sails in the sky, 396
how a candle is made, 2362
how a lighthouse is built, 737
how a pair of boots is made, 3102
how a pin comes out of the earth, 288
how a rifle fires twelve bullets, 5800
how an oyster makes a pearl, 171
how buildings are saved from ruin, 3043
how men learned to write, 3399
how our grandfathers went by train, pictures, 6108
how our letters come to us, 3321
how the maps are made, 1749
how the tea comes to the table, 88
how we get our fish, 3765
how we get our ice, 3707
how we got the piano, 1015
how we send a telegram, 3519
making a basket out of willows, 395
making a box of matches, 2358
making iron and steel, 5537
making the desert blossom, 5399
Master Jack Frost, artist, 4891
men beneath the waters, 5585
nothing like leather, 6167
riding on wheels of air, 5677
some foreign monuments, 5003
splendour in the grass, 2975
the china on the table, 4477
the earth's hidden treasure, 5297
the flags of all nations, 1639
the grass of the field, 1331
the great wonder of a train, 293
the greatest navy in the world, pictures, 6233
the house upon the sea, 73
the life of a sponge, 4236
the life of the earth, 4079
the riders on the wind, 6081
the salt of the earth, 223
the story in a teacup, 5973
the story of a fur coat, 2727
the story of the clock, 1535
the story of the microscope, 2319
the story of the umbrella, 3097
the wonder of a book, 887
the wonder of the telephone, 349
the wonderful unseen worker, 5471
the world's bread-and-butter, 1143
travelling long ago, pictures, 6105
what a big gun can do, 5855
what lies behind your pen, 5731
where the fruit comes from, 641
where the gas-light comes from, 393
where the glass comes from, 1173
where the money is made, 3617

Familiar Things, where the nuts come from, 1965
where the sugar comes from, 693
winter's white diamonds, 2509
Family Compact, a political party, 746
Famine, Irish, 5464
of bread in England, 5644
Fancy-dress tea-party, with pictures, 5194 5195
Fantail pigeons, 2215; picture, 2213
Faraday, Michael, discovered how to electrify wire, 4314
pictures, 2113, 2120
story of his life, 2119
Farman, Henri, designed aeroplane, 163, 6083
Farmer, and his sacks, a story, 5654
and sons, fable, and picture, 2303
and stork, fable, and picture, 2939, 4755
farmer and dwarf, story, 4798, 5208
how did the farmer enlarge the fold? puzzle, 4248, 4354
went trotting upon his grey mare, poem, in colour, 2813
Farne Islands, lighthouse, picture, 1735
Faroe Islands, belong to Denmark. 3598
Farragut, David Glasgow, captures New Orleans, 2014
picture, 2017
statue of, with picture, 4847, 4848
takes Mobile, 2019
Fatalism, what is, 5484
why is it bad to believe in? 5485
Father, when did you last see your father? story, and picture, 4806
Fathers of Confederation, in Canada. 1244
Fat, difference between fat and oil, 2802
Fats, fuel-foods, 2698
Faun, The Marble Faun, an extract, 5432
Faustimus, who died for his religion, 964
Fawkes, Guy, pictures, 1790, 1791
the story of his plot, 1022, 1791
Fear, how it influences deeds, 5132
in the dark, 2674
of beetles or spiders, 4233
of loud noises, 2674
why hair stands on end with fright, 4233
why it makes our teeth chatter, 4439
why it makes people pale, 3236
why we cannot control it, 2673
Feather, through microscope, pictures, 2323
why it falls to the ground, 3862
Feather and fans, game, 2572
Feather starfish, 2342; pictures, 2334, 2337
Feather-stitching, 718; picture, 717
Februa, picture, 4516
was a Roman feast, 4533, 4516
February, how it got its name, 4515
Federalists, followers of Hamilton, 1394
Federation of Labour, Canadian, 4092
Feeling, effect on thinking, 5028
how injured hand recovers feeling, 4749
loss of feeling after an accident, 4749
not under our control, 2673
pleasure, sorrow and tears, 5383
Fell, Margaret, the "mother of Quakerism," 5835
interest in prison reform, 5836
Felling, how to do running and felling, 456
Felspar, rock, 4246
Fenris, wolf-spirit, captured, 85
Ferdinand, king of Spain, Columbus asks him for help, 56, 4463
married Isabella of Castile, 2367, 3356
picture, 57
Ferdinand III., king of Castile, his fine character, with picture, 4717
Ferdinand, Prince, of Bulgaria, 3222
Ferguson, Colonel Patrick, 991, 992, 1822
Ferments, produced in the stomach, 2345
their importance for life, 4052
what they do, 1872
Fern, bears no flowers, 2078
fern-basket for a nickel, 5665
hardy ferns, picture, 573
of long ago, 170
section under microscope, picture, 2321
when to plant, 573
where to grow, 3176
Fernando, Prince, of Portugal, 3168
Ferrar, Robert, bishop, 5068
Ferrara, Renee, Duchess of, how she saved the prince of Conde, 3472
Ferret, 140; picture, 137
Ferris, G. W., built a great wheel, 2801
Fertilisation, of a flower, 3736
of plants, 2773, 2778
Fertilisers, that enrich the soil, 2254
Fescue grass, pictures, 2978, 2979
Feudal system, in England, 436
Fibrous-rooted wheat, picture, 1333
Field, Cyril West, and Atlantic cable, 2474; portrait, 2467
Field, Eugene: see Poetry Index
Field cricket, is harmless, 3141
Fieldfare, bird, 2058; picture, 2055
Fielding, Henry, 1730; portrait, 1725
Field mice, 770
Field of the Cloth of Gold, and picture, 840
Fig, figs growing, picture in colour, 647
how the chalcid fly helps it, 3258
its uses, 642
where it grows, 647
Fighting instinct, its importance, 5133
Fight with the dragon, 6070
Figure-heads, carved by William Rush, 4841
Figure of eight knot, and picture, 235
Figures, how to write figures, 3289, 3424
invented by the Arabs, 3878
Figwort, 4970; pictures, 4968
Fiji Islands, off Australia, 1466
pictures, 1463, 1465
Fiji land crab, picture, 2580
Filbert, hazel nut, 1965; picture, 1969
File-fish, its teeth, 210
Filipinos, origin of, 2182
Filling the gap, game, 574
Fillmore, Millard, administration, 3536
picture, 3532
Filter, that a boy can make, 5662
what it does, 5524
Filtering, of water, pictures, 2109
Finch, Francis Miles: see Poetry Index
Finch, 2057; pictures, 2059
purple, 3491
varieties in Canada, 3492
Fingal, and a Scotch giant, story, 2029
Finger, bones of a, picture, 2440
fingers, pictures, 2543, 2545
how the fingers are formed, 4343
why a numb finger cannot feel, 4346
why they are not the same length, 1986
why we have ten fingers, 1985
Finger-nails, 156, 1986
Finger-prints, used to identify burglars, and pictures, 1864
Finisterre, Cape, in Galicia, 3353
Finland, education in, 5935
in the homes of the Finnish people, pictures, 5937
its history, 3630, 5934
life in, 5933
peasants of, at work, pictures, 5936
settled in Russia, 3623
the "Kalevala," 5938
travelling in, 5940
what kind of country it is, 3753
Finley, Dr. Carlos, mosquito theory of, 3200
Finley, John, 1820
Finley, President, picture, 5052
Finns, are farmers, 3601
driven north, 3592
Fiords, inlets of the sea, 3592
Fire, cannot light itself, 3689
child rescued from, a story, 4959
dying down in a cottage, picture, 3377
fire inside the earth, picture, 1062
has helped to shape the earth, 404
how a draught makes a fire burn, 4117
how to light a fire, and picture, 4032
not an element, 939
not put out by the sun, 1372
the earliest ways of making, 653; with pictures, 774
what makes colours in the fire, 5846
what to do in case of fire, 3067
why a fire smokes, 3757
why firelight dances, 4822
why it goes out, 3377
why it is hot, 1060, 3758
why water puts out fire, 1775
Fire-arms, improvements in, 2667
Fire-backed pheasants, 1515
Fire-damp: see Marsh-gas

Fire fish, picture, face 200
Firefly, lights forest, 3256; with picture, 3255
lives in warm countries, 53
Fire on the mountain, game, 4144
First aid, in case of accident, 5110
what to do in cases of drowning, pictures, 6247
First boy in London, story, 5995
First Estate, nobles of France, 2268
First men in England, story, pictures, 5993
Fir-tree, and bramble, fable, and picture, 4274
the discontented fir-tree, story, and pictures, 3575
Fish, William, wrote the Last Will of Charles Lounsbury, 5203
Fish, Williston, author, 5203
Fish, being landed at Newlyn, picture, 3764
big fish of sea and river, 2443
change colour, 2341
can see and hear, 2880
common fish of our rivers, picture, 2679
different kinds, 665
does a fish drink, 5960
eggs, 3900
eyes of, 4217; with picture, 4213
fish of the rivers and lakes, 2675
fossil fish, picture, 2888
have cold blood, 545
have feeling, 4230
have no lungs, 362
how their gills are formed, 3956
how they breathe, 1081, 2340
how they can drink sea-water, 4343
how they developed, 3678
how they hear, 1867
how they live in a frozen pond, 4229
how we get our fish, 3765
in natural colours, picture, face 200
in rivers and in the sea, 1272
of Canada, 742, 5601
smaller fishes of the sea, 201
supply in United States, 2658
that have no eyes, 2682
the chief facts about fish, 661
the different kinds in the sea, 2335
the lowest back-boned animals, 2437
value as food, 3113, 3217
what they feed on, 4824
why they are not salt, 3242
why they can breathe under water, 3763
why they cannot live on land, 915
why they die in a jar of water, 2455
why they do not drown, 1868
will not change into anything else, 2454
with skins like armour, 46, 49
Fisher, Bishop John, 3210, 5067
Fisher, Mrs. Clark, captain of industry, 3066
Fisher-girl of Picardy, picture, 2395
Fisherman's bend, how to make it, 3283
Fish-hatcheries, government, 2658
in Canada, 3900
Fish-hawk: see Osprey
Fishing, drift-net fishing, 3765
fishing-boats, pictures, 201, 3765
in Mousehole Harbour, picture, 3764
of Canadian Indians, 2558
seine-net fishing, how it is done, 3765
Fishing-frog, the angler-fish, 207
Fish lizard, of long ago, 44, 48, 49
picture, 44, 49
Fitch, John, made a steamboat, 2468
Fitzball, Edward, wrote My Pretty Jane, 3741
Fiume, port of Hungary, 2860
Five Forks, battle of, 2022
Five Nations, hatred of French aroused, 264
tribes included in, 17
Fives, game, 1614
Five-shilling piece, how to make it stand on its edge, trick, 98
Fixed oils, 2802
Fixed stars, 146, 2609
Fixitif, used for charcoal drawings, 3713
Flag, plant, of different kinds, 5272
blue, a flower, 3051
Flag, American, first, 1640
American, the evolution of the "Stars and Stripes," 4467
American, on Ft. McHenry inspired the "Star-spangled Banner," 4467
how the British flag was made up, 2333
how to make a living flag, 4034
Norwegian, at South Pole, 5051
Flag, of all nations, 1639; with pictures in colour, 1640
Flag-Raising Day, why celebrated, 4467
Flags, game, 574
Flag-wagging: see Semaphore signalling
Flame, and sound waves, 4918; with picture, 4917
how wire gauze affects the flame of a gas-jet, 4319
why flames go up, 2233, 3974
Flamingo, 1958; picture, 1959
Flamsteed, John, astronomer, 1662; portrait, 1655
Flanders, earls of, power in Netherlands, 3458
English wool was used in, 3458
Flemish merchant's house, picture, 3459
weavers in England, 752, 3465
Flashing messages at night, how it may be done, 6250
Flat fish, 2536; picture, 205
Flat-Iron Building, in New York City, picture, 2663
Flavian emperors, ruled in Rome, 531
Flaxman, John, work as a sculptor, 4162
Flea, good flea and the bad king, story, 5305
Fleabane, blue, picture, 5188
Flemish loop knot, and picture, 236
Fletcher, John, was a poet, 3330
Fletcher, Robert, portrait, 5236
Fleur-de-lys, on compass, 5650; in Canada, 3051
Flicker, a woodpecker, 3040
Flinders, Matthew, explorer, 355; portrait, 357
Flint, in cliffs, 5197
with pictures, 774
with which people made fire, 653
Floating, the law of floating things, 3096
why small things move towards large things, 3865
why things float, 912, 3096
Floating foxtail grass, picture, 1334
Floating sweet grass, picture, 1339
Flodden, battle of, 846, 3086
before and after, picture, 3085
Flood, in France, 2394
on the Hwang-ho, 106
the flood at Linton Falls, story, and picture, 4829
Flora, Cape, in Franz Josef Land, 4726
Florence, incident concerning dome of cathedral, 5524
its history, 3018
makes silk and jewellery, 3024
on the Arno, 3012
was a centre of learning, 3156
Pictures of Florence
cathedral, 2781
cathedral and Lily Tower, 2787
gates of San Giovanni, 2783
general view, 2781
Santa Maria Novella, walls, 2785
street, showing the Uffizi Gallery, 2784
window in Giotto's Tower, 2790
Florida, admitted, 3535
an agricultural state, 5985
claims to, 1824
conquest of, 260
controlled by Spain, 1387
discovery of, 258
grows flowers and fruit, 643
landscapes in Florida, picture, 6217
orange-grove, picture, in colour, 643
peninsula, 4381
purchased, 1825, 3534
secedes, 2010, 3536
sold by Spain, 3360
taken from Spain, 886
Florida, steamer, ran into Republic, 3524
Flounder, colour experiment, 206
Flour, contains little water, 1169
how flour is made, 1150
Hungarian flour, the finest, 2860
its value as a food, 2924
making flour and bread, pictures, 1150
Flower-box, making a flower-box for the window, and pictures, 1078
Flowering rush, 4966; picture, 4963
Flower-pots, made from old tin cans, and pictures, 1720
why they have holes, 5962
Flowers, all trees have, 2077
can see, 2797
colouring matter of red flowers, 4118

Flowers, die in winter, 452
do not feel pain, 4337
everlasting flowers, 1509
fertilised by bees, 2826
flowers frozen in liquid air, picture, 4051
garden flowers, picture, in colour, 3729
get fresh supply of honey, 4826
habits of flowers, 3949
how a flower is born, 3731
how they get their colour, 4442
how they resist cold, 3094
how to arrange for the house, 578
how to keep cut flowers, 1279
how to preserve real flowers, 3511
how to prevent plants flowering, 1074
little stories about flowers, 190, 1677
making simple patterns with, 3374
of British authors, 4609
of Canada, 2835, 3049
of the garden, 5269
of the seaside, 5185
of the stream, 4961
once all wild, 911
sleeping with flowers in the room, 1370
their scent, 38, 1860
their sleep, 1265
to make paper flowers, and pictures, 4140
what they must have to grow, 4337
why do they droop in a heated room, 5641
why petals are not green, 4118
why the same flower has different colours, 5850
why the sun does not fade them, 4548
why they die so soon, 5791
why they vary in colour, 3089
why they were made, 2075
wild flowers, picture, in colour, 3728
See also Plants and Separate Names

Flowers of the Forest, The, written about Flodden, 3086
Flower-stand, rustic, how to make, and pictures, 4349
Flower-vase, how to make, of reels, 4352
Fluid pressure, how to prove the equality of, 3948
same in all directions, 3946
Fluorine, gaseous element, 1290
Flushing, port of Holland, 3456
Fly, is produced from egg, 43
its hearing, 5021
its life-story, 3144
its sight, 5020
its strength, 4231
pictures, 2323, 2326, 3257
Fly-catcher, lives on flies, 2218
in Canada, 3490
Flying, how men learn to fly, and pictures, 161
why we cannot fly, 2674
Flying dragon, a lizard, 49, 1220
Flying-fish, its battle for life, in colour, face 200
picture, in colour, 51
what kind of fish it is, 207
Flying fox, 766; picture, 767
Flying gecko, 1220
Flying lemur, with picture, 767, 768
Flying machines, kinds of, and pictures, 161, 6086
the difficulty of making, 3838
Wright Brothers' aeroplanes, 6081
See also Balloon and Aeroplane

Flying phalanger, 767
Flying squirrel, 767, 768
Fly the garter, game, 3920
Foam, why it is white, 1133
Foam-flower, the Miterwort, 2840
Focus, what it is, 2880
Fog, how fogs are caused, 918
what causes fog to disperse, 3090
why fog deadens sound, 3973
Fold, how did the farmer enlarge the fold? puzzle, 4248, 4354
Folk-song, what folk-songs are, 3027
Folkstone, fool on the stool, tale, 1320
Follen, Eliza: see Poetry Index
Follow my leader, game, 574
Fomentation, how to apply, 3397
Footmants, how to make, 3512
Food, and its uses, 2695
from sea and plain, pictures, 1241
how and when to eat, 3045
Food, how animals use their food, 3236
how much food we require, 2700
how our food is digested, 2343, 5911
how some animals can do without, 2456
how the diet of animals differs, 3045
mushrooms as, 4751
Nature's wonderful food, 2791
of Canadian Indians, 2558
passages in the mouth and throat, picture, 1635
the different values of, picture, 2695
the real value of foods, 3109
the value of meat as food, 3213
what the first living things ate, 4114
why it is cooked, 1056
why its price varies, 5248
why we have different tastes, 3238
world's food supply, 1644
Fool, how did the king's jester escape from prison? and picture, 2034, 2139
why fools were employed by kings, 4278
Fool's parsley, description, 4288
picture, 4286
Foot, bones, picture, 2545
how the foot is formed, 2546
used as hand by ivory-workers, 4257
why our feet do not wear away, 2456
Football, how to play, diagram, 6245
Foote, Commodore, at Fort Henry, 2013
Foraminifera, form chalk cliffs, 2335
Forbidden room, story, 1671
Forced vibration, 4914
Ford, Edward Onslow, his statue of General Gordon, 4170
in the Arctic, 5212
sculptor, 4162
Forearm, part of the arm, 2545, 3427
Forefathers' Day, holiday in Massachusetts, 4470
Foreign language, difficulty of, 4077
Foreign words and phrases, 5698
Forel, Dr., and dragon-flies, 4216
studied bees, 780
Forests, Canadian, and their wealth, with pictures, 3783, 5601
conservation in Canada, 5430
deserts and forests, 3071
destruction of, in America, 2657
fire protection of, 3784
forest which has turned to stone, 3073
how forests were buried, 2798
of British Columbia, 5610
of the New World, picture, 3075
of the Old World, picture, 3074
one reason they are disappearing, picture, 6187
petrified, of Arizona, 3589
picture, 408
so-called deer-forests not forests, 5524
the source of life, 3073
what happens when destroyed, 3076
See also Trees

Forfarshire, the, wrecked, 1733
Forfeit-in-the-ring, game of, 4144
Forfeits, and how to pay them, 5104
Forget-me-not, its story, 190
what it is like, 4970
when to plant it, 1716, 3278
Fork, for digging and planting, 2
how it came into use, 4735
how it is made, pictures, 4739
Forks and spoons, picture, 4735
Fork-tailed petrel, where it lives, 1626
Formalin, used to preserve things, 1873
Formic acid, in bodies of ants, 780, 2943
Formicarium, how to make one, and picture, 3916
Formosa, island, 363
Formula, what it means, 1667
Forster, George, accompanied Captain Cook, 853
Fort Carolina, in Florida, 262
Fort Chypewyan, its fur trade, and picture, 2728
Fort Dearborn, on the site of Chicago, 5513
Fort Donelson, captured, 2013
Fort Duquesne, battle of, 884, 885
built, 882
Fort Fisher, captured, 2019
Fort Frontenac, battle of, 885
built on site of Kingston, 539

Fort Garry, in Riel Rebellion, 1246
settled, 5366
Forth Bridge, as seen by engine-driver, picture, 25
how it was built, 20
pictures, 19, 23
Fort Henry, captured, 2013
Fort McHenry, Star-Spangled Banner written during bombardment of, 2955, 4467; picture, 4465
Fort Necessity, 882
Fort Pitt, erected on site of Pittsburg, 885
Fort Resolution, picture, 1917
Fort St. Louis, built, 266
Fort Sumter, captured, 2012, 3536
declines to surrender, 2010
fired on, 2012
garrison firing, picture, 2023
Fort Ticonderoga, battles of, 984, 1820
Fort Washington, battle of, 986
Fort William Henry, captured, 540, 884
Fortress Monroe, Davis imprisoned in, 4467
Fortune telling, by character, 5251
Fortunes of Nigel, The, story, 1495
Forum, in Rome, 3015, 5261, 5268, 5802
pictures, 5805, 5807
Fossil fish, picture, 2888
Fossils, in National History Museums, 4904
how they are formed, 2886
how to make a collection, 4246
what the name means, 2885
where they are found, 2883
Foster, Stephen Collins, author of negro melodies, life, 2954
poems: see Poetry index
Foucher, Adèle, 6157
Fountain, a little fountain in a jar, trick, 6068
why a lion's head is used, 5853
why water rises, with picture, 679
Fountain-pen, how it is made, pictures, 5732
how to clean one, 4456
what it is made of, 5731
Fourth of July: see Independence Day
Fowl and jewel, fable, and picture, 560
Fowler, Sir John, built the Forth Bridge, 20
Fowls, come from wild birds, 1513
drinking fountain, picture, 4672
house, picture, 4671
how to choose them, 4671, 4672
Fox, Charles James, and slavery, 1100
how he governed the country, 2384
portrait, 2379
Fox, George, the founder of the Quakers, 5835
his marriage to Margaret Fell, 5837
picture, 5834
Fox, Gilbert, sang Hail Columbia for the first time, 2956
Fox, adventures of Reynard the fox, a story, 5310
and the bear, a story, 1063
changes its coat in winter, 1777
communication between foxes, 5325
dwelling, 5414, 5416
fox and boar, fable, and picture, 3852
fox and chickens, game, 4144
fox and grapes, fable, and picture, 560
fox and his wife, picture, in colour, face 560
fox and the crow, fable, 463
fox and the faithful horse, story, 957
fox and the frog, fable, 4008
fox and the goat, fable, 3310, 5238
fox and the lion, fable, 3310, 5238
fox and the mask, and picture, 2303
fox and wolf, fable, and picture, 2378
fox in the hole, game, 3920
fox in the well, fable, 463
fox, picture, in colour, 134
fox repaid in his own coin, Canterbury Tale, 438
hungry fox and the kitten, story, 1525
pelts of, 4820
what kind of animal it is, 141
Foxglove, description, 4616
gives nectar only to bee, 3736
pictures, 3827, 4613
Foxtail grasses, pictures, 1334, 2977
Fracture, green stick fracture, 2439
how to treat, 5110
Fram, exploring vessel, 4726, 5051
France, American trouble with, 3533
as it is to-day, 2391
France, assists America, 992
became an empire, 2276
boy who died for the Republic, 5512
captures American ships, 1394, 1396
civil war began, 2277
colonies, 2400, 4261
conquered by Great Britain in America, 4037
defeat at Cape St. Vincent, 3358
flag, 1640
French revolutionists, 4053
government, 2399
helped Greece, 3220
history to the Revolution, 2063
in Canada, 218, 219, 535, 540
in the New World, 880, 4036
in the Revolution, 2267
industries, 2396
interference in Mexico, 4390
interferes with treaty arrangements, 1387
its climate, 2392
loses American territory, 886
National Assembly's power, 2268
National Guard formed, 2270, 4056
nicknames of kings, 2065
population, 1644
rivers and canals, 2394
saved by Joan of Arc, 120
sculpture revived, 4161
Spain occupied, 3360
takes Calais, 2535
took Alsace and Lorraine, 2528
towns and people, 2398
trading stations in India, 4036
war about India, 1094, 1704
war over Spanish Succession, 1029
war with Russia, 3631

Pictures

army entering Mexico, picture, 4385
army marching against the Germans, picture, 2582
flag, picture in colour, 1640
maps, 2063, 2072, 2390
flight from Vittoria, picture, 3355

See also French, the

Francis II., emperor of Austria 2530
Francis I., king of France, encouraged art, 4161
knighted by Bayard, 129
held gay courts, 2068
Francis II., king of France, 2068
Francis Joseph I., emperor of Austria, and portrait, 2851, 2856, 5712
Francis Joseph II., emperor of Germany, met Catherine II. of Russia, 3631
Francis Joseph glacier, picture, 1461
Francis, King, story of, 5348
Francis of Assisi, among the birds, picture, 1006
his death, picture, 4588
story of his life, 1007
Franco-German War, 2277, 2580
Franklin, Benjamin, and the constitution, 1389, 1390
appeals to France, 2898
as inventor, 2667
experimenting with a kite, picture, 2117
portrait bust of, 4842
portraits, 987, 2113
story of his life, 2116
studied electricity, 1475, 2135
Franklin, Sir John, his exploring expeditions, 4724
portrait, 4725
Franklin, district of, 1247
Franklin, state of, 1822
Franks, besieged Paris, 2317
conquered the Alemanni, 2964
invaded Gaul, 2064
invaded the Netherlands, 3457
Franz Joseph Land, expedition, 4724
Fraser, Simon, explorations of, 5147
Fraser River, discovered, 5147
in British Columbia, 1244
picture, 5609
Frechette, Louis, 5870
Freckles, what they are, 3974
Freda in the Giant's Plaything, 5341
Frederick VII., king of Denmark, gave Denmark a constitution, 3596
statue in Copenhagen, 3598

Frederick I., Barbarossa, German emperor, death, 1590
did homage to the pope, 3014
Frederick of the Red Beard, in the Crusades, 3878
presented a candlestick to Aix-la-Chapelle Cathedral, 2752
proclaimed king, picture, 2525
story of his life, 2526
Frederick I., of Prussia, visiting a school, picture, 2529
Frederick II., German emperor, 1592
Frederick II., the Great, his work for his kingdom, 2530
on his travels, picture, 2529
Peter III. made peace with him, 3630
story of him and a horse,
took part of Poland, 2578
visited by Bach, 3244
Frederick, Count, led the Protestants in Germany, 2528
Frederick William, elector of Brandenburg, supported German emperor, 2530
Freeman, Mrs. Mary Wilkins, picture, 2043
sketch of work, 2050
Freesias, how to treat them, 1610
Freestone, used for building, 5197
Free vibration, 4914
Freibourg, dates from twelfth century, 2964
Fremont, John C., carried most of northern states in 1856, 2009
explorations of, 1830
French, a story-dictionary in English and, 5923, 6067
French, Daniel Chester, sculpture of, with pictures, 4843, 4845, 4846
French, the, as fur-traders, 5174
expedition to destroy Hudson's Bay Co.'s posts, 5148
French and American, game, 5113
French and Indian War, 979
See also France
French Language, Æsop's fables, 4278, 4755, 5238, little picture-stories in French, 255, 494, 735, 974, 1214, 1455, 1695, 1936, 2176, 2416, 2655, 2896, 3136, 3294, 3376, 3498, 3509, 3788, 4040, 4096, 4241, 4304, 4535, 5392
comment Gotham acquit une mauvaise réputation, 4705
founded on Latin, 2066
l'amour d'un frère, 6067
la chatte et le perroquet, 4912
la jeune fée du Lac Van, 4130
la plus sage fille du Wessex, 4007
les enfants dans la forêt, 5056
le malin fermier et le nain, 5210
le roi, le noble et le paysan, 4008
les oies qui gardaient Rome, 3855
object lesson, picture, 5111
spoken by upper classes in Russia, 3746
things in school-room, picture, 4884
French marigold, 719
French nursery rhymes: see Poetry Index
French ranunculi, 1716
French Revolution, 1095, 2267, 4053, 4062
Pictures
attack on the Tuileries, 4057
Charlotte Corday arrested, 40
denunciation of Robespierre, 4061
destruction of the Bastille, 4055
gaoler reading names of prisoners, 2271
Girondins going to the scaffold, 4059
Madame Roland in prison, 4059
oath in the tennis-court, 4055
Parisians marching to Versailles, 2269
royal family captured by the mob, 4057
royal family in prison: Marie Antoinette's trial, 4058
victims on their way to execution, 2271
French seams, how to do them, 456
French silk weavers, in England, 1028
Fresco, what a fresco is, 4586
Fresh air, how necessary it is, 906
Fretwork bracket, with pictures, 5293
Freya, gave us the name Friday, 87
goddess of peace, 428
picture, 86
Friction, helps to stop a wheel, 683
helps us to walk, 3694
how friction causes heat, 2508 3094
what it is, 773
Friday, how the day was named, 87, 428
Friedland, battle of, 2276
Friesland, state in the Netherlands, 3458
Frig, Saxon goddess, 4533
Frigate bird, and picture, 1630, 1631
Fright, effect of, on colour of face, 5959
Frilled lizard, with picture, 1220, 1227
Fringed gecko, 1227
Frisians, invaded the Netherlands, 3457
Frith, John, put to death, 5067
Fritillaries, butterflies, 2992
Fritillary, plant: see Snake's head
Frobisher, Sir Martin, exploration of, 267
explorer, 2535
portrait, 4725
tried to reach North Pole, 4722
Frog, breathes greatly by its skin, 1963
frogs and bulls, fable, and picture, 4804
frogs and toads, pictures in colour, 1228
how did the frogs jump on the tumblers? and picture, 1609, 1619
how it hears, 155
how it is formed, 2438
how to draw a frog from circles, and pictures, 1619
intelligence and communication of, 5328
more often seen in wet weather, 155
prolonged life of nerve of frog, 2628
shows no fear, 3415
the frog that became a prince, story, and pictures, 1316, 1317
the frogs who wanted a king, fable, and pictures, 462
the life history of a frog, 662, 1223
the proud frog, fable, and picture, 877
Frog-bit, plant, 4962
Frog-spit, name for the froth-fly, 3139
Froissart, Jean, writer, 752
Frolic, the, and Wasp, 1398, 2902
Frontenac, Count de, Governor of Canada, 539
Frost, beautifies things, and picture, 2510
how it affects water, 3694, 4546
Jack Frost, artist, pictures, 4891-99
makes water-pipes burst, 3694
sweetens the soil, 2134
Frosted glass, lets light through, 1266
Froth-fly, life-story, 3139
Fruit, admitted duty-free by mistake, 5668
American fruits, picture, in colour, 651
contains many salts, 2698
difference between, and vegetable, 5958
how fruits with stones are formed, 2075
how to keep fruit fresh, 3825
ripe and unripe fruits, 4748
the world on a table, story, 5206
when to gather fruit, 4354
where the fruit comes from, 641
Fruit bat, 766; picture, 767
Fruit-trees, how to plant them, 4462
Fry, Elizabeth, her life, and picture, 1297
Fuchs, Leonhard, botanist, 5277
Fuchsia, a South American plant, 5271
how to harden it, 573
how to treat fuchsia cuttings, 1350
in garden, 5271
pictures, 5277
Fuego, volcano, and picture, 4390
Fuel, what may be used as fuel, 4082
Fuel-foods, give us heat and power, 2968, 5959
Fuentes d'Onoro, battle of, 4364
Fugitive Slave Law, and its workings, 2008
passed, 3536
Fuji-yama, description, 5558
mountain, 370
Fulk of Anjou, reigned over the Latin kingdom, 1589
Fuller, George, art of, 4152
Fulton, Robert, and Napoleon, picture, 2471
and the Clermont, 1398
as inventor, 2667, 3534
his steamboat, picture, 2469
life, 2468; portrait, 2467
Fundy, Bay of, picture, 2466
work of tides, picture, 4240
Funeral, why a man's horse follows, 5650
customs of Canadian Indians, 2560
Fungus, contains no green matter, 4595
how fairy rings are made, 4595
pictures, 3832, 4595
varieties of, 4751
Funny-bone, what it is, 2627, 3561

Fur, animals that bear, and method of obtaining, 4817
early fur trade in Canada, 537
important export of Alaska, 2179
story of a fur-coat, 2727
traders and trappers of Canada, with pictures, 5147
where fur comes from, and pictures, 2728
Furnaces, open-hearth blast and puddling, 5539
Furniture, how to know the woods in furniture, 4998
makers of beautiful things, pictures, 6123
why it cracks at night, 4750
Further India, how it is made up, 1880
people threshing rice, picture, 1874
Furze, its family, and picture, 4108, 4111
Fusel oil, found in whisky, 1872
Fust, John, lent Gutenberg money, 3569
Future, is it possible to know the, 5484

G

Gadsden Purchase, territory bought from Mexico, 3536
Gainsborough, Thomas, his picture, A Girl, 763; portrait, 759
painter, 764, 4587
Galahad, Sir, 871; picture, 873
Galatea, the statue Pygmalion carved, 962
Galba, rebelled against Nero, 530
Gale, the gales that sweep across the sea, 5953
where to rest in a gale, 4032
Galen, discovered blood in artery, 1579
his life, 4197; portrait, 4195
Galicia, province of Austria, 2852
Galicia, province of Spain, 3353
Galilee, Lake of, in Palestine, 3874
Galileo, a famous astronomer, 147
discovered phases of Venus, 2424, 2800
discovered sun-spots, 2083
discoveries about motion, 3549
experiment with weights, 304, 3433, 3551
first saw Saturn's rings, 2429
his life, 1658; with picture, 1659
invented the telescope, 1943
made the first thermometer, 4371
weight and gravity, discoveries, 3551
Gallaudet Group, a sculptured group, 4896
Gall-fly, its egg, 2460
Galton, Sir Francis, experiment with notes on animals, 4760
Galvani, Luigi, experiments with electricity, 2118; portrait, 2113
Gama, Vasco da, his explorations, 59, 280, 4258; portrait, 59
"Game Cock," nickname of Thomas Sumter, 990
Games, adjective letter, 5196
a lonely traveller's pastime, 6008
a station game, 6008
amusement with stops and commas, 5663
anagram making, 5002
balloon-breaking, 4242
baste the bear, 1072
battledore and shuttlecock, 3516
bingo, 2572
blackthorn, 1072
blindfold games, 5000
blindman's buff, 2571
blind partners, 5000
bottle corks, 6059
bounce about, 1072
bowls, 1072
bows and arrows, 3516
bridge-board, 2572
buff with a wand, 5000
bundle of rags, 4144
bung the bucket, 1072
buttercups and bees, 3516
buz, 237
capping verses, 5113
catch-ball, 1614
catch the salmon, 1072
Christmas charade, 2253
Christmas party games, 5895
clumps, 2137
conquers, 1072
consequences, 2137
coriscrown, 5113
croquet, 4451
cross-ball, 1614
Games, cudgel, 3614
Dicky, show a light, 1072, 3516
dominoes, 4030
draughts, 4460, 4672
drawing a pig, 5000
driving match, 2252
duck under the water, 2571
easy games with playing cards, 4885
egg and fan race, 2252
egg hat, 1614
feather and fans, 2572
field golf, 724
filling the gap, 574
fire on the mountain, 4144
fives, 1614
flags, 574
fly the garter, 3920
follow my leader, 574
forfeit-in-the-ring, 4144
forfeits, and how to pay them, 5104
fox and chickens, 4144
fox in the hole, 3920
French and American, 5113
games to play in the train, 6008
garden gate, 2571
garden merry-go-round, 5915
garden quoits, 3614
general post, 2573
genteel lady, 2573
golf, 3169
goose march, 2572
guard the block, 3614
hay-games, 4136
hide and seek on the hearthrug, 237
hockey, 4993
hold fast! let go! 2571
home-made cup and ball, 6008
hoop parade, 4027
hoop race, 4027
hop, skip, and a jump, 3614
house paper-chase, 2725
how many miles to Babylon? 4144
how to arrange a paper chase, 6007
how, when, and where? 237
hunt the ring, 2571
hunt the slipper, 2571
hunt the stag, 4027
I love my love, 237
in the colonies, 944
I spy, 574
jingling, 5000
jolly miller, 3614
lawn-tennis, 4347
leap-frog, 724
leaping-pole, 3614
living waxworks, 5290
magic answers, 2137
marbles, 5106
making rhymes, 5448
menagerie race, 4560
motor race, 4242
moving figures with the hand, 5103
new ball game for open air, 6011
nine holes, 1614
noughts and crosses, 5113
object game, 2573
obstacle race, 3614
old maid, 4885
oranges and lemons, 4144, 5196
outlines, 5113
of verses made with figures and letters, 5661
of what is it? 5457
pee ku, 3920
picking plums, 5106
pitchstone, 5106
posting, 4027
posture, 1614
prisoner's base, 3920
proverbs, 2137, 5202
puss in the corner, 2571
putting on the donkey's tail, 5000
puzzle-picture of, 5458
pyramids, 5106
race with clothes-basket, 2252
Red Indian race, 4242
rhymes, 237
ring-taw, 5106
rounders, 5289
round tag, 574
Russian gossip, 237
sack race, 724

Games, schoolmistress, 2573
Simon says, 2137
sixpenny telegrams, 2573
slate and pencil games, 5113
snap, 4672
snip-snap-snorum, 4885
soap-bubbles, 3516
spade the gardener, 4885
spelling bee, 237
spoons, 5000
stand-up megs, 5106
steeplechase, 724
stick and ring, 3516
stool-ball, 4029
the holiday A B C, 6008
the look-out game, 6008
the serpent, 5106
throwing light, 2573
throwing the baseball, 1614
tip-cat, 724
tit tat toe, 2572
Tom Tiddler's ground, 724
to play on the beach, with pictures, 5527
touch, 574
trap-ball, 1614
traveller and the wolves, 724
tug of war, 724
turnspikes, 4027
up to London, 5113
warning, 574
what is it? 2490, 2570
what is wrong? 5292
wheelbarrow race, 4242
where is it? 2356
why is it? 2570, 2686
winks, 2573
wolf, 2572
word game with skittles, 6062
word-making, 2137
you mustn't laugh! 2573
zoo-guess, 2138

See also Sports

Ganges River, in India, 1545, 1546
pilgrims bathing, picture, 1549
Gannet, bird, 1632; picture, 1631
Ganoids, fishes, 3678
Gap, the, entrance to Canadian Rockies, picture, 2263
Garden, flower garden, in April, 233, 572; in May, 719, 830; in June, 927, 1074; in July, 1203, 1279; in August, 1350, 1509; in September, 1610, 1716; in October, 1816, 1817; in November, 1928, 2042; in December, 2134, 2254
grown on a wall, 5924
how did the father divide his garden? puzzle, and pictures, 2489, 2565
how to plant out, with picture, 830, 3278, 3616
how to pot plants, 3826
indoor garden without soil, 2564
little gardens for invalids, 6010
necessary tools for gardening, and pictures, 233
school children learning gardening in Western Australia, pictures, 1363
the story of Roy and his bedroom garden, 6010
thinning out of plants, 573
vegetable garden in March, 2971; in April, 3176; in May, 3278, 3398; in June, 3514, 3616; in July, 3726, 3826; in the middle of August, 3922; in the middle of September, 4353; at the end of October, 4462

See also Plants

Garden cave, and pictures, 5001
Garden cities, what they are, 2874
Garden gate, game, 2571
"Garden of the Gulf," nickname of Prince Edward Island, 5604
Garden of the Loves, picture, 4590
Garden Merry-go-round, how to make, 5915
Garden party games, 4242
Garden quoits, how to play, 3614
Garden seat, and picture, 3173
Garden spider, picture, 3299
Garfield, James A., assassination, 2417, 3537
picture, 3532
Garibaldi, Giuseppe, patriot, 124, 3024
picture, 125
Garonne, river, in France, 2394
Garrick, David, couplet on Goldsmith, 1732
Garrick at Reynolds' house, picture, 4099
his connection with Johnson, 4678
wrote Hearts of Oak, 3738
Garrison, Theodosia: see Poetry Index
Garrison, William Lloyd, as anti-slavery leader, 2009
Gary, Blasco de, said to have made a steamboat, 2468
Gas, becomes liquid when cooled, 311
Boyle's law about pressure, 3948
can be liquefied by liquid air, 4050
compressible, 3948
diffusion of gases, 3090, 4442
gases known in science as fluids, 3941
has no cohesion, 618
in stars, 2719
kinetic theory of gases, 3467
lighter than air, 397
meteors turn into gas, 2500
specific gravity of gases, 3816
the same as vapour, 3384
the sun a mass of gas, 2082
the use of hot gases rising, 2233
three wonderful gases, 1193
Gas, coal, how our gas is made, and pictures 393, 394
different colours in flame, 1860
effect of wire gauze on flame, 4319
how it was discovered, 655
utilisation of coal-gas, 655
why shade hung over gas moves, 4599
Gas, natural, 2661
in Canada, 1918, 5600
Gascoigne, chief justice, and Prince Henry, story, and picture, 4830
Gaseous stars, what they are, 2719
Gaskell, Mrs., life, 2595; portrait, 2593
Gasolene, cleans material, 4456
Gasometer, how it stores gas, 393
Gate of Lions, 5004; picture, 5008
Gates, Ellen M. H.: see Poetry Index
Gates, Horatio, defeated, 990
got credit of Saratoga victory, 988
in Revolution, 984
Gathering, in needlework, 457, 835
Gattamelata monument, picture, 4164
Gauchos branding an ox, picture, 4567
Gaugamata, battle of, 5061
Gaul, country, 420, 2063, 2329
Gauls, attacked Rome, 554, 5262
Gautama, Buddha's real name, 2995
Gautier, Theophile, story of his cat, 2494
Gaveston, Piers, picture, 749
Gavial, a kind of crocodile, 1221
Gay, John: see Poetry Index
Gebel-Tarik, led the Saracens, 3353
Gecko, a lizard, 1219; pictures, 1220, 1227
Geese, who guarded Rome, story, 554
Geiranger Fiord, picture, 3599
Gelert, the faithful dog, story, 5208
General post, game, 2573
Geneva, war meeting held, 2968
Geneva, Lake of, its size, 2960
Genevieve, St., her life, 2317
scenes in her life, pictures. 2317, 2318
Genghis Khan, led the Mongols, 3878
Genoa, its docks, 3024; with picture, 3023
its history, 3016, 3154
Genteel lady, game, 2573
Gentian, dwarf, 1816
family of plants, 4112
fringed, 5036; with picture, 5034
Geoffrey, of Anjou, count, 2532
Geology, derivation of word, 2234
of America, 9
the earth's changing face, 3003
the earth's crumbling crust, 2881
what faults are, 2828

See also Fossils

Geophilus, centipede, picture, 3297
George I., king of England, 1093, 5951
nephew of Prince Rupert, 1895
portrait, 2710
tried to arrest Lady Nithsdale, 2203
why he was made king, 2540, 2710
George II., king of England, 1094, 5951
portrait, 2710
power of England in his reign, 2710

George III., king of England, 1094, 5952
his watch, picture, 5165
review of volunteers, picture, 2709
what kind of king he was, 2710
George IV., king of England, 1095, 5952
George V., king of England, 5952
George I., king of Greece, 3598
George, Black, Servian leader, 3222
George, St., and the dragon, story, picture, 960
cross, 123, 1935; pictures, 1213, 1935
statue, picture, 4167
story of flag of St. George, 2333
St. George and the dragon, picture, 961
Georgia, colony of, 524
its industries, 5984
secedes, 2010, 3536
Georgia, kingdom of Asia, 3631, 3878
Georgian Bay, description of, 6186
Geraint and Enid, story, and pictures, 1977
Geranium, cultivation, 573, 830
description, 5270
how to treat cuttings, 1350
likes to be fairly dry, 1074, 2254, 3514
pictures, 5275
the geranium family, 4111, 5270
wild, 3051
Germ, is a microbe, 781
German dwarf, entertainment, 2249
German East Africa, where it is, 4262
Germanicus, a famous soldier, 529
German iris, 5272
"German road," through Tyrol known to Romans, 6260
German silver, what it is, 1870
Germantown, battle of, 988
German tribes, in Iberian Peninsula, 3352
in Switzerland, 2962
Germanus, Bishop and Geneviève, 2317
Germany, army, 2748
as it is to-day, 2747
care of children, 5284
folk-songs in English verse, 3027
its flag, face 1640
national song, 2756
navy and trade, 2750
people and education, 2755
population increases, 1644
possessions in Africa, 2756, 4262
Reichstag formed, 2580
the beginnings of Germany, 2521
the making of Germany, 2575
the Peasants' War, 2527
united under king of Prussia, 1640, 2277, 2581

Pictures of Germany

arms of Germany, 2521
children's open-air life, 2753
flag in colour, face, 1640
Germans as hunters, 2520
growth of empire, 2574
village in olden times, 2520
Geronimo, bones of, found in cement block, 6004
Gesner, Dr. Abraham, obtained and named kerosene, 4131
Gessler, how he treated William Tell, 1674
Gettysburg, battle of, 2016
Geyser, in Yellowstone Park, 587; picture, 4441
what it is, 3232, 3598
Ghent, canal to Antwerp, 3455
its industries, 3458, 3464
oppressed by Charles V., 3460
treaty of, 746, 1400
Ghibellines, party in Italy, 3018
Ghiberti, L., life, 2782
made gates of Florence Baptistery, 4161
portrait, 2779
Ghoorkas, a race in India, 1706
Ghosts, belief in, 3233
Giant, of the Peak, legend, 2377
who carried the poor, story, 1008
with three golden hairs, story, and pictures in colour, face 1053
Giant centipede, picture, 3297
Giant dock, 4966; picture, 4963
Giant humming bird, 1737, 1740; pictures, 51, 1741, 1742
Giant lily, 5272
Giant lizard, picture, 44
Giant Mountains, in Germany, 2752
Giant petrel, 1626; picture, 1627
Giant's Causeway, picture, 4821
Giant wood-louse, picture, 3297
Giant wood-wasp, picture in colour, face 3140
Gibbon, E., life, 4680; pictures, 4675, 4677
Gibbon, animal, 604; help in study of human disease, 3077
picture, 603
Gibbs, James E. A., improved sewing-machine, 1624
Gibraltar, capture by British, 1875, 3358
its height, 3351
named after Gebel-Tarik, 3353
picture, 1880
Gibson, John, sculptor, 4162
Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, lost at sea, 267, 6131
Gilbert, William, his life, 2113
Gilder, Richard Watson: see Poetry Index
Gilgamesh, story of his adventures, 4981
Gilliaks, Siberian race, and picture, 3751
Gill-run-over-the-ground: see Ground-ivy
Gilman, Samuel, author of Fair Harvard, 2957
Gimlet, its use, and picture, 338
Ginger, wild, description, 2839
Giocondo, Giovanni, his life, 1252
Gioja, Flavio, puts fleur-de-lys on compass, 5650
Giorgione, his life, 1256, 1260
Giotto, how he drew a circle, 3428
life, 2780; pictures, 2779, 2789
work as painter, 4586
Gipsy moth, 3139
Gipsywort, and picture, 4969, 4970
Giraffe, its life-story, 998
pictures, 51, 997
Giralda Tower, 3356, 3361
Girardon, Francois, sculptor, 4162
Girardot, Georges, his picture of Columba's first sight of Scotland, 4706
Girder bridge, 27
Girl, desperate ride, story, and picture, 2803
girl who walked to London, story, 2204
good and happy, story, 5436
Hogarth's picture, 763
little girls of long ago, 2711
trusted with state secrets, story, 4336
who held the fort, story, with picture, 241
why boys are stronger, 2456
Girodet, M., picture of Napoleon, 4358
Gironde, mouth of the Garonne, 2394
Girondins, in France, 4060; picture, 4059
Gisborne, Thomas: see Poetry Index
Gizeh, the Pyramids at, 5004
Glacier, Asulkan, picture, 5610
in Switzerland, 5671, 5673
largest glacier in Europe, 3601
pictures, 2515
river of ice, 409, 2515, 3228
Gladiators, who they were, 5265
Gladiator's (the) Appeal, a speech, 5505
picture, 5504
Gladiolus, 1509, 1817, 4462, 5272
origin, 5272
pictures, 1509, 5279
Gladstone, William Ewart, how he governed the country, 2388
pictures, 2379, 2387, 2388
what he said of Homer, 5127
Glaisdale, Lovers' Bridge at, story, 1109
Gland, its functions, 1446, 1911, 2344
produces white cells, 1443
sweat glands, 1911
Glass, green glass, 2129
how a bottle is made, and pictures, 1174
how it was first made, 53
how to mend it, 4249
light passes through it, 3762
models of natural history objects, 4902
production of in U. S., 2661
where glass comes from, 1173
why electricity cannot pass through it, 5845
why it cannot be bent, 4231
why we can see through it, 1266, 2622
Glasses, how to get music from them, 4461
why cold water cracks a hot glass, 1062
why they do not break if boiled, 1372
Glass-snake, a lizard, 1219; picture, 1226
Glasswort, plant, and picture, 5190, 5192
Glastonbury, first church in England, 5524
Gleaners, The, picture, 2395

Glenallan, the lost heir, story, 1649
Glendower, Owen, Welsh champion, 118
Globe, how it is marked, 1750
pictures, 1749, 1751
Globe-fish, 210; pictures, 51, 209
Globe-flower, picture, 4837
Globe-thistle, with picture, 5271, 5278
Glory of the snow, flower, 5272
Glossina palpalis, insect, 3145
Glottis, the voice-box, 1634
Gloucester, the fairy horn, legend, 1983
Glove, sachet, and picture, 1204
Glow-worm, 155, 3256; picture, 3257
story concerning, 5344
Glue, how to prepare, 333
Glume, in botany, 1332
Glutton: see Wolverene
Glyptodon, prehistoric animal, picture, 44
Gnat, 3146; pictures, 2323, 3143
Gneiss, a rock, 4246
Goat, as a pet, picture, 379
goat and the lion, fable, and picture, 3508
life-story, 378, 380, 2328
made from a pear, 5666
Goat's-beard, closes its flower early, 3950
picture, 3949
Goat-sucker, bird, 1740, 1748
Goat-willow, the sallow, 3191
Gobi, the Mongolian desert, 3074, 3933, 6029
pictures, 4125, 6032
Goblins, in the gold-mine, story, and pictures in colour, face 328
Go-cart, how to make with reels, 4352
Godavery, river of India, 1546
Goddess and tree, fable, and picture, 4804
Godfrey, of Bouillon, in First Crusade, 1587
Godfrey, Miss Elizabeth, English children in the Olden Time, extract from, 5230
Godiva, Lady, how she helped her people, 5386
Godowns, in Japan, 5561
Godwin, Earl, and King Edward, 434
Goethe, J. W., 2748, 5222; picture, 5217
Gog and Magog, 1318; pictures, 1319
Golab Khan, in Indian Mutiny, 1914
Golconda, in the Deccan, 1546
tombs of kings, picture, 1551
Gold, an element, 838, 839
discovered in Australia, 1358, 4039
discovery in 1848, 1834
expeditions in South America, 4504
found in England, 4115
found in the sea, 2619
gold dust, picture, 2325
gold-mine, picture, 1357
in Alaska, 4042; discovered, 2178
in Canada, 216, 1916, 5599, 5601
its formation, 1571
methods of procuring, with pictures, 1358
production of, in U. S., 2660
specific gravity, 3816
what 15 or 18 carat means, 1870
why called a noble metal, 1293
why it does not tarnish, 1776
why more valuable than silver, 1570
Gold Coast, of Africa, inhabitants, 1768
Golden apple, story, 1683
Golden bird, story, and picture, 874
Golden carp, picture, 2679
Golden fleece, story, and pictures, 185
Golden Hind, the, Drake's ship, 266
Golden Horn, Constantinople, 3150
Golden mountain, king of the golden mountain, story, and picture, 4225
Golden pheasants, 1515; pictures, 1516, 1741
Golden plover, 1518; picture, 1517
Golden-rayed lily, picture, 5278
Golden river, king of the, story, 1432
Goldenrod, seaside, picture, 5184
Golden rule, 1100
Golden saxifrage, picture, 5032, 5033
Goldfinch, 2058, 2328
American, 3491
pictures, 1741, 2059; egg, picture, 1744
Goldfish, feed on ant's eggs, 2946
Goldilocks, story, 5075
Gold Mountains, part of Selkirks, 5607
Goldschmidt, Otto, husband of Jenny Lind, 5497
Goldsmith, Oliver, epitaph on Burke, 4102
his life, 1732
Goldsmith, Oliver, pictures, 1725, 1731, 4099, 4681
poems: see Poetry Index
Gold-thread, description, 2839
Golf, field golf, 724
how to play, and picture, 3169, 3170
Golf ball, why it is crinkled, 5853
Goliath heron, 1954; picture, 1950
Gong, its sound, 3756
Good Friday, holiday in some states, 4470
Goodsell, Dr. G. W., companion of Peary, 5212
Goodwin Sands, 1413, 3971
Goodwin Sands lightship, picture, 4428
Goodyear, Charles, vulcanised rubber, 2669, 5678
Goody Twoshoes, story, with picture, 5157
Goose, birds of goose family, pictures, 1959
goose with the golden eggs, fable, and picture, 3852
how long it lives, 2328
pictures, 1519, 1521, 3893
Gooseberry, American, 4839
its family, 4112; picture, 651
was once wild, 1513, 1522
Goose march, game, 2572
Gopher, animal, its habits, 672
Gordon, Charles W., his novels, 4302
Gordon, Daniel Miner, of Queen's University, portrait, 5235
Gordon, General, campaign in China, 114
picture, 4170
work in Egypt, 4260
Gordon College, at Khartoum, 4260
Gorge, how it is formed, 407
Gorget bird of paradise, 1738; picture, 1742
Gorgon, turned people to stone, 1049
Gorilla, 601, 3076; pictures, 603, 3677
why a full grown gorilla has never been captured, picture, 6150
Gorse: see Prickly furze
Goshawk, 1846, 3038; picture, 1845
Gota Canal, 3600
Gotham, how it got a bad name, story, 4130, 4705
Gothenburg, a port of Sweden, 3600
Goths, conquest of Rome, 3012, 5268
defeated by Narses, 2913
defeated the Romans, 2522
in Iberian Peninsula, 3352
pictures, 2913, 5263
Goujon, Jean, sculptor, 4162
Gould, Hannah: see Poetry Index
Gounod, Charles Francois, composer, 3252
Gourgaud, General, friend of Napoleon, 1298
Gourgues, Dominique de, captured forts in Florida, 262
Gout, brooklime as remedy, 4968
Government, the Canadian, description of, 1325
Government, The United States, description of, 1593
Gracchi, mother of, story, and picture, 2632
the famous Roman brothers, 416
tried to reform Rome, 5265
Grace Church, picture, 4309
Grackle, bronzed, 3042
Gradenigo, Pietro, doge, 1252
Grafting, use in making new varieties of plants, 2776
Graham, Sir Robert, murdered James I. of Scotland, 3086
Grahame-White, Claude, aviator, 6083
Gramme, the unit of mass, 3671
Gramophone, how it works, 3091
Grampus, whale, 1082, 1086; picture, 1083
Gran, Hungary, home of first Christian king, 5712
Granada, Moorish province in Spain, 3354
besieged, 3356
Grand Falls, New Brunswick, suspension bridge and picture, 30
Grand Trunk bridge over Niagara, picture, 4094
Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, history of, 2262
Grand Trunk Ry. of Canada, history of, 2261
Grandmother, her school, picture, 193
Granicus, battle of, 1306
Granite, rock, 410, 4246, 5198
in Canada, 5600
Granny knot, how to make, 235
Granny's Wonderful Chair, stories by Frances Browne, 1043, 1471; with picture, 1043
Child Charity, 1043

Granny's Wonderful Chair, cobblers and the cuckoo, 2297
Fairyfoot, 4001
greedy shepherd, 1046
lords of the grey and white castles, 1897
merry cobbler and his coat, 2372
Merrymind, the little fiddler, 4375
Grant, Colonel James, explored Africa, 284
Grant, Sir Robert, wrote a hymn, 2000
Grant, Ulysses S., administration, 3537
at Shiloh, Fort Henry, etc., 2013
at Vicksburg, 2016
elected president, 2024
from the Wilderness until the end of the war, 2019-2022
in command of Army of the West, 2018
life, 796
monument to, 5515
picture, 787, 2023, 3532
trip around world, 2417
Grape, 642; picture in colour, 646
what is the bloom on it, 5849
Grape-fruit, picture in colour, 641
Grape hyacinth, 5272
Graphite, a form of carbon, 3979
in Canada, 5600
used in lead pencils, 4746
where it is found, 4246
Grasmere, picture, 3253
Grass, all grasses flower, 2078
blue-eyed, 3051
how it grows everywhere, 2975
how it is made, 3862
importance as food, 2923
its life-story, 1331
pictures, 1331, 1333, 2976
why it turns yellow when cut, 5250
Grasse, Count de, commander of fleet, 992
Grasshopper, and the ant, fable, 2141
how it differs from the locust, 3141
picture, 3078; in colour, fac 3141
Grass of Parnassus, description, 5036
flower, 4112
picture, 5034
Grass-pea: see Pea, grass
Grass snake, 1378
Gravel, forms part of earth's crust, 2887
made by water, 407
Graves, Alfred Percival: see Poetry Index
Graves, Collins, saved people of the valley of Williamsburg, 4958
Graves, John Woodcock, author of song, 5494
Gravitation, affects water, 33
balances the sun and planets, 2280
brings a stone to earth, 4549
can we pull against it, 5792
electricity theory, 5256
explanation of law, 303, 308
force in the moon, 2224
Galileo's discovery, 304, 3551
increases rate of falling bodies, 3432, 3672, 3814
in relation to a burned candle, 5685
its force varies, 3813
has helped to shape the earth, 404
how a tree resists it, 3861
how it affects us in walking, 3437
how it is opposed, 3544
keeps the air round the earth, 5024
large bodies attract smaller ones, 3865
law discovered by Isaac Newton, 303, 1944, 2426
makes the sun shrink, 426
not so powerful as cohesion, 618
scales and globe showing effect of earth's gravitation, picture, 3551
the pull of the earth, 3835
the working of the law, 3547
universal law, 3761
use of law in astronomy, 1948
weight depends on it, 3234, 3671
what would happen if it ceased, 1577
what would happen to penny if it got beyond pull of earth, 5958
which holds the sea in place, 5687
why it does not pull clouds down,
Gravity, can coal-gas escape from it, 5849

See Gravitation

Gray, Capt. Robert, discovery of Columbia River, 1396
Gray, Elisha, patented a telephone, 4317
Gray, Stephen, experimented with electricity, 2115, 4314
Gray, Thomas: See Poetry Index
Gray's Elegy, twenty-five ways to transpose one line, 5457
Grease, how to remove, 4456
Great auk, 48, 1630, 1428; picture, 1425
Great Barrier Reef, Australia, 1466
Great Bear, called the Plough, 2612
legend of the Great Bear, 3314
made up of fixed stars, 146
pictures, 152, 2611, 2613, 2617
Great Belt, between Danish islands, 3598
Great bird of paradise, 1738; picture, 1742
Great Dividing Range, in Australia, 1358
Great Eastern, ship, 2476; picture, 2473
Great Expectations, story of the novel, 2435
Great Gable Mountain, picture, 5017
Great Meadows, battle of, 882
Great northern diver, 1632; picture, 1631
Great Onontio, The, Indian name for Frontenac, 539
Great Paul, largest bell in London, 1541
Great Salt Lake, 1993, 3072
Great titmouse, 2216; pictures, 1744, 2217
Great Tom of Westminster, 1536
Great Trek, 1769
Great valerian, 4970; picture, 4965
Great water beetle, picture, face 3140
Great Western, ship, 74, 2472; picture, 2473
Greater Hellas, Grecian colonies, 5124
Greathed, Mr., commissioner, 1914
Greece and Greeks, arch not used in buildings, 620
astronomy studied, 1655, 1942
belonged to the Venetians, 3158
competitions in music and acting, 5004
conquered by Mohammed II., 3156
conquered the Punjab, 1700
flag, picture, in colour, face 1640
glory that was Greece, 5121
great men of Greece, 1301
Greek sailor, picture, 3225
history, 3150, 3219, 5121, 5124, 5129, 5130
influence on the world, 5126
its flag, face 1640
love of music, 4607
pottery, 5126
power in Egypt, 279, 4790
retreat from Cunaxa, 5064, 5076
sculpture, 4160, 5128
stories of Greece, 2301
temples, 5128
thinkers of Greece, picture, face 1301
war with Phœnicians, 5129
war with Rome, 5262
war with the Persians, 5060
war with Trojans, 67
Greediness, what it is, 5958
Greedy shepherd, the, story, and pictures, 1046
Greek language, study revived, 3156
Greely, Lieutenant, old camp discovered, 5214
Green, J. R., Death of Cromwell, an extract, 5901
the death of a queen, an extract, 5502
Green, Kitty, and the giant, story, 2377
Green, colour, 1935, 4508
Greenaway, Kate: see Poetry Index
Greenbottle fly, picture, face 3140
Greene, Albert Gorton: see Poetry Index
Greene, General Nathanael, in the revolution, 984, 992; pictures, 985, 4153
Greene, Mrs. Nathanael, suggested cotton-gin, 1825
Greenfinch, 2058; picture, 2060
Greenland, discovered, 257
its exploration, 3594, 4724
Greenland shark, 2444
"Green Mountain Boys," under Ethan Allen, 984, 1820
Greenough, Horatio, sculpture of, 4841
Greenwich Observatory, 1662
Greenwich time, what it is, 3036
Gregory the Great, pope, kept the Lombards in check, 3014
sent Augustine to England, 430, 2329
wrote hymns, 1995
Gregory VII., pope, and Henry IV. of Germany, picture, 4714
quarrels with the kings, 2526

Gregory VII., tried to start a holy war, 1586
Grenada Island, Carib's last stand, 1877
its harbour, 1878
plague of ants, 2950
Grenville, Sir Richard, 3662, 4205
commander of the Revenge, 5394
quarrels with the Indians, 6131
visits Roanoke with supplies, 6132
Gresham, Sir Thomas, his crest, 4522
Grete, in a story of Shetland, 5419
Greville, Sir Fulke, his epitaph, 467
poem: see Poetry Index
Grey, Lady Jane, 845, 2534, 2966
Grey, Lord, governor-general, 1248
Grey, Sir George, in New Zealand, 4038
Grey, colour, 1935, 4508
Grey-hen, a heath-fowl, 1515
Grey parrot, picture, 1743
Grey rat, picture, 771
Grey, Sir G., a savage goes a-hunting, an extract, 5902
Grey shoulder knot moth, picture, 3413
Grey (the) Terror, the first boy who played with a dog, 6195
Griffin vulture, picture, 1841
Grilse, a young salmon, 2680
Grimm brothers, their lives, 1468
Grimston, Lady Anne, her grave, picture, 1673
her story, 1673
Grindelwald, pictures of the valley, 5671, 5673, 5674
Griotlid, a road in Norway, picture, 3599
Griselda, Canterbury Tale, 43
Grislybeard, King, story, 1189
Gristle, is cartilage, 2439
Grizzly bear, pictures, 138, 4729
Groot, Hugo van: see Grotius
Grosbeak, cardinal, bird, 2061
varieties in Canada, 3491
Grotius, picture, 2629
Ground-ivy, description, 4292
picture, 4291
Ground-nut, in Canada, 2841, 5193; picture, 5188
Groundsel, its family, 4112
Grouse, American, 1518
Canadian, 1518, 3037
red, 1518; picture, 1517
ruffed, 1518, picture, 1517, 3037
its life-story, 1515; picture, 1517
Grover, W. O., improvement of sewing-machine, 1624
Growth, its cause, 4745
rate of growth varies, 4113
why do we not grow big all at once? 5640
why it stops, 2454, 3979
Grubs, how to get rid of them, 3278
Guadalquivir, river in Spain, 3352
Guadiana, a river, 3352
Guam, taken for coaling station, 2190
Guanajuato, in Mexico, 4386; picture, 4391
Guard the block, game, 3614
Guatemala, 4392; pictures, face 1640, 4387
Guayaquil, canoe market, picture, 4575
Gudgeon, used as bait, 2681; picture, 2679
Guelderland, in the Netherlands, 3458
Guelder rose, 3952; description, 4292
picture, 4291
Guelphs, party in Italy, 3018
Guericke, Otto von, electric light discovery, 2114; with portrait, 2113
metal cups experiment, picture, 2121
Guerrière, La, and Constitution, 1398, 2901
Guesclin, Bertrand du, and picture, 2806
Guevi, small antelope, 382; picture, 381
Guiana, British Guiana's heavy rainfall, 1878
dependent states, 4500, 4576
Guildhall, London, and pictures, 1318
Guilford Court House, battle of, 992
Guillemot, bird, 1630; picture, 1631
Guillotine, used for executions, 2272
Guinea Coast, partly British, 1765
Guinea-fowl, 1520; picture, 1519
Guinea-pig, different kinds, 506
hair, through microscope, picture, 2323
how to keep them, 4458
pictures, 507
Guinevere, King Arthur's queen, 870, 3311
pictures, 868, 1977, 3311
Guiscard, Robert, 1587
Guise, Duke of, story of, 3472
Gull, pictures, 51, 1629, 1744
the various kinds, 1628
Gullet, what it is, 2208, 2343
Gulliver's Travels, and pictures, 1309, 1314
Gum-tree, the eucalyptus, 1364
Gun, a son of a gun, story, 3848
cost of firing, 5855
how it illustrates laws of motion, 3470
how it is fired, 5856
how manufactured, pictures, 5857, 5858, 5860, 5862
its power in action, picture, 5855, 5866
picture, 2227
putting on a big gun's jacket, picture, 5861
why it makes a noise, 2228
why the flash precedes the noise, 777
Gundulf, built the Tower, 1158
Gunpowder, what it is made of, 2228
Gunpowder Plot, story of, 1022, 1791
Gurdun, Bertrand de, shot Richard I., 2001
Gustavus Adolphus, king of Sweden, closed the Baltic to the Russians, 3628
children and picture, 3790
endowed Upsala University, 3600
gained lands from Germany, 3596
helped Protestants in Germany, 2528
praying for victory, picture, 3593
Gustavus Vasa, king of Sweden, 3596
founded Helsingfors, 3753
planned the Gota Canal, 3600
with a drinking party, picture, 3593
Gutenburg, John, life, 3568; portrait, 3567
Guy, of Lusignan, king of Jerusalem, 1589
Guy, of Warwick, story of his life, 1322
Guy Fawkes Day, English holiday, 4463
Guy Mannering, a novel, 1495, 1603
Gymkhana, for Christmas, 2252
Gymnastics, Swedish system, 3600
Gypsum, a form of salt, 1800, 4246
in Canada, 5601
Gyroscope, how does it work, 89, 6164
picture, 89

H

Haakon V., king of Norway, 3082
Haakon VII., king of Norway, 3598
Haakon VII Plateau, in Antarctic, 5054
Haarlem, besieged by the Spaniards, 3460
town in Holland, 3456, 3458
Habeas Corpus Act, 1028
Habitat, of a plant, 3949
Habitant, his family, 5876
its original meaning, 5875
Haddock, fish, and picture, 202, 203
Hadrian, emperor, 532; portrait, 533
Hadrian's wall, 532
Hæmoglobin, what it is, 1384, 1665
Hague, The, capital of Holland, 3456
has beautiful Japanese work, 366
Hail, made of ice crystals, 2073
Hail Columbia, history of song, 2956
Hainault, lords of, in Netherlands, 3458
Hair, its use, 156, 2080
magnified hair, picture, 1961, 1963
the girl who sold her hair, story, 3168
what the hair is, 1961
why hair turns grey, 2453
why it does not hurt when cut, 3864, 4121
why it goes on growing, 3864
why it stands on end with fright, 4233
Hair grass, picture, 2982
Hair-tidy that costs a penny, 5897
Hairpin work, and picture, 4459
Haiti: see Hayti
Hake, a fish, and picture, 201, 203
Hakon, kings of Norway: see Haakon
Halavi ray, picture, 2449
Hale, Nathan, life and death, 3811
statue of, 4850; and picture, 3810
Halevy, Ludovic, his story, The Abbé Constantin, 4761
Half-hitch, how to make, and picture, 3283
Half Moon, the, rebuilt, 268
Halfpenny, trick, and picture, 1926
Halibut, fish, 201, 206; picture, 205
Halifax, Nova Scotia, fortified harbour, 5601
picture, 3901, 5602
town of Nova Scotia, 1240, 1247
Hall, Captain, his book on Eskimos, 4724
Hall, G. H., as inventor, 2667
Hallam, Arthur Henry, friend of Tennyson, 2153, 3959

Halley, Edmund, made discoveries about a comet, 2497
portrait, 1655
story of his life, 1662
Halley's comet, 1662; picture, 2495
Halo, of moon, what makes it, 5790
Halogen, means salt-maker, 1290
Halos, origin of, 5650
Hals, Franz, his picture, The Laughing Cavalier, 4591
portrait painter, 4587
Ham, means home when at end of a name, 427
Hamburg, joined Hanseatic League, 2526
trade and shipping, 2750; with picture, 2746
Hamerton, S. C.: see Poetry Index
Hamilcar, Carthaginian general, 5262
Hamilton, Alexander, during Revolution, 1389, 1392-94; killed, 1398; portrait, 1391, 1392
portrait, bust of, 4844
Hamilton, Dr., on land-birds, 3037
Hamilton, Patrick, died for his faith, 5068
Hamlet, the story of the play, 479
where his tomb is, 3600
Hammer, breaks stone when wood will not, 2880
how to use, and picture, 339
Hammerfest, town of Norway, 3601
Hammerhead, bird, 1956; picture, 1957
Hammer-headed shark, and picture, 2444, 2445
Hammock, how to make a garden hammock, 6066
Hammurabi code, 3399, 4976
Hamoaze, mouth of Tamar, picture, 4436
Hampden, John, and unjust taxes, 1024
how he opposed Charles I., 1894
portrait, 1896
Hamper, basket hamper making, 2131
Hampton Court, Wolsey's palace, 845
Hancock, John, arrested, 982
portrait, 987
Hancock, Thomas, worked at vulcanising process, 5678
Handel, George, life, 3243; with pictures, 3243, 3245
love of music, 3292
Hands, bones, picture, 2545
effect of quicksilver, 3694
how hands are formed, 2545
how to make moving figures with, and pictures, 5103
how to make shadows on the wall, 5201
injured hands, 4749
strength of right and left hands, 5020
the lines on our hands, 1134, 2460
warm after playing with snow, 1643
why some people use the left, 1989
Handspike, for making knots, 235
Handspike hitch, and picture, 3283
Hankau, tea trade centre, 115
Hannibal, army crossing the Rhone, picture, 5263
crossed the Alps, 2876, 5264
Hanover, interesting district, 2578
Hanover, House of, 1496, 2528
Hanoverian kings, reign, 2540
Hans, in story of Rosy Apple, 5345
Hanseatic League, formation, 2526
trade of its towns, 3458
war with Scandinavia, 3594
Hansel and Grethel, story, and pictures, 1468 3305
Hansom, Joseph Aloysius, inventor of hansom cabs, 6107
Hanway, James, use of umbrella, story, and picture, 3097
Happiness, its effect on the body, 4746
Hapsburgs, a prince as king of Hungary, 2854
Austrian house founded, 2527
called to the throne of Hungary, 5712
came into power, 2851
unpopular in Switzerland, 2964
Hardanger Fiord, in Norway, 3602
Hard Times, story of the novel, 2434
Hardie, C. M., his pictures of Burns, 3902
Hardy, Thomas, famous writer, 2316
Hare, changes its coat in winter, 1777
hare and tortoise, fable, and picture, 462
how an eagle caught a hare, 1842
how it escapes, 384
picture, 383
Hare and hounds, on horseback, game, and picture, 2972
Harebell, description, 4614
picture, 4611
Harfleur, captured by English, 2706
Haricot bean, when to sow, 3176
Harleian manuscripts, 1162
Harlem Heights, battle of, 986
Harmony, compared with discord, 2620
proper arrangement of sounds, 4607
what a harmony is, 4859
Harold, king of England, 434, 2702, 5942
pictures, 435
Harold Hardrada, set fire to old Scarborough, 1320
Harp, 1015
Harper's Ferry, Va., raided by John Brown, 2010, 3536
Harpoons, made by the Cave men, 192
Harpseal, 1090
Harpsichord, kind of piano, 1015
Harrier, a falcon that eats mice, 1846
Harriman, Alice: see Poetry Index
Harris, Joel C., date of birth, 1474
tales of Uncle Remus: see Brer Rabbit
Harrison, Benjamin, administration, 3537
as president, 2418
picture, 3532
recommendation for celebration of Columbus day, 4464
Harrison, William Henry, administration and death, 3535
as president, 1830
defeats English, 746, 1399
opposes Tecumseh, a picture, 1821
picture, 3532
Harrogate, a health resort, 1109
Harte, Bret, his life, 1487; portrait, 1475
Hartford, Conn., founded, 524
Harun al Rashid, caliph, 2739, 3878
Harvard, John, bequest to Harvard College, 518
statue of, 4846
Harvard College, established, 518
Harvest mite, attacks man, 3147
Harvest mouse, 770; picture, 771
Harvest spider, picture, 3299
Harvey, William, discoveries about circulation of the blood, 1446, 1579, 2320, 5751, 6092
his life, 4193; pictures, 4194, 4195
Hasdrubal, founded Carthagena, 3357
Hassan, sultan, mosque in Cairo, 4256
Hasting, led Normans into Italy, 3014
Hastings, battle of, 436
Hastings, Warren, attacked by Burke, 4100
in India, 1706
Hat, how high is the, 5666
of paper, and picture, 1925
Hatcher, Julia, her heroism, 4831
Hathaway, Anne, her marriage, 3331, 5963
pictures, 5748
Hathor's temple, pictures, 4787, 4791
Hat-shep-su, queen of Egypt, 4787
Hatteras Inlet, taken, 2014
Hauy, Valentine, how he invented a method of reading for the blind, 1982
Havelock, Sir Henry, relieved Lucknow, 1099, 1706
Havergal, Frances Ridley, hymn-writer, and portrait, 1998, 1999
Hawaii, annexed, 3538
description, with pictures, 2181, 2182
in the Hawaiian Isles, 2491
native musicians, picture, 1463
Hawarden Castle, Gladstone's home, 2387
Hawk, different kinds of hawks, 1846
enemy of the hoopoe, 1748
sparrow-hawk, 1846, 3039; pictures, 51, 1744, 1845
varieties in Canada, 3038
See also Goshawk; Osprey
Hawke, Edward Lord, defeated the French, 1094
Hawkes Bay, New Zealand province, 1462
Hawkesbury River, bridge, picture, 28
Hawk owl, 1848; picture, 1847
Hawksbee, Francis, father, made experiments with air, 2114
Hawksbee, Francis, son, made scientific instruments, 2114
Hawkshawe, Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Hawthorn, meaning of word, 5116
pictures, 3449

Hawthorne, Nathaniel, and the Alcotts, 2047
his life, 1470, 1479
Marble Faun (the), extract from, 5432
Hay, John: see Poetry Index
Hay, how it is cut, with picture, 4088
production of in U. S., 2422
Haydn, Joseph, pictures, 3245, 3251
the story of his life, 3246
Hayes, Rutherford B., administration, 3537
election of, 2417
picture, 3532
Hay-fever, how it is caused, 1332
Hayfinch, egg of, picture, 1744
Hay-games, and picture, 4136
Hays, Charles M., life-work, 4302
Hayti, flag, picture, in colour, face 1640
its other names, 1877
rebellion of slaves, 1914
where Columbus built a fort, 58
Hazel, its nut, picture, 1969
nuts and wood, 1965
tree, 1965
Hazlitt, William, his life, 4683
portrait, 4675
Head, and the limbs, 2541
Headache, are headache powders good things? 5643
how we get it, 4232
what causes, 5643
what makes a sick-headache, 5643
Health, effect of hypnotism, 5170
how to eat and be healthy, 2343
our ancestors' health, 2799
Hearing, and speaking, 3953
how it is governed by the brain, 3777
the limit of hearing, 5174
the marvel of hearing, 3866
what it is, 509
where the sense of hearing is, 3721
why we hear better at night, 2504
why we hear better over water, 2455
why we hear better with eyes shut, 4598
why we hear little when asleep, 1575
Heart, effect of fear on its beat, 1576
Jack's wonderful pump, 6091
pictures, 1579, 1581
the living pump, 1579
what makes it beat, 1576
why it beats faster when we run, 5016
Heart of Midlothian, The, extract about tree planting, 3077
story of the novel, with picture, 1757
Heartsease, description, 4616
how bees carry pollen to, 45
picture, 4612
Heat, big things take longest to cool, 3431
conduction of heat, 1061, 4183
different kinds of heat, 4179
difficulty of getting rid of heat, 4050
elements that give off heat without burning, 4322
fatal to living things, 4052
finds its own level, 4183
friction produces heat, 3094
heat and temperature, 4473
hot things and cold things, 4047
how heat makes things expand, picture, 4369
how heat travels, 4319
how heat works for us, 4365
how to measure heat, 4473
importance of laws of heat, 4476
intense heat in the moon, 2226
longer than one-half full, 3430
makes things expand, 658, 1372
production by chemical changes, 4476
production by machines, 4366
rays of, bent by lenses, 2880
state of movement in the ether, 3466, 4048
sun and planets losing heat, 2283
the sense of heat, 1964
the sun's temperature, 2082
the ways heat is given out, 3377
things transparent to heat, 4320
travels at the same speed as light, 1774
what convection of heat is, 1061, 4181
what heat is, 1061, 1421, 2508
what latent heat is, 4473
what sensible heat is, 4474
what specific heat is, 4475
why brass gets hot when rubbed, 2508
why India is hotter than Alaska, 1060
Heat, why we look red when we are hot, 3695
Heath, John E., as inventor, 2668
Heath, cross-leaved, picture, 4615
purple, picture, 4615
the heath family, 4112
Heather, source of briar-wood, 5524
Heavens, the, path of earth and moon, picture, 2219
pictures, 3031, 3687
Hebe, whom Hercules married, 3314
Heber, Reginald, bishop, his life, and portrait, 1997, 1999
Hebert, Louis Philippe, statue of Maisonneuve, 2246
Hectograph, how to make, and picture, 1287
Hector, Sir, knight, 67, 867, 1680
Hecuba, Priam's wife, 67
Hedge-garlic, description, 4424
picture, 4420
Hedgehog, 506; pictures, 507, 3893
Hedge-sparrow, 2057; egg, picture, 1744
Hedin, Dr. Sven, explored the Tarim River, 3934
in the Gobi Desert, 3074
pictures from his book, 3937, 4124
what he said about sand deserts, 4122
Heels, are high heels harmful, 5960
Hegira, the flight of Mohammed, 3876
Height, alteration in men's height, 2673
when we are tallest, 2455
Heilmann, Andrew and Anton, printers, 3569
Heine, Heinrich, life and writings, 5222
portrait, 5217
Heir and the will, story, with picture, 5159
Hekla, Mt., volcano in Iceland, 2075, 3598
Helen, the cause of the Trojan War, 67
Helena, St., history of, 5321
Heliograph, what it is, and picture, 4313, 4318
Helium, an element in argon, 1205
can be liquefied, 4050
found in the sun, 5023
made from radium, 639, 1419
Hell Gate, was blown away, picture, 6005
Hellebore, black: see Christmas Rose
false, 3052
stinking: see Setterwort
Helleborine, white, an orchid, 4423
Hellespont, crossed by the Persians, 5062
Persians crossing, picture, 5172
Helmholtz, Hermann, studied the tuning of resonators, 4915
Helsingborg, town of Sweden, 3600
Helsingfors, its founder, 3753
Helsingor, town of Denmark, 3600
Helvetian Republic, 2967
Hem, how to make it, 456, 835
Hemans, Felicia Dorothea, life and work of, with pictures, 5468, 5470

See also Poetry Index

Hematite, where it is found, 5197
Hemispheres, pictures, 1751
Hemlock, its family, 4112
Hemlock-tree, description, 5438
picture, 5444
Hemlock water dropwort, 4970
Hemp, how made into rope, and pictures, 3992
Hemp agrimony, 4970; picture, 4967
Hem-stitching, and picture, 2351, 2352
Hen, and chickens, picture, 1513
hen and the fox, fable, 4008
how long it lives, 2328
its instinct, 4549
number of toes, 1985
the real mother, 2229
what its eggs are made of, 1867
why hens do not crow, 4117
why she cackles after laying an egg, 6164
Henbane, description, 4417
picture, 4416
Hennebont, besieged and burnt, 2478
Henrietta Marie, daughter of Henry IV. of France, 2070
wife of Charles I., 1022, 1887
Henry, prince of Brunswick, 3883
Henry, of England, eldest son of James I., 1022, 1887
Henry I., king of England, 5942
built part of the Tower, 1158
his character, 2702

Henry I., his reign, 592
how his only son was drowned, 2477
portrait, 2710
Henry II., king of England, 2532, 5943
his character, 2702
his reign, 594
portrait, 2710
struggled against the Church, 4713
Henry III., king of England, 800, 5943
his reign, 598
how he enriched Westminster, 4636
king for fifty years, 2704
pictures, 599, 4636
Henry IV., king of England, 754, 5944
seized the throne, 2706
Henry V., of England, conquered half of France, 120, 2068, 2706
his reign, 754, 5944
imprisoned by Judge Gascoigne, story, and picture, 4830
pictures, 2705, 2721
soliloquy, 5362
Henry VI., king of England, 754, 5946
portrait, 2710
Henry VII., king of England, 5946
chapel in Westminster, 841
ended the Wars of the Roses, 2533
forced money from the people, 842
portrait, 2710
united houses of York and Lancaster, 756, 2706
Henry VIII., king of England, 5946
character, 2706
reign, 844
persecuted the Protestants, 5067
pictures, 840, 2707
Henry, prince of Navarre, as a boy, 1654
Henry IV., king of France, 2200
Henry IV., of Germany, did homage to the pope, 3014
quarrelled with Gregory VII., 2526
Henry, St., and Finland, 3630
Henry, Patrick, against Constitution, 1390
Henry Esmond, the story of the book, and picture, 3265
Henry the Navigator, his discoveries in Africa, 4252
who he was, 3354
Henson, Matt, attendant of Peary, 5212
at the Pole, 5213
Hepatica, description, 2837
Hera, Greek goddess, 2301
Heraclius, defeated the Persians, 3878, 4256, 5066
fought against the Persians, 3152
sent presents to Mohammed, 3152
Heraldic rose, picture, 3428
Herb-bennet, 4966
Herbert, George, hymn-writer, 2000
in his garden, picture, 1997
poems: see Poetry Index
Herbivorous animals, 2099
Herb-Robert, description, 3051, 4111, 4285
picture, 4290
Herbs, what herbs to sow, 3176
Herculaneum, wall paintings found, 4585
Hercules, and the countryman, fable, with picture, 5205
his twelve labours, 3314, 5163
legends of Hercules, 3314, 3353
picture, 5163
Heredity, what it means, 1987, 3089
Hereford Cathedral, chained books, picture, 3567
Hereward the Wake, story of, 117
Hermann, defeated the Romans, 2522
Hermann and the priests, picture, 2523
Hermit crab, 1410; pictures, 1416
Hermit humming-bird, 1740
Hero, daughter of Ænopion, 3313
Herod, king of the Jews, 6220
Herodotus, an early historian, 279, 5217
his history, 4790, 4971, 5064
Heroes, a race with death, 4958
Arnold von Winkelried, 3105
brave Grizel Hume, 5615
of peace, 3105
of science, 3200
of the nations, 117
partners, 4959
quiet heroes of the world, 625
village of heroes, 625
Heroine, of the Southern Seas, 2491
Heron, how long it lives, 2328
nests of, 5778
pictures, 1744, 1950
the heron, the cat, and the bramble bush, legend, 2744
what kind of bird it is, 1954
Herrick, Robert, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote Cherry Ripe, 3743
Herring, how it is formed, 2437
how many eggs it lays, 201
how they are caught and prepared, 3768
its habits, 204
pictures, 205, 3768
the poisonous West Indian, 210
Herringbone stitch, and picture, 835
Herring gull, 1628; picture, 1629
Herrman, Mrs., lumber and furniture merchant, 3066
Herschel, Caroline, helped her brother in astronomy, 2429
her life, 1664
portrait, 1655
Herschel, Sir John F. W., catalogued the stars, 1664
portrait, 1655
Herschel, Sir William, discovered Uranus, 2234, 2429
his life, 1664; portrait, 1655, 1938
studied the stars, 309
Herzegovina, province, 2860, 3222
Hesperides, garden of, 1050, 3314, 5164
Hesselius, Gustavus, an early artist, 4147, 4148
Hessians, hired by English, 984
Hextable, battle of, 195
Hiccough, how to stop it, 1638
Hickory, shagbark, 5442; with picture, 5443
shagbark nuts, 1965
Hickson, W. E.: see Poetry Index
Hidalgo, rebelled against Spaniards, 4386
Hide-and-seek on the Hearthrug, game, 237
Hideyoshi, conquered Korea, 366
Hieroglyphics, history of Darius written on rocks, 5060
how we learned to read them, 4782, 5100
Sumerian picture writing, 4974
used by the Egyptians, 678
writings of Assyria, 4972
High-hole, a woodpecker, 3040
High tide, how it is formed, 2281
Hildebrand and Undine, in story of a water nymph, 5518
story, 4005
Hill, John B., stopped a runaway, 3108
Hill, Rowland, the penny post, 1099, 3706
Hills, why they look blue, 3381
why we want to run down hills, 4750
Himalaya Mountains, origin, 403
spring from the Pamir Plateau, 3931
their length, 4497
Himis, has a famous monastery, 3940
Hindooism, religion of India, 1700
what it teaches, 1550
Hindu Kush Mountains, 3932
Hindustan, conquered by the Aryans, 1699
northern half of India, 1546
Hints and tricks for odd moments, 5900, 6014
an easily made apple-picker, 6014
the rabbit's ears, 6014
Hip-joint, its strength, 2546
picture, 2544
Hipparchus, great astronomer, 1656
Hippocampus, name for sea-horse, 210
Hippoclides, who he was, 2301
Hippocrates, his life, 4196
pictures, 4194, 4195
visited Democritus, 3163
Hippolyte, whose girdle Hercules captured, 3314, 5164
Hippopotamus, early existence, 49, 50
education of young, 5482
how captured, 6148
how it is useful, 51
its life-story, 997
pictures, 51, 994
where it can live, 46
why it is so stupid, 3565
Hiram, king of Tyre, 5124
Hispania, Roman name for Spain, 3352
Hispaniola, name for Hayti, 1877

History, how to keep a history notebook, 5356
Hitches, how to make, and pictures, 3283
Hittites, wars with Mesopotamia, 4974
Hoarseness, its cause, 2455
Hoatzin, bird, and picture, 1430, 1431
Hobart, the capital of Tasmania, 1362
Hobbes, Thomas, his life, 4620
pictures, 4619, 4625
wrote on association of ideas, 4940
Hobby, a falcon, 1846
Hochelaga, on site of Montreal, 536
Hockey, how to play, and pictures, 4993
in Canada, 5210
Hodgson, John, carried first safety lamp in mine, 5787
Hoe, used for weeding, 233
Hofer, Andreas, a patriot of the Tyrol, 2854
buried in Innsbruck, 6260
prisoner, picture, 125
rose against Napoleon, 122, 6257
Hoffman, Dr.: see Poetry Index
Hogarth, William, his picture of a shrimp girl, 763
pictures, 759, 4591
satirical painter, 764
Hogg, James, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, and portrait, 3742
Hohenlinden, battle of, 4360
Hohenzollerns, who they are, 1640
Holderness, after a gale, picture, 404
Hold fast! let go! game, 2571
Holiday places, tales of, 1108, 1320
Holidays, why celebrated, 4463
Holland, became a republic, 3462
became independent, 2528
great charter granted, 3460
history, 3455
how Holland gained its freedom, 124
how the sea saved Holland, story, 3553
how the teredo did damage to, 2588
products and trade, 3462
refuge of English, 516
showing its waterways, picture, 3455
war with England, 1027, 1028, 3463
See also Netherlands
Holland, material, where it is made, 3458
Holland, counts of, their power, 3458
Holly, 3442; picture, 3442
sea, picture, 5191
Hollyhock, 1074
Holmby House, prison of Charles I., 1889
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, his life, 1483; with pictures, 1475, 1483
on Burns, 3907
poems: see Poetry Index
Holstein, cause of many disputes, 3596
taken by Prussia, 2579
united to Denmark, 3596
Holy Grail, story concerning it, 871
Holy Roman Emperor, title taken by the Hapsburgs, 2852
Holy Roman Empire, came to an end, 2530
Charlemagne crowned emperor, 3014
formation, 2524
government of Switzerland, 2964
Holy Sepulchre, Christ's grave, 1587
Homer, life and writings, 67, 93, 5121, 5217; pictures, 67, 5127, 5217
Homer, Winslow, life and art, 4151
Homer pigeon, and picture, 2213, 2215
Home Rulers, what they require, 1096
Homes, of man in all ages, picture, 621
Honduras, flag, picture in colour, 1640
independent republic, 4392
Spain founded colonies, 4383
Honest man, how a sultan found an honest man, story, 2745
Honesty, do the wicked nearly always triumph in the world, 5687
plant, may be sown in May, 3278
Honey, how the ant gets honey, 2947
how we get it, pictures, 2819
Honey-ant, stores honey, 2948
Honeycomb, how it is made, and pictures, 2818, 2819
Honeymoon, how the custom arose, 1370
Honeysuckle, bush: see Diervilla
glaucous, 4839
how it guards its nectar, 3736
its flower, 3951
Honeysuckle, pictures, 3735, 4611, 4832
Hong Kong, British possession, 116, 1879
Honorius, Emperor, and his fowls, 2301
Honshiu, part of Japan, 370
Hood, Gen'l John B., takes over Gen'l Johnston's command, 2020
Hood, Thomas: see also Poetry Index
wrote Song of the Shirt, 1621
Hooded seal, 1090
Hoogli River, in India, 1548
Hooke, Robert, made sound travel along a wire, 4317
Hooker, Joseph, at Chancellorsville, 2016
picture, 2017
Hooker, Sir Joseph, and chickweed, 3828
Hook of Holland, landing-place, 3456
Hoop, some hoop games, 4027
Hooper, Bishop, died for his faith, 5068
Hoopoe, bird, and picture, 1741, 1748
Hop gardens, pictures, 3896
Hopewell Cape, N. B., picture, 4240
Hopi, Indians of Arizona, with pictures, 3683
Hopkinson, Francis, author of the Battle of the Kegs, 2955
Hopkinson, Joseph, author of Hail Columbia, 2956: see Poetry Index
Hop-o'-my-thumb, story, and pictures, 1973, 1975
Hop-scotch, game, and picture, 3920
Hop, skip, and a jump, game, 3614
Hopson, Sir Thomas, his youth, 4333
Horace, great poet, 528, 5218, 5266
picture, 5216
Horatius, saved Rome, 1403
Horehound, picture, 3831
Horizon, how its distance alters, and picture, 2332
Horn, Count, story of his death, 5171
Horn, Cape, south of South America, 4497
Hornbeam, description, 5442
picture, 5441
Hornbill, bird, and picture, 1746
nests of, 5784
Horned lizard, picture, 1228
Horned pheasant, picture, 1516
Horned poppy, 4110
Horned toad, 1220; picture, 1228
Horned viper, with picture, 1379, 1380
Hornet, picture, face 3140
Hornet, the, and Peacock, 1398, 2902
Horrocks, Jeremiah, observed the transit of Venus, and pictures, 1661
Horse, and the ass, fable, 2849
burdening horses, 3235
cruelty of bearing-reins, 158, 159
different kinds of horses, 270
disappearance of, 5570
do a horse's eyes magnify? 5381
drawing a horse from squares, 1073
fox and horse, story with picture, 937
hoax concerning, 5309
horse and the groom, fable, with picture, 1793
how he developed, 6040
how long a horse lives, 2328
how to draw a spirited horse, with picture, 3726
its breeding, 6044
man-eating horses, 5164
mare and foal, 5479
never forgets its former home, 5411
ponies of Norway, 6041
story of the pony that went to the blacksmith, 6048
the different parts of his body, picture, 6041
the first horse had toes, 50, 1986
the prehistoric horse, 6040
their efforts to attract attention, 6048
what it was like long ago, 48, 270
when was the horse first used, 6039
why a horse follows his master's funeral, 5650
why it wears blinkers, 5962
why they have hair, and sheep wool, 3236
wild horses of Asia, 6039
Pictures of Horses
dray-horse, 271
horse with and without bearing-rein, 159
horse with its foal, 3892
how it has developed, 3681
pictures, 6042, 6046
teeth of a horse,

Horsebot, 3262; picture, 3257
Horse chestnut, 2836; pictures, 1970, 3653
Horsefly, and picture, 3147
Horse rake, invented, 2668
Horseshoe card problem, pictures, 4667, 4778
Horseshoe Fall, a fall of Niagara, 680
Horseshoes, hung up for luck, 5794
Hosmer, Harriet, sculpture of, 4846
Hospitals, Hôtel Dieu, in Montreal, picture, 2778
Royal Victoria, in Montreal, picture, 1752
Hôtel Dieu, hospital in Montreal, picture, 2778
Hottentots, live in Africa, 1768, 4038
Houdon, Jean Antoine, sculptor, 4162
statue of Geo. Washington, 4841
Houghton, Lord: see Poetry Index
Hound, the old hound, fable, 3124
Hour-glass, pictures, 1538
House, houses of Polynesia, pictures, 1465
what the skeleton of a house is, 622
why houses seem crooked when seen above a fire, 2230
why it becomes dusty, 4748
House cricket, 3141; picture, 3078
House-fly, 4216, 3260
House-leek, as a rosette, picture, 3975
House paper-chase, game, 2572
House-spider, picture, 3299
House-wort, lives on other plants,
How many miles to Babylon? game, 4144
How to make an hour-glass, 5894
How, when, and where? game, 237
How, Wm. Walsham, and his hymns, 1996
portrait, 1999
Howard, Alice G.: see Poetry Index
Howard, John, 3698; picture, 3701
Howe, E., invented sewing-machine, 1622
Howe, General William, attacked General Washington, 986
hanged Nathan Hale, 3811
portrait, 981
takes Philadelphia, 988
Howe, Julia Ward, author of Battle Hymn of the Republic, 2956
life, 2048
picture, 2043
see Poetry Index
Howe, Lord, commander of British fleet, 986
Howitt, Mary: see Poetry Index
Howitt, William, author, 348
poems: see Poetry Index
Howler, a monkey, 606
Huckleberry, description, 4488
flowers, picture, 4489
Hudson, Henry, 267; discover, 218, 4722; pictures, 220, 261, 4725
Hudson Bay, English settled there, 1247
Hudson Bay Country, people of the, picture, 1919
Hudson Bay Railway, building of, 2264
Hudson River, carrying water under, 5116
explored by Henry Hudson, 267
first seen by Verrazano, 262
Hudson River School, of painters, 4149
Hudson's Bay Company, 219, 2728; granted exclusive privilege of trading, with pictures, 5147
organisation, 5154
post, Fort Resolution, picture, 1917
purchase of its rights by Canada, 1246, 5150
Huggins, Sir William, astronomer, 2862
Hughes, Thomas, his book, Tom Brown's Schooldays, 4063
Hugo, Victor, defence of his son, 6155
fight with a cannon, an extract, 5593
his book, The Toilers of the Sea, 4171
interest in the criminal, 6155
Les Miserables, extract from, 5362
life and writings, 5221; pictures, 5217, 6155
likens the soul of man to a pool, 212
poems: see Poetry Index
urges Switzerland to abolish capital punishment, 6155
Huguenots, allowed liberty of worship, 2070
allowed religious freedom in Canada, 3619
escaped from France, 2072
in South Carolina, 262
persecuted in France, 2068, 2070
Protestants, 1654, 1734
Hull, General William, at Detroit, 746
Hull, Isaac, commander of the Constitution, 2901
Hull House, started by Jane Addams, 3064
Hulls, Jonathan, his steamboat, and picture, 2468, 2469
portrait, 2467
Humayan, king of Hindustan, and portrait, 1702
Humble bees, 45; picture, face 3140
Humboldt, Friedrich, life, 853; with portrait, 851
on forests, 3650
made surveys in S. America, 4505
Hume, David, a friend of Adam Smith, 4102
friend of Rousseau, 5221
his life, 4679
portrait, 4675
Hume, Grizel, brave Grizel Hume, 5615
Hume, Sir Patrick, a covenanter, 5615
Humerus, bone of the upper arm, 2545
Humming-bird, its life-story, 665, 1739
nest of Californian, picture, 5417
ruby-throated in Canada, 3053, 3489
what it was once like, 48
Humming-bird moth, 3408
Humus, decayed vegetable matter, 3830
Hunchback, and the fairies, story, and pictures, 1106, 1107
Hundred Days, The, what they were, 2576
Hundred Years' War, 2067
Hungary, defeated by Turkey, 3154
efforts for freedom, 124
history, 2576, 2854, 5712
how governed, 5712
how to travel there, 5711
Hungarians, picture, 3225
ice-cavern, 2860
joined to Austria, 2530
pictures, 5713
Turks driven out, 3158
Hunger, difference between greediness and, 5958
is the best sauce, proverb, 5126
what it is, 156, 3112, 3433
why we do not growl when hungry, 4599
Hungerford Bridge, pulled down, 26
Hungry Forties, what were the, 5644
Huns, invaded Europe, 2522, 3933
pillaging a Roman villa, picture, 2523
Hunt, Leigh: see Poetry Index
Hunt, William Morris, life and art, 4150
picture by, 4158
Hunter, John, life, 4200; portrait, 4195
Hunter, William, died for his faith, 5068
Hunter and the hare, rhyme, and pictures, in colour, 4692
Hunting, of Indians, 2558
Hunting spider, its prey, 3303
Hunting wild beasts, pictures, 5723, 5725-27
Huntsman's Cup: see Pitcher Plant
Hunt the ring, game, 2571
Hunt the slipper, game, 2571
Hunt the stag, game, 4027
Hunyadi, John, fought against the Turks, 2854, 3154, 5716
Huron, Lake, in Ontario, 1240
Huss, John, painter, 1109
Huss, John, reformer, persecuted, 2528, 3154, 2576
Hutchinson, Mrs. Lucy, her heroism at Nottingham Castle, 3471
Huxley, found traces of a reptile in a rock, 2886
his life, 858; portrait, 851
what he said about fossils, 2883
what he said of Carlyle's writings, 218
Hwang-ho, river in China, its floods, 106
Hyacinth, different kinds, 5272
grape, 5272
how to grow in glasses, and picture, 1716
how to treat, 1610
hyacinths grown in a bowl, picture, 1816
origin of, 5272
picture, in colour, 3727
Hyde, Anne, wife of James II., 2382
Hyde, Edward, Earl of Clarendon, his life, 1888, 2382; portrait, 2379
Hyde Park Corner, Burton's arch, and picture, 5003, 5004
Hydra, slain by Hercules, 3314, 5163
Hydrangea, 658; picture, 830
Hydriodic acid, 1797, 1801
Hydrobromic acid, how it is formed, 1797
Hydro-carbons, what they are, 1870

Hydrochloric acid, a strong acid, 1801
how it is produced, 1667, 1797
its graphic formula, 1798
produced in the stomach, 2344, 2698
Hydrocyanic acid: see Prussic acid
Hydrogen, can be liquefied, 4050
contained in comets, 2499
exists in stars, 2427, 2719
exists in the sun, 2088
forms acids, 1797
gives the most heat, 3757
much lighter than air, 3816
one of its uses, 914
what kind of element it is, 1193
Hydrogen gas, its specific heat, 4475
Hydrometer, tells the specific gravity of liquids, and picture, 3815, 3817
Hydrophytes, class of plants, 5031
Hydroxides, what they are, 1800
Hydroxyl, its formula, 1800
Hyena, 50, 142; pictures, 51, 138
how captured, 6148
Hygrometer, what it is, 3922
Hyksos, kings of Egypt, 4786
Hymn, a form of lyric poetry, 343
writers of the hymns, 1995
Hypnotism, 5170, 5135
Hyrax, what it is, and picture, 995

I

I love my love, game, 237
I spy, game, 574
Iamby, a court fool, 4278
Iberian Peninsula, history and geography, 3351
what it is, 3011
Iberians, conquered by the Romans, 335
Ibex, goat, with picture, 380, 381
Ibis, sacred bird, 1956; picture, 1953
Ice, can be cooled and heated, 4048
how it is procured, 3707
ice cavern in Hungary, 2860
is solid water, 359
its specific gravity, 3816
kept cold by flannel, 682
lighter than water, 3036
shrinks as it cools, 4229
weight, 4339
why it is slippery, 3092
why it turns liquid when heated, 4825
Ice Age, effect on mountains, 3228
how it destroyed the animals, 50
in America, 12
may come again, 2073
Icebergs, how they are formed, 3228
their size, with pictures, 4228, 4229
Ice Haven, discovery by Barents, 4722
Iceland, belongs to Denmark, 3598
Norsemen settled in, 3592
Iceland spar, 5173; with picture, 5178
Ices, how to make without a freezer, 3915
why a cup containing ice cream gets wet outside, 3096
why too many ices are bad, 4052
Ichneumon fly, 2990, 3256
pictures, face 3141 and 3257
Ichthyosaurus, 48, 2884; picture, 44
Ictinos, helped to build Acropolis, 5128
Ida, little Ida's flowers, story, with pictures, 3505
Idaho, admitted, 3537
Idol, The, rock, picture, 1058
Iduna, and the golden apples, story, with picture, 3581, 3582
Ightham Moat, picture, 2457
Igneous rocks, are made by fire, 3035
Ignis fatuus, the will-o'-the-wisp, 3542
Igorrotes, origin of, pictures, 2182, 2186-87
Iguana, a lizard, with picture, 1219, 1225
Iguanodon, a lizard, 48; picture, 44
Iguazu Falls, and picture, 4499
Ikagame temple, picture, 371
Ikons, what they are, 3750
Iliad, the story of, 67, 5121
Illecillewaet Valley, picture, 6189
Illinois, admitted, 1824, 3534
Illness, what the pulse tells us, 4344
why damp air makes us ill, 4595
why we do not get some illnesses twice, 2454
Illusion, dancing dwarf, 5667
Illyria, a country, 475
Ilmen, lake in Russia, 3750
Imitation, influence on actions, 5135
Immigrants, begin coming to America, 3535
into Canada, 6049
laws for Canada, 6050
Imp, with a disappearing head, trick, with picture, 3388
Imponderabilia, things that cannot be weighed, 4048
In the Days of the Comet, extract from, 5509
Ina, king of Wessex, story, 2302
Inauguration Day, in District of Columbia, 4470
Incandescent light, came into use, 657
Incas, legends about, 4504
their conquest by Pizarro, 4502
Incisors, the flat front teeth, 2098
Incubator, hatches eggs, 1514, 2229
Independence, holidays celebrating anniversaries of, 4467, 4470
Independence Day, celebration of, 4467; with pictures, 4471
India, a farmer and a warrior, 1701
animals, 1545
climate and physical features, 1545, 1546
conquest of, 4037
England at war with natives, 1704
England traded with India, 1702, 4036
finding the way by sea, 59
French and English at war, 1094, 1704
how it became a British possession, 1702
how the British rule in, 1552
its history, 1699
its trees cut down, 3650
our tea chiefly comes from, 88
people and religion, 1550, 1699, 1700
size and population, 1545
stories told there 3,000 years ago, 5421
towns and buildings, 1548
why it is hotter than England, 1060

Pictures

a rope bridge, 31
flag of India, in colour, face 1640
home life of the people, 1547
maps, 1544, 1699, 1875
native soldiers, 1699
old and new rulers, 1698
the splendour of travelling in India, 1705
Indiana, admitted, 1824, 3534
Indian-bean tree: see Catalpa
Indian cattle, picture, 369
Indian hunter (the), picture of, 4847
statue, 4846
Indian leaf butterfly, picture, 3409
Indian Mutiny, broke out, 1098, 1706
tales of, 1913
the noble Sikh in, 2547
Indian pipe, a flower, 3052
Indian poke, a flower, 3052
Indian race, a game, 4242
Indian ray, picture, 2449
Indian red, a colour used in painting, 3497
Indian turnip, the Jack-in-the-Pulpit, 2839
India-rubber, comes from trees, 683
how it is prepared, 3543
where it comes from, 3542
why it removes pencil marks, 3095

See also Rubber

Indians, American, as fur-trappers, 5152
Blackfeet, 4578
Botocudo Indians, primitive habits, 4503
with picture, 5102
ceremonial dance, picture, 6134
Crees returned to Canada, 4578
description, 14
exhibits concerning, 4901
feast of, 264
how they cooked their food, pictures, 6133
how they treated the colonists at Roanoke island, 6132
how to make an Indian from straw, with picture, 5102
in Canada, 214, 218, 536, 2557
in the Barren Grounds, 1920
Indian gave life to save others, 3108
Iroquois incensed at the French, 538
legends, 1063, 3313
medicine men of Winnebagoes, 1829
natives of America, 1877, 4036, 4384

Indians, of the Painted Desert, with pictures, 3683
pictures, 4242, 4571
wars of: see Battles; Colonies; French and Indian War; United States; Wars
See also Aztecs; Five Nations; Iroquois Indians; Six Nations
Indigo, a colour used in painting, 3497
Indo-China, belongs to France, 2400
Indus River, flows through the Punjab, 1546
its size, 1545
rises in Tibet, 3936
Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, or Lemieux Act, 4093
Industries, Public Utility, 4093
Inertia, what it is, 2879, 3469
Infection, is carried by germs, 3972
Infernal machine, first made, 4227
Infusoria, how important they are, 3677
how they multiply, 2335
Ingelow, Jean: see Poetry Index
Ingoldsby Legends, by Barham, 2647
Injury, body's effort to repair, 5642
Ink, how to make for a hectograph, 1287
how to make invisible inks, 1287
how to remove ink-spots, 4456
is carried by some fish, 2452
on wood, 5666
why it stains, 5169
why it writes better on paper than on a slate, 1641
Inkerman, battle of, 3632
Inness, George, life and art, 4151
picture by, 4155
Innocent III., a pope, 4715, 4946, 4948
picture, 3359
Inn River, 2858, 2960
Innsbruck, pictures, 2854, 2859, 6259, 6264
Inquisition, what it was, 1660, 3356
established in the Netherlands, 3460
Insects, how numerous they are, 2815
how they protect themselves, 3407
how they talk, 5791
how to get rid of in the garden, 3726
in natural colours, picture, face 3141
some foes of man, 3139
some friends of man, 3255
talk to each other, 1269
that pretend to be plants, picture, 3409
their eyes, 3260, 4215
their homes in growths on trees, 2460
their power of hearing, 5021
useful to plants, 38
what they are, 547
why they visit flowers, 3734
Inspiration, is breathing in, 1637
Instep, how it is formed, 2546
Instinct, how it decides actions, 5132
is very useful, 4233
power of, in animals, 4549
Instruments, barometer made at home, 5447
musical, made out of old bottles, 5448
periscope, 5586
phonograph, 5695
telephone that a boy can make, 5528
Intercolonial Railway, building of, 2262
Interest, is necessary to thought, 1366, 5026
Interior, U. S. Department of, what it is, 1597
Interlaken, picture, 2963
Intra-molecular, what the term means, 1633
Invalides, Hôtel des, description, 5338
Inventor, American inventors and inventions, 2667
how he thinks, 4942
thinking out problems, picture, 652
Inversely, what is meant by varying inversely, 4320
Inverse squares, the law of, 2504
Invertebrates, animals without a backbone, 664, 2437
Involuntary muscle, 2626
Iodine, shows if starch is present, 2696
what it is, 3093
Ionians, a Hellenic tribe, 5124, 5126
Iowa, admitted, 1836, 3535
Iquitos, town, 4498, 4567
Ireland, a present to Henry II., 594
birds-eye view of, 5462
description of, with pictures, 5459
Henry VIII. tried to settle Ireland, 845
Richard II.'s reign in, 752
Ireland, rose in favour of Charles I., 1025
Ulster settlers, 1022
union with Great Britain, 1096, 1639
Ireton, Henry, how Charles II. treated his body, 4640
picture, 1896
was a great man in the Commonwealth, 1026
Iridium, how is it used, 5731
Iris, flower, different kinds, 5272
is part of the eye, 3434
Irish burnet moth, picture, in colour, face 3141
Irish elk, 382
Irish flag, the story of, 2333
Irish Sea, 192, 194
Irkutsk, has gold-smelting works, 3752
Iron, bridges made of cast iron, 19
Iron, can a piece get tired? 5486
can be bent when heated, 3757
gets tired, 3977
heat travels along an iron bar, 1061
in Canada, 5600, 5601
iron sinks, 685
is found in meteors, 2500
is in the sun, 2088
is necessary to life, 1385
is the most valuable metal, 1292
it can float on mercury, 3757
its specific gravity, 3816
loses weight when it rusts, 3235
manufacture of, 5537
moved by magnets, 5471
production of in U. S., 2660, 2662
stains cliffs brown, 3339
Swedish iron is good for steel, 3600
wastes slowly with fire, 4822
where ore is found, 5538
why an iron ship floats, with picture, 685
why iron rusts, 1776
why it feels colder than wood, 3382
why it turns red when hot, 3545
will not rust in Lake Titicaca, 4572
Iron Age, 622, 1292
Ironsides, Cromwell's army, 1024, 1888
Iron-wood: see Hornbeam
Iroquois Indians, 1247
exhibit of, with pictures, 4906
Irradiation, how it affects the eye, 2879
what it means, 3382
Irving, Sir Henry, Columbus sees America, an extract, 5506
Knickerbocker History of New York, an extract, 5533
picture, 4158
portrait bust of, 4844
Irving, Washington, 1476; portrait, 1475
Isabella, at the siege of Granada, 3356
married Ferdinand of Aragon, 3356
offering her jewels, picture, 2367
of Spain, and Columbus, 56, 58
stories of her goodness, 2367
Isabella, wife of Edward II., 2533
Iselle, Switzerland, 6204; picture, 6214
Isinglass, what it is made from, 201
Island, how it is formed, 3004
Island No. 10, surrendered, 2013
Island of St. John, French name of Prince Edward Island, 745
Island Range, partially submerged, 5611
Isle of Man: see Man, Isle of
Isle of Wight: see Wight, Isle of
Ismail, became Shah of Persia, 3f
Isolt, the story of her life, 3211
Ispahan, 3880, 3881; picture, 3877
Issus, Persians defeated at, 1306
pictures, 5059
Istria, is a port of Austria, 2860
Italy, became one nation, 124, 3024
destruction of Pompeii, 5314
flag, with picture, in colour, 1640
its history, 3012
its possessions in Africa, 4262
its progress, 3024
its shape and position, 3011
its towns, 3014
map of, picture, 3013
physical features, 3012
southern Italy added to the German states, 2527
story of Italy under the Austrians, 1654
the seat of the new learning, 3156
was invaded by Napoleon, 2274

Italy, why is its sky bluer than ours? 5384
won by the Romans, 5262, 5266
Ithaca, the kingdom of Ulysses, 70
Ivan III., of Russia, married a Greek, 1640
was a powerful ruler, 3626
Ivan IV., of Russia, 3626
Ivanhoe, story of the novel, with picture, 1645, 1647
Ivory, from elephant's tusks, 274, 2098
is got from prehistoric animals, 3752
Ivory Castle, the princess of, story, 2092
Ivory Maiden, who came to life, story, 962
Ivy, has flat flowers, 3736
pictures, 734, 1453
why it clings to walls, 159
will grow in water, 2564
Ivy-leaved geranium, 830; picture, 5275
See also Ground-ivy; Poison-ivy
Iwakuni Bridge, with picture, 31

J

Jacana, a bird, 1958
Jack, the luck of simple Jack, story, 2740
Jack, a coat worn by sailors, 2333
Jackal, picture, 134
stories about, 5349, 5350
what it is like, 142
Jack and the Beanstalk, story, with pictures, 3159
Jack-by-the-Hedge: see Hedge-garlic
Jack Cade Rebellion, leader of, 5524
Jackdaw, and pigeons, fable, with picture, 3852
builds in high buildings, 1848
pictures, 1744, 1847
the vain jackdaw, fable, with picture, 877
Jack-in-the-Pulpit, description, 2839
Jack's House, how the air purifies the blood, 6251
Jack's fresh air supply, 6178
Jack's wireless telephone, 6291
the great corridor, 5910
the great pump in, picture, 6090
the house that Jack has, 5760
the kitchen, 6015
ventilation of, picture, 6253
Jackson, A., administration, 3534
as president, 1828
defence of New Orleans, 1400
life, 792
picture, 787, 3532
portrait bust, pictured, 4843
suppressed Creek uprising, 1399
Jackson, F. S., his journey to Franz Josef Land, 4724, 4726; picture, 4725
Jackson, General, his clever horse, 272
Jackson, Helen Hunt, life, 2047
See also Poetry Index
Jackson, Hughlings, discovery, 244
Jackson, T. J., at Bull Run, 2013
in the Shenandoah, 2014
killed, 2016
nickname "Stonewall" given to, 2013
picture, 2011
saved Richmond, 2016
Jackson, the capital of Mississippi, picture, 6215
Jackson Monument, by Clark Mills, 4844
Jack the Giant Killer, story, with pictures, 1794
Jacob, little Jacob's friend, story, with picture, 3164
Jacob Faithful, the story of the book, with picture, 2197
Jacobin, pigeon, has a hood, 2215
Jacobins, in France, 4060
Jacobite Rebellion, Second, 1496
Jacob's Ladder, mysterious, 5667
Jade stone, comes from Turkestan, 3934
Jaguar, stories about, 5730; with picture, 136, 140
Jainism, what it teaches, 2996
Jain temple, at Calcutta, picture, 2231
at Ahmedabad, picture, 2997
Jamaica, is a British island, 1877
Columbus' stay on, 4464
taken by the English, 1027
Jamaican humming-bird, 1740
Jamel, the Saxon, built a church, 1321
James I., king of England, became king, 848, 2535, 5949; pictures, 2710, 5949
helped the German Protestants, 2528
his father and mother, 846
James I., his reign, 1021
married Anne of Denmark, 3596
was James VI. of Scotland, 3088
James II., king of England 1024, 5951
escaping after the battle of the Boyne, picture, 1027
ruled badly, 2535; was deposed, 1029, 2708
was helped by Louis XIV., 2070
James III., of England, 1029
James I., of Scotland, his reign, 3086
prisoner, 754
how he was slain by traitors, 240
James II., of Scotland, his reign, 3086
James III., of Scotland, presented to the nobles, picture, 3083
James IV., of Scotland, his reign, 3086
marriage, 842
was killed at Flodden, 846
James V., of Scotland, 846, 3086
James, Professor, on sight and hearing, 4822
Jamestown, colony of, 516
its ruins, 5984
See also Virginia
Jam-jar, how to draw, picture, 973
Jane Seymour, mother of Edward VI., 845, 2534
Janissaries, are Turkish troops, 3156
murdered the Servians, 3222
mutinied, 3158
January, what name means, 4515
Janus, god, with picture, 4515, 4533
Japan, at war, with China, 368
description of, with pictures, 5557
dress and houses, 372
dwarf trees grown in, 2079
earthquakes in, 3232
in Hawaii, 2182
its festivals, 364, 374
its flowers and trees, 368
its history and geography, 363
its industries, 372
its people, 365
its towns, 370
looking-glass discovery, story, with picture, 5161
pictures, scenes, 5557-5565
Shinto temple, 371
the children of Japan, 254, 374
the sacred mountain, 370
the soldiers' food, 2700
treaty with, 3536
war with Russia: see Russo-Japanese war
what Marco Polo said of it, 366
Pictures of Japan
dwarf trees, 2079
emperor of Japan, 363
flag of Japan, in colour, 1640
map of Japan and China, 365
scenes of life, 367, 369, 371, 373
Japanese anemones, 5270
Japanese chrysanthemums, 573
Japanese lily, 5271
Japanese midgets, are small fowls, 1513
Japan Sea, 363, 3752
Jar, story concerning a, 5344
Jarnac, where a battle was fought, 1654
Jason, and Golden Fleece, 185; picture, 186
Java, the, and the Constitution, 1398, 2902
Java sparrow, 1746; picture, 1742
Jay, bird, and picture, 2209, 2211
varieties in Canada, 3489
Jeanne, the brave little mother, story, 321
Jeanne d'Albert, queen of Navarre, 1654
Jefferson, Thomas, administration, 3533
and Declaration of Independence, 4468
as president, 1394, 1396
disturbed by Jerome Bonaparte's visit, 4908
enemy of slavery, 2008
life, 786, 790
portraits, 787, 987, 1391, 1395, 3852
Jehan Gir, a king of India, 1702
Jehu, his tribute to Shalmaneser II., 4978
Jellyfish, a low form of life, 1410, 2341
picture, 1414, 1417
Jena, battle of, 3631
where telescopes are made, 2752
Jenghiz Khan, his conquests, 3934
ruled over a great empire, 110
Jenner, Edward, his life, 4200
introduced vaccination, 2459, 2799

Jenner, Edward, picture, 4195
poems: see Poetry Index
Jenny Wren, picture, 2055
Jerboa, animal, 670; picture, 671
Jerfalcon, a well-known falcon, 1846
Jerome, St., his life, 3982
Jerusalem, conquered by Titus, 531, 6222
part of Cross taken by Persians, 3152
pictures, 3981, 3989
taken by Nebuchadnezzar, 4983, 6220
taken by the Seljouk Turks, 3154
the siege by the Crusaders, 1588
was taken by the Saracens, 1589, 3152
won back from Syria, 117
Jervis, John: see St. Vincent, Earl of
Jesuits, how they work, 3990
preached Christianity in China, 112
Jesus Christ, actual birthday of, 5524
birthplace unknown, 5383
how His teaching spread, 3874, 6220
legends of, 1677
piece of Cross taken by Persians, 3152
was born in the time of Augustus, 528
what Christians believe, 1552

Pictures of Jesus Christ

Jesus and His mother, by Raphael, 761
Jesus and the tribute money, by Titian, 761
Jewel-weed, picture, 4838
Jewett, Sarah Orne, life, 2048
Jews, carried into captivity, 4978, 4983
rebelled against Syria, 117
the people, 6217
were slaves of the state, 2910
Jiddah, the port of Mecca, 3876
Jiloffer, name of ten-week stocks, 5276
Jimmu, emperor of Japan, 364, 370
Jimson-weed: see Thorn-apple
Jingling, game, 5000
Jingo, Japanese empress, 364, 370
Jinriksha, and picture, 370
Joan, countess of Brittany, and picture, 2478
Joan of Arc, incited French against English, 754
pictures, 119, 121, 126
saved France, 120, 2068
statue on the Seine, 2399
Joanna, of Spain, her son became Charles I. of Spain, 3356
married Philip of Austria, 3460
Joao, king of Portugal, 3168
Joceline, and the little black man, story, and picture, 4928
Joe-Pye-weed, description, 5190
picture, 5187
Jogues, Father, Jesuit missionary, 880
Johannesburg, picture, 1767
Johansen, Lieutenant, his expedition with Nansen, 4726
John, king of England, 2704, 5943
did not sign Magna Carta, 5524
plotted against his brother, 2533
signed Magna Carta, 598
signing Magna Carta, picture, 597
John III., king of Poland, defeated the Turks, 2528, 3158
rescued Vienna, 2850
John XXIII., pope, 4948
John, don of Austria, 3157
John, of Gaunt, friend of Chaucer, 3328
John Brown's Body, history of song, 2956
John Brown's Raid, 2008, 3536
John Bull, his picture, 2331
how the nickname arose, 2330
John Chinaman, made of pea-nuts, with pictures, 450
John Damascene, St., 1995
John Halifax, Gentleman, the story of the book, 3923; with pictures, 3927
Johnson, Andrew, as president, 2024
impeached, 2024
Johnson, Eastman, life and art, 4149
Johnson, E. Pauline: see Poetry Index
Johnson, Samuel, his life, 4678
how he sold Goldsmith's manuscript for him, 1732
pictures, 4099, 4675, 4681
reading Vicar of Wakefield, picture, 1731
remarks on American rights, 982
what he said of Burke, 4102
Johnson, Samuel, what he said of Goldsmith, 1732
what he said of Rousseau, 4097
Johnson, Sir William, influence with Indians, 880
Johnston, Albert Sidney, career and death, 2013
Johnston, Joseph E., army of, 2014
in command Confederate army, 2018, 2022
picture, 2011
retreat of, 2020
surrenders, 2022
Johnston, Mary, life, 2049
Johnston, Sir Harry, brought a chimpanzee to England, 602
tried to find an okapi, 1000
Joints, how fished joints are made, 1511
how the joints of the head and limbs are formed, with picture, 2543
making simple joints in wood, with pictures, 1345
more wood joints, with picture, 1510
Joliet, Louis, exploration of Illinois, etc., 264
visited site of Chicago, 5513
Jolly miller, the, how to play it, 3614
Jones, Inigo, influenced by Palladio, 1254
Jones, Jacob, commander of the Wasp, 2902
Jones, John Paul, battles of, 2898
given commission in American Navy, 2898
gives advice to the Continental Marine Commission, 2897
irregular navy of, 990
picture, 2899
Jones, Mary, how she got the Bible, 2548
Jonquil, flower, 5272
Jonson, Ben, a great poet, 2151
poems: see Poetry Index
Jordan River, in Palestine, 3874
Jorullo, a remarkable volcano, 4386
Joseph, in Egypt, 4786
in Egypt, 4786
Joseph of Arimathea, and the Holy Grail, 871
Joseph of the Studium, St., wrote hymns, 1995, 1996
Josephine, Napoleon's wife, 2276
Jostedal glacier, picture, 3599
Jouffroy, Marquis de, said to have made first steamboat, 2468
Joule, James Prescott, what he proved about heat, 4366
Jourdan, Jean Baptiste, Napoleon's marshal, 4362
Journal of the Plague Year, extract from, 5596
Jove: see Jupiter
Joy, George William, his pictures, Lear and Cordelia, 633
Joan of Arc resting after a fight, 119
Nelson about to join his first ship, 4357
Wellington at a French school, face 4355
Joyce, Cornet, was sent to Holmby House, 1889
Juarez, B. P., president of Mexico, 4390
Judas Maccabæus, delivered Jews, 117
Judge, who imprisoned a prince, story, and picture, 4830
Juggernaut, a god of the Hindoos, 1550
Jugglers, the cleverest are Indians, 1378
Julian, the Apostate, addressing Christians, picture, 3151
conquered by Sapor II., 5066
tried to restore pagan worship, 3151
Julier Pass, had a Roman road, 2962
Julius II., pope, built St. Peter's, 4948
invited Raphael to Rome, 4952
tomb made by Michael Angelo, 4952
Julius Cæsar, Antony's speech, picture, 4518
came to Britain, 195, 196
carried in triumph, picture, 4518
condemning Vercingetorix, picture, 418
his book on Gallic War, 5266
his conquests, 5265
gave July its name, 4519, 4533
love for Cleopatra, 5705
most famous of the Romans, 420
started written history of Gauls, 2063
the death of, picture, 418
July, how it got its name, 4519
Jumbo, famous elephant, 275
Jumping beans, what they are, 2459
Jumping frog, made from a wishbone, 5896
Junco, in Canada, 3493
June, how it got its name, 4518

Jungfrau, The, a peak in the Alps, 2960
Junks, are Chinese boats, 115
Juno, goddess, changed Calisto into a bear, 3314
claimed golden apple, 1683
picture, 4518
temple of, 554
was the queen of the Roman gods, 4533
was the wife of Jupiter, 4518
Jupiter, god, and the ass, fable, 3310
drove out Discord, 1683
changed Calisto into constellation, 3314
gave the frogs a king, 462
Jupiter, planet, Galileo discovered Jupiter's moons, 147
gets in the way of comets, 3095
has tides, 2280
how it got its name, 2234
how its surface moves, 2084
is small compared with the sun, 1944
is still hot, 1367
is too hot to bear life, 3437
moons, or satellites, 150, 3032
the planet, 147
what is known about it, 2428
Jura Mountains, 2392, 2960
Justinian, Emperor, 1812, 2911, 3152
Jutes, a people, came to England, 427
Jutland, is a peninsula, 3592

K

Kaaba, temple, 3876; picture, 3001
Kabul, Lord Roberts' march, 3938
the British retreat from, 3938
picture, 3935
Kaffirs, compound, picture, 1764
employed in gold mines, 5302
pictures, 1764, 1767
Kaiser-Wilhelm Canal: see Kiel Canal
Kaka parrot, picture, 1743
Kakapo, bird, 1430; picture, 1431
Kalakaua, king of Hawaii, 2181
Kaleidoscope, that a boy can make, 339, 6012
Kalevala, songs of the land of heroes, 5938
Kalmia: see Laurel, mountain
Kalmucks, tribe, and picture, 3939
Kamchatka, explored by Behring, 3630
Kamera, the proud king, story, 1525
Kandahar, Lord Roberts' march, 3938
Kangaroo, different kinds, 862
its life-story, 860
lives in Australia, 50, 1364
pictures, 51, 863
protection of young, 5479
Kangaroo rat, is a small kangaroo, 862
Kansas, admitted, 1836, 3536
fighting in, 3536
organised as territory, 2009, 3536
Kansas-Nebraska bill, introduced by Stephen A. Douglas, 2009
Kant, Immanuel, his life and teaching, 4622
pictures, 4623, 4625
theory on nebulæ, 2862
Kaolin, a white clay, 372, 2396
Kapiolani, heroine of Southern Seas, 2491
Kaptean, Professor, his theory of the movement of stars, 2718, 4438
Karachi, is a port of India, 1548
Karakorum Mountains, 3932
Karlsefni, Thorfinn, American colony of, 257
Karnak, temples, ruins, 4787, 5823; pictures, 5007, 5825
Kashgar, where it is, 3934
Kate Barlass, story, with picture, 240
Kattegat, passage between Sweden and Denmark, 3600
Kaukeli Mountains, in Norway, 3599
tourists snowballing, picture, 3599
Kauri-tree, gives a sort of gum, 1462
Kay, Sir, one of Arthur's knights, 867, 1680
Kazan Cathedral, in St. Petersburg, 3748
Kazan Pass, Hungary, 5718
Kea, a bird that eats sheep, 1747
Kearney, Philip, at Santa Fé, 1832
Kearsarge, the, war-vessel, 2015
Keats, John, life, 3910; picture, 3907
poems: see Poetry Index
Keble, John, picture, 1999
poems: see Poetry Index
wrote Sun of My Soul, 2000
Keeler, Prof. J. E., has photographed a nebula, 2865
Keewatin, organised into a district, 1247
Keller, Helen, sketch of, 2050
Kellogg, Elijah, The Gladiator's Appeal, 5505
Kells, Book of, in Dublin, 5461
Kelts, conquered by the Romans, 3352
in the British Isles, 469
invaded Europe, 2851
lived in Switzerland, 2962
lived in the Netherlands, 3457
Kelvin, William Thompson, Lord, and conservation of energy, 4476
his powers of invention, 4943
on dissipation of energy, 4368
on sensible and latent heat, 4474
picture, 2113
used wire to sound the sea, 5167
was an electrician, 2121
what he did for telegraphy, 4317
what he said about seeds, 1778
what he said a drop of water is, 1553
what he supposed matter was, 3467
Kempenfelt, Richard, drowned, 472, 4434
Kempis, Thomas à, his life, 3987
picture, 3981
Ken, William, bishop, picture, 1999
wrote hymns, 2000
Kenia, Mt., is in Africa, 4254
Kenilworth, the story of the novel, 1494
Kennel, making one, and pictures, 5105
Kenneth, king of Scotland, 434, 3079
Kent, was an old kingdom, 428
Kent cob, nut, 1965; picture, 1969
Kentish glory moth, picture, face 2983
Kentish hill, where the ancient Britons fought the Romans, picture, 195
Kentucky, admitted, 1820, 3533
as slave state, 2010
remains in Union, 2012
settlement, 1820
Kentucky blind fish, with picture, 2683
Kepler, John, a story about, 1182
believed in astrology, 1940
discovered movements of planets, 2426
his law explained by picture, 3547
his laws of planetary motion, 3547
picture, 1655
saw a comet, 2497
the story of his life, 1658
Kern Knotts Crack, picture, 5017
Kerosene, how we get it, with pictures, 4131
Kessinger, Jim, subject of yellow fever experiment, 3201
Kestrel hawk, 1846; pictures, 1744, 1847
Ketch, ship, 3914; picture, 3913
Kethe, Wm., hymn-writer, 1995
Kettle, a boiling kettle, picture, 4365
the song of the, 5508
the use of a marble in, 2878
why it does not get red hot, 3546
why it sings, 911
Key, Francis Scott, author of the Star Spangled Banner, 1399, 2955, 4465, 4467
See also Poetry Index
Keystone, holds an arch together, 620
Khaibar Pass, its length, 3938
north-west of India, 1544
Khaki, why our soldiers wear it, 3407
Khartoum, Gordon's defence and Kitchener's victory, 4260
Khedive, is the ruler of Egypt, 4258
Kherson, near mouth of Dnieper, 3631
Kidd, Captain, a pirate, 525
Kidneys, purify the blood, 1583, 1584
Kiel, headquarters of German navy, 2750
Kiel Canal, its position, 2750
Kier, Samuel M., secured carbon oil, 4131
Kiev, an old town, 3750
in Russia, 3624
picture, 3744
was desolated by fire, 3624
was held by the Lithuanians, 3626
Kilauea, a terrible volcano, 2491
largest active volcano, 2181
Kilimanjaro, Mount, in Africa, 4254
Killarney, description of, 5466
fairy fountain of, legend, 3166
lakes of, with pictures, 5465
Kimberley, diamonds found, 1770

Kimono, is worn in Japan, 372
Kinchinjunga, Mount, in the Himalayas, with picture, 2502
Kinematograph, a moving picture, 3467
Kinetic energy, energy of motion, 3552
Kinetic theory of gases, what it is, 3467
Kinetoscope, how to make a toy kinetoscope, with pictures, 4141
King, Grace, sketch of work, 2050
King, Mrs. Harriet: see Poetry Index
King, boy who became a, 5075
cruelty in olden days, 5022
how the bad news reached the king, story, 4273
king's daughter in the mountain, story, with picture, 1902
king's guard, puzzle, and picture, 4997, 5114
king's watchers, story, and picture, 4935
of the castle, a game, 5527
of the golden river, story, and pictures in colour, 1433, 1526
the king, the nobleman, and the peasant, story, 3647, 4008
the king's guest, a story, 5651
the two kings, a story, 5654
who came to Cashmere, story, 2745
who could not sleep, a story, 5347
who loved the poor, story, 4717
why a king has an orb and sceptre, 5650
with the golden touch, story, 556
Kingbird, in Canada, 3490
Kingfisher, is of many species, 1747
belted in Canada, 3489
nest of, picture, 5786
pictures, 51, 1741, 1744
King George's War, in colonies, 881
King Henry V., extract from the play, 5360
King Lear, allusion to Child Ronald, 5081
story of the play, and picture, 633
Kinglets, in Canada, 3496
Kings, a thousand years of, 5341
King's College, Cambridge, founded by Henry VI., 756
King's three questions, 6080
Kingsley, Charles, picture, 2307
poems: see Poetry Index
the story of his life, 2315
wrote The Water Babies, 1472, 3801
wrote Westward Ho, 3661
Kingsley, Henry, was a novelist, 2316
King's Mountain, battle of, 990, 1822
Kingsport, Can., pictures, 5603, 5605
Kingston, Ont., a Canadian town, 539, 5425, 6183
and Royal Military College, picture, 2245
first capital of Canada, 1240
Kingstown, Ireland, port of Dublin, 5460
King vulture, bird, 1844; picture, 1841
Kinney, Coates: see Poetry Index
Kioto, was an old capital of Japan, 372
Kipling, Rudyard, on Fuji-yama, 370
poems: see Poetry Index
Kirghiz, a wandering tribe, 3932
Kirke, Sir David, commander English fleet, 3620
Kitchen of Jack's house, 6015
Kitchener, Lord, victories in Egypt, 4260
Kite, bird, 1844; picture, 1845
sick kite, fable, with picture, 5205
Kites, Franklin experimented with a kite, 2116
how to make kites, with pictures, 1506
used in building a bridge, 20
what makes them fly, 917
why kites keep still at great height, 5792
why kite keeps up in the air, a picture, 5688
Kittens, picture, 505
Kittiwake gull, 1628; picture, 1629
Kiuprili family, restored the Ottoman power, 3158
Kiushiu, important in Japan's history, 370
southern island of Japan, 366
Kleber, General, campaign in Egypt, 4258
Klondyke, gold in the, 2178
in Canada, 216, 220
Knaresborough, the brave boy of Knaresborough, tale, 1109
Knee-cap, how it is formed, 2546
Knee-joint, most wonderful joint, 2546
Knevett, Sir Thomas, captured Guy Fawkes, 1792
Knife, mystery of the suspended, 5658
Knight, and the ugly old woman, Canterbury Tale, 442
and wonderful stone, story, 2745
why knights wore devices, 1639
Knights of St. John, Order of, did much for Malta, 1875
was founded, 1589
Knight's tale, in Canterbury Tales, 441
Knights Templars, Order of, founded, 1589
Knight's vigil, picture, 1323
Knight Templar, a rock on Lundy Island, with picture, 1058
Knitting, frames set up in Leicester, 1028
how to knit, with pictures, 4669
Knives, how they are made, picture, 4736
how to clean knives, 4456
how they came into use, 4735
knife-edge magnified, picture, 2324
Knot, how the sailor ties his knots, 235
to make a magic knot, with picture, 4778
Knot-stitching, with picture, 2351
Knowledge, how it dies out, 2802
how it influences our deeds, 5131
Knox, Henry, portrait, 1391
Knox, John, opposed Mary Queen of Scots, 3088
Knudstrop, belonged to Denmark, 1657
Koala, is a marsupial, 862
Kobe, has become a large city, 372
Koch, Professor Robert, and sleeping sickness, 3145
discovered the consumption microbe, 907
his work in medicine, 4204
in his laboratory, picture, 4203
Koenig's flames, picture, 4913
Konig, Frederick, printer, 3574
Koppernik, Nicolas: see Copernicus
Koran, description of, 5889
dictated by Mohammed, 5524
how it was made, 5098
is the Bible of the Mohammedans, 3002
Korea, flag of, picture in colour, 1640
its history, 363
Koreans, pictures, 374
settled in Japan, 364
Kosciuszko, picture, 981
Kossovo, battle of, won by the Turks, 3154
province of Turkey, 3224
Kossuth, Louis, buries Hungarian crown, 5714, 5718
fought for Hungary, 124
was exiled, 2856
Kramer, Gerhard, gave us Mercator's projection, 1751
Kremlin, in Moscow, 3632, 3748
Kronstadt, has a great arsenal, 3746
named by Peter the Great, 3630
Kruger, Paul, how he treated the British, 1770
Krupp, Messrs., factory, 2752
Krypton, is an element in argon, 1295
Kublai Khan, seated in a canopy, picture, 55
the king under whom Marco Polo served, 54
was a great ruler, 112
Kubn-ed-Din, a slave who ruled, 2912
Ku Klux Klan, a secret society, 2024
Kurile Islands, near Kamchatka, 363
Kurland, was added to Russia, 3631
Kwen Lun Mountains, 3931

L

Laager, what it is, 1769
Labat, who saved his own son, 1734
Labour, division of labour, 5282
Unions in Canada, 4091
Labour Day, its observance, 4470
Labrador, discovery of, 258, 535
peninsula of, 1915
Laburnum-tree, with picture, 3654
Lace, how to make a braid lace collar, with pictures, 5352
made in Belgium, 3464
Lace-wing fly, pictures, face 3140 in colour, 3259
Lachish, taken by the Assyrians, 4978
La Clementina, houses, picture, 4575
Lacoste, Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Lacquer, how to lacquer, 2257
Lact albumin, what it is, 4547
Lacteals, carry fat in our bodies, 2347
Lactic acid, the acid of sour milk, 2100, 2795

Ladies-tresses, description, 5036
picture, 5037
Ladoga, Lake, largest lake in Europe, 3623
Ladybird, 3258; pictures, 2322, 3255, 3257
Lady's eardrop, name of fuchsia, 5277
Lady's slipper, varieties of, 3049
Lady's smock, description, 4614
flower, picture, 4608
Lænnec, René, invented stethoscope, 4197
La Farge, John, joins American forces, 988
life and art, 4150
picture, 981
portrait statue of, 4848, 5333
visits the United States, 3534
Lafayette, Marie Joseph Paul, Marquis de, commanded the National Guard, 2270
helped to govern France, 4054, 4056
La Force, a prison in Paris, 330
La Fornarina and Raphael, picture, 4947
La Guaira, port of Caracas, 4576
Lahorie, tutor of Victor Hugo, 6156
Lake Champlain, battle of, 538, 2902
discovered, 538
Lake-dwellers, who they were, 2962
Lake Erie, battle of, 3901, 4279
Lake of the Four Cantons, 2964
Lake Peninsula, in Canada, 212
Lake Superior, 6190
La Mancha, district in Spain, 3358
Lamas, Tibetan priests, 3940
Lamb, Charles and Mary, pictures, 4675, 4685
poems: see Poetry Index
their lives, 4683
Lammergeier, vulture, 1843; picture, 1841
Lamp, effect on chimney, 5250
electric, 657, 4449
gas, 653
Lamprina, golden, picture in colour, face 3140
Lancashire, cotton manufacture, 2328
Lancaster, a Roman name, 196
Lancaster Castle, picture, 5836
Lancaster, House of, 756
Lancelet, kind of fish, 3677
Lancelot, Sir, brought Guinevere to Arthur, 870
Elaine and Lancelot, 1185
fought with King Arthur, 3311
picture, 869
Land, dry land becomes sea. 404
how continents sank below oceans, 3004
how it tapers off to the south, 3006
two-sevenths of the earth is land, 3004
Land crabs, pictures, 2583
Lander, Richard, went to Africa, 282
Landes, marshes near Bordeaux, 2400
Land of a Thousand Lakes, Finland, 3623
Land of the Morning Calm, Korea, 363
Land of the Red Daisies, the, story, with pictures, 708
Land of the Rising Sun, Japan, 364
Landor, Walter Savage: see Poetry Index
Landrail, bird, 1958; egg, picture, 1744
Landseer, Sir Edwin, his picture, A Distinguished Member of the Humane Society, 498
his picture, Wild Cattle at Chillingham, 385
made the lions of the Nelson Column, 1166, 5004
Land's End, little pixies of, story, 1796
Lane, walk in an English lane, with pictures, 3885
Lane, Ralph, colonist sent over by Raleigh, 6131
Lanfranc, archbishop of Canterbury, 2702, 4709
Langside, battle of, 3088
Languages, how they arose, 4463
use of one language only, 4439
what makes a language beautiful, 4077
why there are so many, 1268
why we have different words for the same thing, 3239
Lanner, a falcon, 1846
Lansdowne, Marquis of, governor-general, 1248
Lantern fly, picture in colour, face 3140
Laocoon, 5812; picture, 4166
Lao-tsze, his life and teaching, 2998
picture, 2995
La Paz, Indian woman with child, picture, 4503
largest town of Bolivia, 4572
Laplace, Pierre, invented the calorimeter, 4474
theory about nebulæ, 2862
Lapo, the teacher of Arnolfo, 2780
Lappet moth, how it protects itself, 3415
Lapps, at home, picture, 4727
use reindeer, 277, 3601
Lapps, were driven north by the Teutons, 3592
Lapwing's egg, picture, 1744
Larboard, what it means, 4565
Larch, picture, 3656
what kind of tree it is, 3656
Larchmont, the, sinking of, 3106
Largs, battle of, 3082
Lark, egg, picture, 1744
horned, 3490
its life-story, 2061
nests of, 5779
picture, 2055
the lark and her young ones, fable, with picture, 2378
Larkspur, different kinds, 5270
its family, 4110
Lars Porsena, king of Etruria, 1403
Larynx, contains the vocal chords, 2455
how it is made and works, 1635, 3956
pictures, 1634, 1635, 3953
La Salle, Robert Cavalier, explores the Mississippi, 264, 880; portrait, 261
stopped on site of Chicago, 5513
Lascars, name given to Malays, 1880
Last Judgment, pictures, 4951, 4953
Last of the Mohicans, story of the book, 177
Last Sigh of the Moor, a rock, 3355
Latent, meaning of the word, 4474
Lateran, pope's residence in Rome, 4946
Lathe, how to build, with pictures, 4886
Latham, Hubert, aviator, 6083
Lathom House, defence of, 4718
Latimer, Hugh, bishop, died for his faith, 5068
picture, 5070
Latin, why plants have Latin names, 4235
why we learn Latin, 3239
Latin Kingdom: see Byzantine Empire
Latins, fought against the Romans, 2631
settled in Italy, 5259
Latinus, king of Italy, 72
Latitude, marked by lines around the globe, 1750
La Tribune, how the crew was saved, 3884
Laud, William, pictures, 1895, 1896
put to death, 1893
Laudnum Bunches, how to dance it, with picture, 3279
Laughing Cavalier, picture by Hals, 4591
Laughing gas, what it is, 938, 1196, 1666
Laughing jackass, kind of kingfisher, 1747
nest of, pictures, 1743, 5781
Laughter, is good for us, 4746
why it exhausts us, 5168
why people laugh, 424, 4745
Laurel, blossoms, 4486
may be cut in August, 1350
mountain, 4488; with picture, 4486
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid, as premier, 1248
life and work, 4300, 5872; with picture, 4301
Lauterbrunnen, valley of, 5673
Lava, comes out of volcanoes, 311
is melted rock, 3229
Laval University, 5870; picture, 5875
Lavender, when to pick, 1509
Lavender bottle, how to make it, with picture, 1925
La Vengeance, and the Constellation, 2900
Lavinia, promised to Æneas. 72
Lavoisier, Antoine, invented the calorimeter, 4474
showed that diamonds were made of carbon, 1289
Law Courts, London, picture, 1159
Lawn tennis, how to play the game, 4347
pictures, 4346, 4347, 4348
Lawrence, of Bristol, sent a steamboat to the Thames, 2472
Lawrence, James, commander of the Chesapeake, 1399, 2902
commander of the Hornet, 2902
Lawrence, St., Escurial dedicated to, 5498
Lawrence, the, a brig, 4279
Lawson, crossed Blue Mountains, 355
Lawson, John, Indian captive, 17
Lawyer, and the oyster, story, 4938
and the pears, fable, with picture, 2849
why one in England wears a wig and gown, 5853
Lawyer's tale, in Canterbury Tales, 439
Laxey, waterwheel at, picture, 2108

Layard, Sir Henry, discoveries in Assyria, 2319, 4973, 4977, 4978
Layering, how to layer plants, 3826; picture, 1279
Lazear, Dr. Jesse W., died while experimenting with yellow fever, 3201
Lazzaroni, district in Naples, picture, 3022
Lead, an element, 839
how lead in the earth was formed, 1571
in Canada, 5599
in the United States, 2660
its specific gravity, 3816
result of changes in uranium, 4234
why it is cheaper than diamonds, 4746
Lead pencils, how they are made, pictures, 3403
made of carbon, 839, 1289, 4746
Leaf, drawing and painting leaves, with pictures, 1453
leaves die at the end of summer, 425
leaves of water and land plants, 4961
making leaf pictures on wood, with picture, 5101
Maple Leaf Forever, 2461
the lungs of a leaf, picture, 228
trees harmed by plucking leaves, 3093
water cannot enter, 4338
what a green leaf can do, 286
what happens when a leaf falls, 425
why a leaf is flat and thin, 230
why it changes colour in autumn, 1133
why leaves have different shapes, 4600
why leaves shake, 4601
Leaf butterfly, 3412
Leaf-cutting bee, nest and grub, picture, 2823
Leaf insect, its life story, 3410
pictures, face 3140 in colour, 3411
Leaf-mould, how to prepare it, 4462
Leap-frog, game, 724
Leap year, why we have leap year, 80
Leaping-pole, how to use it, 3614
Lear, Edward, rhymes: see Poetry Index
Learning by heart, why it is useful, 4795
Leather, animals the skins of which make best leather, 380, 6168
coins made by Romans, 6167
how to make leather sucker, 936
its many uses, 6168
leather-dressing important trade among Egyptians, 6167
made from the hides of cattle, 376
processes of curing and manufacturing, pictures, 6169
process used by the Egyptians, 6167
production in United States, 2664
tanned by bark of trees, 745
why old lime is used on new skins, 6168
Leaven, how it acts in dough, 1143
Lebanon, mountains in Syria, 3874
Leben, sour milk drunk by the Arabs, 6034
Leclanché electric battery, with picture, 1075
Lectern, why made like an eagle, 5650
Lee, Charles, captured, 986
not useful, 984
Lee, Richard, and Declaration of Independence, 4468
Lee, Richard Henry, motion in Congress, 986
Lee, Robert E., as college president, 2024
birthday celebrated, 4466
his home near Washington, picture, 5987
in command Confederate Army, 2016
invades Union territory, 2016
picture, 2011
sketch of life, 4466
surrenders, 2022, 3536
Leeks, should be sown in March, 2971
Leeuwenhoek, Anton van, studied microscopes, 2319
Leeves, William, composer, 3742
Leeward, what it means, 4565
Leg, bones, picture, 2543
how it is formed, 2546
trick, picture, 6068
why artificial legs are called cork legs, 5524
Legaré, James: see Poetry Index
Legend of Montrose, Scott's novel, 1495
Legends, what a legend is, 3166
See also Stories
Leghorn, the port of Florence, 3024
Leguminous plants, 3340
Le Havre, its trade, 2396, 2399
port of Northern France, 2394
Leibnitz, Gottfried, life, and portrait, 851
Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of, hero of Kenilworth, 1494
how he treated Amy Robsart, 3854
Leif the Lucky, an explorer, 3594
Leighton, Lord, a sculptor, 4162
his picture, in colour, Phœnicians trading with the early Britons, face 191
Leipzig, battle of, 2576, 4364
famous for books, 2752
Lemieux Act: see Industrial Disputes Investigation Act
Lemming, a rodent, 769; picture, 771
Lemons, how they grow, picture, 643
how to make electricity with a lemon, with picture, 98
where they grow, 642
Lemur, animal, 608; pictures, 51, 607
Lena River, its length, 3752
L'Enfant, Peter Charles, laid out Washington City, 1714
Lens, different kinds of lenses, 5639
Leodegran, King, father of Guinevere, 870
Leofric, Lord of Coventry, 5386
Leon, a province of Spain, 3353
Leonard, St., legend of, 3648
Leonardo da Vinci, a great painter, 757
his picture, Mona Lisa, 4589
his work as a painter, 4586
one of his sayings, 1964
portrait, 759
portrait by, 762
rivalry with Michael Angelo, 4950
Leoncavallo, Ruggiero, composer, 3252
Leonidas, drove back the Persians, 1301
killed at Thermopylæ, 5062
Leonids, a shoal of meteorites, 1864
Leopard, how captured, 6148
how it attacks its prey, 5728
picture, 136
stories about, 5728, 5730
tree climber, 5728
what kind of animal it is, 139
Leopardi, Alessandro, his work on the Colleoni statue, 1254, 4161
Leopold, duke of Austria, 1590
Leopold, king of Belgium, 3464
Lepanto, battle of, 3158, 3358; picture, 3157
Lepidoptera, butterflies and moths, 2984
Leprosy, leper colony of Molokai, 2182
Les Misérables, extract from book, 5362
Lesseps, Ferdinand de, made the Suez Canal, 4258
Letchworth, its garden city, 2875
Letold of Tournay, crusader, 1588
Lettering, printing and fancy lettering, with pictures, 4879
Letters, how our letters come to us, with pictures, 3321
why they have to be stamped, 4116
Lettou, John, started printing, 3572
Lettuces, how to grow them, 573, 3922
must have moisture, 3398
time to sow them, 2971, 3278
Leuctra, battle of, 1304
Leutze, Emanuel, his "Washington crossing the Delaware," a picture, 4135, 4149
Levant, The, 3016
Lever, Charles, story of his life, 2903
Le Verrier, Urbain, astronomer, 2429
Levers, the different kinds, 3673
why they make a weak man strong, 6166
Lewes, battle of, 600
Lewis, Meriwether, explorations of, 1396
Lewis and Clark Expedition, explores the Rocky Mountains, 1396, 3534
Lexington, battle of, 983
Lexington, Va., 5983
Leyden, plan of, picture, 3553
siege of, 3351, 3460
town in Holland, 3456
university founded, 3554
Leyden jar, discovered, 2115
Lhasa, entered by the British, 3938
picture, 3935
Liberator (The), a newspaper, 3535
Liberia, independent state in Africa, 4262
Liberty Statue, in New York Harbour, a picture, 2666
presented, 3537

Libraries, their work for children, 3199
Library of Parliament, Ottawa, picture, 4303
Library of the University of Toronto, picture, 1755
Library of Congress, The, description, 1710
Lichtenberger, André, author of The Sad Heart of Little Trott, 3209
Lick observatory, its wonderful telescope, with picture, 1947
nebula photographed, 2865
nebulæ discovered, 2861
Liebig, Baron, chloroform invented, 1871
his life, 854; with picture, 851
his opinion of meat extracts, 3113
Liège, great engineering centre, 3464

LIFE

The Child's Book of Its Own Life

The following are actual headings of the chapters in this section; the separate entries appear below, and in their proper places in the index.

food and its uses, 2695
forest of nerves within us, 3561
fresh air and healthy lives, 1787
hearing and speaking, 3953
how and when to eat, 3045
how life began on the earth, 167
how life came out of the sea, 359
how the plant lives on air, 285
how to eat and be healthy, 2343
how to remember, 4793
how to think, 5025
how your body is built up, 2437
Jack's fresh air supply, 6179
Jack's wireless telephone, 6291
Jack's wonderful pump, 6091
life and the lungs, 1633
living things around us, 61
Nature's wonderful food, 2791
our lives and the nation, 5281
our muscles and their masters, 2625
our unseen friends and foes, 903
plant's wonderful secret, 227
seeing colours, 4507
smell and taste, 4627
talking and singing, 4073
tea, coffee, and tobacco, 3315
the bread by which we live, 2923
the great corridor, 5911
the hair and the nails, 1961
the head and the limbs, 2541
the heart, the living pump, 1579
the kitchen of Jack's house, 6015
the light in our eyes, 4401
the making of the body, 659
the marvel of hearing, 3867
the master of the body, 4731
the most mysterious thing in the world, 5761
the mouth and eating, 2205
the mouth and the teeth, 2097
the mystery of the brain, 3715
the parts of the brain, 3775
the parts of the eye, 4293
the real value of foods, 3109
the red cells of the blood, 1383
the simplest kind of life, 1003
the skin and its uses, 1909
the story of the eye, 4213
the tiniest living things, 781
the value of meat as food, 3213
the white cells of the blood, 1441
the wonderful river of air, 6251
what happens when we think, 4939
what life is made of, 1181
where life really is, 1101
why life needs the land, 545
why we do things, 5131

Life, cannot exist without liquid water, 359
depends on ferments, 4052
great heat is fatal to life, 4052
have we ever lived before, 5789
how long it has existed on earth, 4744
length of life, 3385
life began in the sea, picture, 169
life exists on other worlds, 3436
what and where it is, 61, 62
Life and Voyages of Christopher Columbus, extract from the book, 5506
Lifeboat, its heavy iron keel, 3838
pictures, 4425, 4429
race for the, story, 2951
Ligaments, bind the joints, 2625
Light, air effects light, 1128
bent by what it passes through, 2230, 5041
colour the pitch of light, 5174
colours in, 5041
different kinds of light, 5044
different ways it is given out, 3377
electric theory of light, 5176
enters our bodies, 2697
fibres in our body, 2441
forms that we cannot see, 5039
gets fainter as it travels, 2503
has a pushing power, 2497
has different powers, 1993
has no weight but pressure, 1775, 5040
how it affects colours, 4339
how it passes into the eye, 4401
how light affects our breathing, 1909
how light travels, 3688; picture, 2503
how man learned to strike a light, picture, 775
how some people see light, 156
how we should light our homes, 4510
is a kind of wave, 1060, 3762, 3977, 5042
is a state of motion in the ether, 3466
its laws like those of radiant heat, 4320
its movement, 5040, 5173
its refraction, 4584, 5177
light and colour, 5173
light of the fire inside the earth, 1060
light that shines over the sea, picture, face 737
luminous matter and its atoms, 5043
men who gave us light, 653
necessary for life, 230
Newton's idea of light, 5040
polarisation of light, 5173
rapidity of motion of, 5640
rate at which radiant light travels, 4180
rate of light's movement, 1578, 1774, 1941, 4582
reflection of light, 5177
things transparent to light, 4320
transformation into heat, 5176
travels very rapidly, 147, 777
wave-lengths of light, 5175
we cannot see light and darkness at the same time, 3092
what causes a light to be yellow, 1780
what happens when light goes out, 3432
what it is, 1267
what it is made of, 2797, 5039
what the blue light seen on the sea at night is, 3694
what the interference of light is, 1993
why it cannot turn a corner, 6165
why it is red when we shut our eyes, 426
why it passes through thin metals, 3861
why light gives light, 4822
why light keeps us awake, 1272
why spinning lights make rings, 511

Light things, why they look larger than dark things, 3382
Lighthouse, how built, with pictures, 737, 739
picture, 4427
Lightning, can be seen for a great distance, 2503
how it kills people, 3688
its electricity passes into the earth, 3688
often destroys hemlocks, 5440
sky does not open, 2074
why it strikes certain things, 2875
Lightning-rod, invention of, 2667
Lights, why a light goes out in water but flares up in paraffin, 4114
Ligny, battle of, 4364
Ligurian Republic, formed, 3016
Liliuokalani, Queen, of Hawaii, 2181
Lille, manufacturing town in France, 2396
Lily, different kinds, 5271
making patterns with, picture, 3375
pictures, 5278
Lily of the valley, 5272
Lily Tower, window, picture, 2790
Lima, capital of Peru, 4574; picture, 4573
statue of Bolivar, 4506
Limbs, how animals use their limbs, 664
how limbs were formed, 662
Lime, exists in the sun, 2088
its Latin name, 1669

Lime, salt that strengthens the bones, 2698
use in purifying beet-juice, picture, 695
valuable manure, 2254
where its heat comes from, 4338
Limestone, what it is like, with picture, 5197
where it is found, 2886, 4246
Limestone City, The, Kingston, Ont., 5425
Lime tree, pictures, 3183
section of twig, through the microscope, picture, 2321
Limoges, noted for china, 2396
Limpets, how they live, 2590
pictures, 1417, 2589
Lincoln, A., administration, 3537
as president, 2012
assassination of, 2022, 3536
elected president, 2010
Emancipation Proclamation, 2016
life, 793, 1596
offered command to R. E. Lee, 4466
pictures, 787, 3532, 4840, 4848
Thanksgiving proclamation, 4467
Lincoln's Birthday, why celebrated, 4464
Lincoln, Mary Todd, in White House, 391
portrait, 387
Lincoln Park, in Chicago, picture, 5515
Lind, Jenny, life and art of, with pictures, 5495
picture of, 5495
Linden, name for the lime-tree, 3183
Lindisfarne, its beautiful abbey, 430
Lindsay, Lady Anne, wrote Auld Robin Gray, 3742
Line, how to walk a straight line, 6063
Linen, production of in United States, 2664
Lines, how to draw straight lines, 1213
Ling, Chinese for mountain, 106
Ling, its eggs, 201
Linnæa borealis, the Twin-flower, 3050
Linnæus, Carolus, floral clock made, 3950
life and portrait, 851
return from ramble, picture, 850
why he gave plants Latin names, 4235
Linnets, bird, pictures, 2059, 2061
egg, picture, 1744
how long it lives, 2328
its song, 2052, 2058
Linotype machine, how it works, with pictures, 891
Linseed, may be grown without soil, 2563
L'Insurgent, and the Constellation, 2900
Linton, Mrs. Lynn, life, 2599; picture, 2593
Linton Falls, flood, story, and picture, 4829
Lion, a coward, 5524
American lion: see Puma
and four bulls, fable, with picture, 3508
and the cat, 5421
his habits, 5827
how captured, 6148
how he catches the zebra, 5828
how he lives, 5827
how long it lives, 2328
how to make a stuffed lion, with pictures, 715
in England long ago, 49, 192
in love, fable, with picture, 4804
in the royal arms of Scotland, 3082
stories about, 5349, 5350, 5723, 5724, 5728, 6310; picture, 5725
unspoken language of, 5324
what kind of animal it is, 132
when attacked by natives with a spear, 5830
word in different languages, 5234

Pictures of Lions

caged lion, 3129
head of lion, 1513
lion and lioness, with young, 130
lion and tiger, in colour, 133
pictures, 51, 133, 5827, 5829
rampant lion of Scotland, 3079
Lion of St. Mark, monument, with picture, 5005, 5008
Lionel, duke of Clarence, in Ireland, 752
Lions, lord of the, story, 2608
Lions, Gulf of, why so-called, 2394
Lipped mitres, how to make, 1346
Lippi, Filippino, painter, 4950
portrait, 4945
Lippi, Fra Filippo, painter, 4950
portrait, 4945
Lips, supplied with many nerves, 2205
Liquid air, colder than ice, 4050
experiments, pictures, 4047, 4049
Liquidambar, description, 5624
picture, 5627
Liquids, how to test reaction of, 1799
known in science as fluids, 3941
shrink and expand, picture, 4369
viscous and mobile, 5020
what mobile liquids are, 2505, 5020
why some liquids mix, 37
why they run up a tube, 4825
Lisbon, city of Portugal, 3356, 3362
Lisele, Guillaume, his map, 4041
Lisgar, Lord, governor-general, 1248
Lisle, Rouget de, author of the Marseillaise, 3737, 4688; picture, 2269; poem: see Poetry Index
Lissard, Castle, in Ireland, 481
Lister, Joseph, improved microscope, 2320
Lister, Lord, and use of carbolic acid, 2507
education, 5752
pictures, 4195, 5753
what he has done for surgery, 4203, 5752-5756
why we are grateful to him, 5751
Liszt, Franz, pianist-composer, 3252
Litchfield, Grace D.: see Poetry Index
Lithium, its specific gravity, 3816
Lithuanians, peasant girls, picture, 3747
where they lived, 3626
Litmus, its use, 1799
Little auk, with picture, 1632, 1631
Little Bear constellation, its legend, 3314
Little Belt, what it is, 3598
Little Claus and Big Claus, story, 323
written by Hans Andersen, 1468
Little Dorrit, the story of the novel, 2435
Little Mermaid, by Hans Andersen, 1468
Little Problems, 102, 239, 458, 582, 723, 831, 1070, 1080, 1288, 1349, 1512, 1616, 1619, 1818
Little Mother's League, its work, 3194
Little Red Riding Hood, story, 2140; with picture in colour, face 2140
when the story got its present form, 1467
Little Red Shoes, story, with picture, 332
Little Russia, where it is, 3747
Little Women and Good Wives, story of the book, 5143
Liver, largest gland in body, 2343, 4114
Liver-leaf, the Hepatica, 2837
Liverpool, became a great city, 1096
mono-rail to Manchester, 91
Living silver, name for quicksilver, 154
Livingston, Robert, portrait, 987
Livingstone, David, African exploration, 1100
body was carried to Zanzibar, 1373
burial in Westminster Abbey, 4252
discovered the Victoria Falls, 4747
his pet chimpanzee, 602
how he died, 278
last journey, picture, 278
meeting with Stanley, picture, 284
story of his life in Africa, 282, 3324
Living things, all living things breathe, 167
how they have changed, 46
living things cast up by sea, picture, 1409
must have food to live, 168
things living around us, 611
tiniest living things, 781
two great kinds of living things, 63
two kinds of living things, picture, 64
Livonia, gained by Sweden, 3596
Livy, lived in time of Augustus, 5266
Lizard Head, the mermaid of, story, 1321
Lizards, change of colour, 2458
different kinds of lizards, 1219
lizard that breaks in two, picture, 1226
of long ago, 48; with pictures, 44, 49
pictures, in colour, 1226, 1227
the tuatera, 5570
their ears, 155
where lizards live, 1218
Llama, found in Peru, 4574
lives in South America, 275
pictures, 275, 4497, 4503
supposed to be Incas' property, 4504
what it is like, 277
Llanos, plains of the Orinoco, 4500
Llanwrin, legend of the forest of yew, 3648
Llewellyn, Prince, fought for Wales, 118
Loadline, what it is, with picture, 4565
Loadstone, attracts metals, 2113
where it is found, 4246

Lob Nor, Lake, dried up, 3074
reached by Sven Hedin, 3936
Lobelia, belongs to bellflower family, 4112
Lobsters, life-story, 2586
of Canada, 3898
picture, 2585
protection of young, 5479
why they turn red when boiled, 2623
Lock corners, used in woodwork, 1347
Lock-outs, explanation of, 4092
Locke, John, on the mind, 4732, 4939, 5026
picture, 4625
showed how we make skin sensitive, 1963
what he taught, 4621
Lock-heart, Sir Simon, carried Bruce's heart, 3084
Locks, description of, with pictures, 5371
Lockyer, Sir Norman, invented astronomical instrument, 2086
name given to element in sun's corona, 2088
Locomotion, its meaning, 3468
Locust, how men fight it, picture, 3078
its life-story, 3140
South African locust storm, picture, 3139
Locust-tree, blossom, picture, 4436
flowering, 4494
honey, 5622
pictures, 3655, 5629
Lodge, Sir Oliver, and fog dispersion, 3090
Loess, name of a soil, 106
Lofoden Islands, off Norway, 3601
Logan, Gen. John A., instituted Decoration Day, 4469
Logan, John E: see Poetry Index
Logs, brought out of Canadian woods, 3786
from Australia, picture, 1359
log jam, picture, 4095
Loire, longest river in France, 2394
Lombardo family, sculptors and painters, 1254
Lombards, settled in Italy, 2522, 3014
Lombardy, conquered by Napoleon, 3360
crown of Lombardy, 3016
province of Italy, 3012
the little Lombard sentinel, story, and pictures, 4936, 4938
Lombardy poplar, with picture, 3189
London, burnt by Northmen, 430
Fleet Street, remains found, 2887
great builders of London, 1157
Roman city, 198
telephone exchange, 350
why its policemen are called "bobbies" and "peelers," 5382
why so called, 5384

Pictures of London

birdseye view, 1750
Central Telegraph Office, 3523
map of part of City, 1750
monument to fire of London, 5009
Pool of London, 2076
water that comes to London, 35
London Bridge, first bridge, 19
picture, 4838
London Company, land granted to the, 513
London pride, a wild flower, 5271
its family, 4112
Lonely old woman of Morocco, story, 5316
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, life, 1479
pictures, 1475, 1479
poems: see Poetry Index
Long-glanded snake, its poison gland, 1378
Long Island, battle of, 988
Longitude, what it is, 3036
Longnor, the white lady of, legend, 465
Long Parliament, sat for twelve years, 1023
Longships Lighthouse, picture, 4427
Longstone Lighthouse, 1733; picture, 1735
Longstreet, General, at Chickamauga, 2018
Long-tailed bird of paradise, 1738
Long-tailed ichneumon, picture, 3257
Loofah, what it is, 3434
Lookout Mountain, battle of, 2018
Lord of the Lions, story, 2608
Lord of the White Elephant, 1880
Lord of the Yellow Land, 106
Lords, of the grey and white castles, story, with pictures, 1897
Lorenzo, the Magnificent, art patron, 2784
made Florence a centre of learning, 3156
pictures, 607, 4169, 5025
Loris, kind of lemur, 608
Lorne, Marquis of, as governor, 1248
Lorraine, Claude, portrait, 4945
story of his life, 4954
Lorraine, given up to Germany, 2277
taken by the French, 2528
Lotus, Egyptians use for decoration, 3374
making patterns with lotus, picture, 3375
Loudan, Mouat, his picture of Elaine, 1184
Louis VII., of France, 1589
Louis VIII., of France, 598
Louis IX., of France, pictures, 1591, 2063
took part in the Crusades, 1592, 2066
Louis XI., of France, a good king, 2069
at war with Charles the Bold, 3460
visiting his peasants, picture, 2069
Louis XII., of France, how he treated the cruel nobleman, story, 3647
Louis XIV., of France, bought Dunkirk, 1028
kept the Germans from the Rhine, 2528
reigned over seventy years, 2070
said, "The Pyrenees are no more," 2392
wanted to reinstate James II., 2708
went to war with England, 1029, 2540
Louis XV., of France, his death, 2267
persecuted the Protestants, 2394
Louis XVI., of France, among his people, picture, 2069
as a locksmith, 2268
began to reign when young, 2267
condemned to death, 2272
execution, 1141, 4060
flight from Paris, picture, 4057
in the Temple prison, picture, 4058
portrait, 4053
revolution against him, 4053, 4054
tried to carry out reforms, 2069
tried to escape from France, 2270
Louis XVIII., of France, 4364
Louisa, queen of Prussia, and the cornflower, story, 1677
insulted by Napoleon, 2575
Louisburg, battle of, 881, 884
captured, 540
flourishing, 5604
Louise, Lake, picture, 5608
Louisiana, admitted, 1824, 3534
description of, 5985
discovery, 264
its industries, 5985
purchase of, 1396, 3534, 3538
secedes, 2010, 3536
settled, 1824, 4036
Lounsbury, Charles, his will, 5203
Louvre (Le), description of, with pictures, 5333
Love, its value in the world, 5850
laughs at locksmiths, story, 1525
may vary, 1648
that is stronger than death, story, 4071
Love (The) of a Mother's Heart, picture, 5885
Love-bird, parrot, 1747; picture, 1743
Love-in-a-mist, flower, 233
Lover, Samuel, poem: see Poetry Index
wrote Rory O'More, 3743
Low Countries: see Netherlands
Lowell, James Russell, his life, 1484
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1475
Lowell, Professor, his discoveries, 3072
Lower Canada, as a province, 745, 1239
Loyola, St. Ignatius de, founds an order, 5812
his life, 3990
picture, 3981
Lubbock, Sir John: see Avebury
Lubeck, joined Hanseatic League, 2526
Lucca oil, use in making scent, 1501
Lucerne, description of, 5676
monument to the Swiss Guards 1804, 2272; picture, 2963
Lucerne, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960, 2964
Lu-chu Islands, south of Japan, 363
Lucius, British king, 4635
Luck, a box of good luck, story, 2304
what it is, 1271
Lucknow, siege, 1099, 1706
Lucretia, wife of a Roman noble, 413
Lucy, Sir Thomas, 5963
Ludwig I., of Bavaria, 2755
Ludwig II., of Bavaria, 3252
Lugworm, 2587; picture, 2589

Luke, Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Lukin, Lionel, invented the lifeboat, 4429
Lullaby, what it is, 470
Luminous things, how they differ from non-luminous, 5178
what they are, 3977, 5043
Lump fish, how many eggs it lays, 201
Lump-sucker, picture, 208
Lundy's Lane, battle of, 1399, 3901
Lung-fish, breathes by lungs, 2446
can be brought alive from America, 2675
picture, 2447
Lungs, bellows in Jack's house, 6252
how the air gets into our lungs, 1787
how the lung is made, 1636
life and the lungs, 1633
pictures, 1633, 1636, 1637
position inside chest, 1581, 1634
purify the blood, 1583
Lungwort, its family, 4112
Lupercus, Roman god, 4516
Lusitania, Roman province in Spain, 3353
Luther, Martin, and St. Peter's Church, 4948
defied the pope, 2527, 2708
great hymn-maker, 1996
pictures, 1999
Lutzen, battle of, 2528
Luxor, ruins of temples, 4787, 5823
statue of Rameses II., picture, 5007
Luzon, scenes on, picture, 2185
Lycurgus, settled laws of Sparta, 5124
Lydia, a brave little Quakeress, 4531
conquest by Cyrus, 5058
Lyell, Sir Charles, great geologist, 3228
his life, 853; portrait, 851
Lynn, Ethel: see Poetry Index
Lynx, 49, 140; picture, 136
Lyons, city, 2394; picture, 2397
Lyre, musical instrument, 1015
Lyre-bird, 1746, 2061; picture, 1743
Lyric, of many kinds, 343
what it is, 93
what it is used for, 94
Lysicrates, monument at Athens, 5004
picture, 5008
Lysippus, great sculptor, 4160
Lyte, Henry Francis, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1999
wrote hymns, 2000
Lyttelton, port of New Zealand, 1464
Lytton, Edward Bulwer, Lord, life, 2310
portrait, 2307

M

McAdam, John Loudon, made roads, 158
M'Alpin, Kenneth: see Kenneth M'Alpin
McCarroll, James: see Poetry Index
Macao, settlement in China, 109
woman and child, picture, 109
Macaroni, drying process, picture, 3022
preparation of wheat, 2925, 3022
Macaulay, Lord, his life, 4686; with portrait, 4675
poems: see Poetry Index
wrote Lays of Ancient Rome, 1403
Macaw, parrot, 1747; pictures, 51, 1741
Macbeth, usurped throne of Scotland, 3079
Maccabeus, Judas, Jewish general, 6220
McClellan, George B., and the Army of the Potomac, 2014
forced to retreat, 2016
placed in command, 2013
McClellan, Isaac: see Poetry Index
M'Clure, Sir Robert, explorer, 4724
portrait, 4725
McCormick, Cyrus Hall, as inventor, 2668
Macdonald, George, castle on the cliff, a story, 5597
poems: see Poetry Index
wrote fairy tales, 1474
Macdonald, Sir John A., as premier, 1246
chairman of Canadian delegation, 1244
life, work and death, 1248, 4299; with picture, 4301
resignation and return, 1247
Macdonough, Thomas, commander American fleet, 2902
picture, 2899
Macdougall, William, as lieutenant-governor, 1246
McDowell, Gen. Irvin, at Bull Run, 2013
Macdowell, Patrick, work on Albert Memorial, 5004
Macedon, a province of Turkey, 3224
became a Roman province, 5130
conquest of Greece, 5130
formed a compact against Basil II., 3154
powerful Greek kingdom, 1304
shepherd, picture, 3225
war with Rome, 5264
Macedonian, the, and the frigate United States, 1398, 2902
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy: see Poetry Index
McGill University, 6184
picture, 6185
Machairodus, tiger, picture, 44
Machine, could a, go on for ever, 5958
Machinery, agricultural, 2668
can a machine be made to count? 5640
efficiency of: see Efficiency of machinery
how it produces heat, 4366
inventions, 2667
machine worked by the sun, picture, 4365
to be run by alcohol, 1872
why we cannot get a perfect machine, 4368
Macintosh, Charles, made first waterproofs, 5678
Mackay, A. H., portrait, 5236
Mackay, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
song, 3740
Mackenzie, Alexander, premier of Canada, 1247
Mackenzie, David, discovery of, 5147
MacKenzie, Duncan Stewart, portrait, 5236
Mackenzie, William Lyon, political leader, 746
Mackenzie, a part of New Zealand, picture, 1461
Mackenzie, Canadian district, 1247
Mackenzie River, discovered, 5147
Mackerel, fish, 202; picture, 203
McKinley, William, administration, 3538
ancestral home, 5463
assassination, 2418, 3538
picture, 3532
Mackintosh, whence the name, 5678
why it keeps us dry, 683
McLennan, William: see Poetry Index
MacMillan, Donald B., companion of Peary, 5212
discovered Greely's old camp, 5214
MacMonnies, Frederick, sculpture of, 3810, 3812, 4850
MacNally, Leonard, wrote a song, 3741
Madagascar, belongs to France, 2400, 4262
Madison, Dolly, her portrait, 387
in White House, 389
Madison, James, administration, 3534
as president, 1389, 1398, 1825
picture, 1395, 3532
Madison Square, with picture, 4310, 4311
Madison Square Garden, exhibitions in, 4310
Madonna, and Child, pictures, 4589
Madonna lily, 1509, 5271
pictures, 1509, 5278
Madras, captured by the French, 1704
English factory set up, 1702
its harbour, 1548
practically governed by British, 4037
trading posts in and near, 4036
Madrid, capital of Spain, 3356, 3358
Mæcenas, patron of poets, 5218
Maelar, Lake, in Sweden, 3600
Maelstrom, famous whirlpool, 4743
Maeterlinck, Maurice, story of the Blue Bird, 5083
Magazine, how to start a school magazine, and pictures, 4767
Magdalena River, 4574
Magdeburg, sugar is made there, 2750
Magellan, Ferdinand, his discoveries, 60, 4502; portrait, 60
Magellan Straits, and their position, 4500; picture, 4499
why so called, 60
Magenta, battle of, picture, 3021
Mageroe Island, 3601
Maggiore, Lake, its position, 2960, 30
Maggots, of moths, 5524
Magic answers, a game, 2137
Magic boy fiddler, of Sicily, story, 557
Magic carpet, the, story, and picture, 1683

Magician, the magician's jacket, and picture, 1615
the story of the magician's forbidden room, and pictures, 1671
Magic-lantern, for picture postcards, 99
how the light is got, 1195
how to make a magic-lantern, and pictures, 2767
Magic pen of truth, story, 2092
Magic scissors, the boy conjurer's, 836
Magic slippers, a pair of, story, 2606
Magic square, problem, 2350, 2489
Magic string, trick, and picture, 101
Magic tinder-box, story, and picture, 4126
Magic tumbler, trick, 2132
Magna Carta, 598, 4715
not signed by King John, 5524
Magnesia, battle of, 5264
Magnesia, for cleaning teeth, 2100
Magnesium, exists in the sun, 2088
Magnet, experiments with, 2119
how the Poles attract and repel each other, 5255
moving steel, a picture, 5556

See also Electro-magnet

Magnetic needle, how it turns to Poles, 5253
registers change of sun's surface, 2084
Magnetism, electricity and magnetism, 5253
Faraday's discoveries, 2120
in the earth and sun, 5254
Magnifying glass, how it makes the sun burn paper, 2880
why it makes things look bigger, and picture, 42
Magpie, egg, picture, 1744
pictures, 1847, 2213
robs other birds' nests, 1848
Magpie moth, picture in colour, face 2982
Magyars, ancestors of Hungarians, 2576
founded Hungary, 2854, 5712
invaded Italy, 3014
invading Austria, picture, 2850
Maharajah, prince in India, 1552; picture, 1701
Mahdi, rebellion in Egypt, 4260
Mahmud, of Ghurni, Mussulman, 1700
Mahogany, what it is like, 4998
Mahoney, F. S., poem: see Poetry Index
Mahout, elephant-keeper, 6154
Mahratta, war with the British, 1706
Maia, goddess, legend of, 4518; with picture, 4517
May sacred to, 4533
Maidenhair fern, 3296
Mail-coach, how it began. 4380
Maine, and the white pine, 5438
local holidays in, 4470
state of, admitted, 1826, 3534
Maine, the, sinking of, 2188, 3538
Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedey, Sieur de, picture of statue of, Montreal, 2246
Maize, its value as food, 2926; picture, 2923
stem under microscope, picture, 2321
Majuba Hill, Boer victory at, 1770
Malacca, obtained from the Dutch, 1879
Malapterurus, the thunderer fish, 2451
Malaria, germ, picture, 3143
how it is caused, 1386, 3145
how it is prevented, 3146
symptoms, 4549
what causes it, 5641, 5850
Malayans, invaded Japan, 364
Malays, a kind of fowl, 1513
Malay States, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Malcolm Canmore, king of Scotland, 3079
Malic acid, found in apples, 1799, 4749
Malines, woollen manufacture, 3458
Mallet, Claude, rebellion, 330
Mallet, David, song, 568
wrote a play with James Thompson, 3738
Mallet, Edward, British ambassador, 319
Mallow, common, picture, 4284
Malope, plant, picture, 5280
Malplaquet, battle of, 2530
Malta, history of Malta, 1875
surrendered to the British, picture, 1879
Mamelukes, how they rose to power, 4256
ruled Egypt, 2912
Mammals, have a backbone, 661
the highest group of animals, 663
Mammoth, lived in this country, 192
pictures, 44, 5567
Mammoth, remains on the Arctic shores, 3725
what it is, 47
Mammoth Cave, description, 583
its stalactites, with picture, 4816
Man, Isle of, giants and the Isle of Man, legend, 3166
water-wheel at Laxey, picture, 2108
Man who broke the news, 6201
Manakin, bird, 1748; picture, 1736
Manaos, a port of Brazil, 4567
Manatee, animal, and picture, 1087, 1090
Manchuria, a province of China, 3752, 105
Manchus, became the rulers of China, 112
Manchu lady and gentleman, picture, 109
Mandrill, baboon, and picture, 607, 603
Manetho, his history of Egypt, 4792
Manganese, in Canada, 5600
Manila Bay, battle of, 2184, 2188
Manila hemp, is made into rope, 3991
pictures, 3991, 3992
Manitoba, admitted to confederation, 220, 1246
education in, 5234
minerals, 5599
nitrates in its soil, 3341
province of Canada, 214, 216, 5366
Manlius, Capitolinus, defended Capitol, 554
Manlius Torquatus, Titus, consul, 2630
Manny, Sir Walter, burned Hennebont, 2478
Man-of-war, animal, picture, 2337
Mantel-border, in appliqué work, how to make, and picture, 4996
Mantis, a strange insect, 3263
Manu, a law-giver of the Hindoos, 1700
Manure, how to manure soil, 2254, 4462
keeps the ground moist, 3514
why it makes plants grow, 3973
Manuzio, Aldo, a famous printer, 3574
Manx cat, 1573; picture, 505
Many-banded mullet, picture in colour, face 200
Maoris, Maori chief, picture, 1463
natives of New Zealand, 1459, 4038
Map, America, 8
birdseye view of Ireland, 5462
how the maps are made, 1749
making maps in sand, and pictures, 3821
Switzerland, part of, 5670
Maple-leaf, the emblem of Canada, 219, 3783
Maple-tree, pictures, 696, 3187
red, blossoms of, 2835
silver, blossoms of, 2835
striped, with pictures, 4489, 4490, 5621
sugar, 2461, 2835, 5622; picture, 5625
the Maple-tree, 2461
yields sugar, 693, 2461
Marabou stork, 1956; picture, 1953
Marat, Jean Paul, killed by Charlotte Corday, 2274, 4062; portrait, 4053
Marathon, battle of, 1803, 5062, 5129
Marathon race, how the runners fed, 3111
Marble, Carrara marble, 3022
its specific gravity, 3816
what it is made of, 1669, 1798
Marbled white butterfly, 2992
Marble Faun, extract from the book, 5432
Marbles, game, 5106
March, how it got its name, 4516
March to the Sea, Sherman's, 2020
Marconi, Guglielmo, invented wireless telegraphy, 2476; portrait, 2467
Marcus Aurelius, emperor of Rome, 533, 5795, 5802
his life and rule as emperor, 5796
his sayings, 5797
on disliking people, 5283; picture, 534
picture, 5799
Mardi Gras, in New Orleans, 5985
Marduk, god of Assyria, 4981
Marengo, battle of, 2274
Margaret, daughter of Henry VII., 841, 3086
Margaret, Maid of Norway, 748, 3086
Margaret, of Anjou, wife of Henry VI. of England, fled to France, 756
in the Wars of the Roses, 2533
saved by a robber, picture, 755
Margaret, St., 3079; picture, 3080
Margaret River Cave, Western Australia, stalactites in, and picture, 1296
Margarine, why it is a good food, 2793
Marguerites, how to make of paper, 4140
picture, 579

Marhaus, Sir, killed by Tristram, 3211
Marian Harland: see Mrs. M. V. H. Terhune
Maria Theresa, of Austria, appeal to the Hungarians, 5712; picture, 2853
fled to Hungary, 2530
story of her last sacrifice, 1141
took part of Poland, 2578
Marie Antoinette, queen of France, her early years as queen, 2267
how she died, 2272, 4060
pictures, 1141, 4053, 4057, 4058
Marie Louise, wife of Napoleon, 2858
Marietta, settlement and naming of, 1822
Marigold, marsh, 5035
picture, 5033
Marine or Naval Commission, appointed, 2897
Marion, Francis, and the sweet-potatoes, 990
portrait, 985
Marionette, the living marionette, an entertainment, with pictures, 2249
Maritime Provinces, of Canada, with pictures, 5601
Maritza River, in Turkey, 3149, 3224
Marius, Gaius, Roman general, 417, 5265
Marjorie, in the Tale of a Shop-window, 5691
Mark, king of Cornwall, 3212
Markham, Edwin: see Poetry Index
Marlborough, John Churchill, Duke of, favourite motto, 1029
his victories, 565, 2530, 2540
Marlborough, Sarah, Duchess of, a favourite of Queen Anne, 2540
how she sat in rags at Westminster, with picture, 4640
Marlborough, New Zealand province, 1464
Marlinespike, used by sailors, 235
what it is, 4566; with picture, 4565
Marlowe, Christopher, a poet, 3330
his "blank verse," 5750
his "jigging rhymes," 5750
poems: see Poetry Index
Marmont, A., Napoleon's marshal, 4362
Marmora, Sea of, 3149
Marmoset, monkey, 608; picture, 607
Marmot, animal, 670
dwelling, 5416; picture, 667
Marne River, joins the Seine, 2394
Marpessa, choice of Marpessa, story, 1432
Marpessa spider, stalking a fly, picture, 3301
Marquette, Father, a Jesuit missionary, 880
explorations and death, 264
the priest who loved the Indians, picture, 6025
visited site of Chicago, 5513
Marram, grass, and picture, 1334
Marryat, Frederick, his books:
Jacob Faithful, with picture, 2197
Masterman Ready, with picture, 2025
Midshipman Easy, with picture, 2200
Peter Simple, 2028
Marrying a rope, with picture, 3284
Mars, a Roman god of war, 1940, 4533
how the Romans worshipped him, 4516
picture, 4516
Mars, a planet, 146
an artist's dream of the city of Mars, picture, 6202
dryness of, 3004, 3072
has no mountains, 3229
has two moons, 2282
has water on it, 3382
how far it is from the sun, 150
how it got its name, 2234
its atmosphere, 4321, 5024
its canals, 4120
its continents pointed to the south, 3071
its inhabitants, 3436
likeness to the earth, 1949
pictures, 2425
what is known about it, 2426
Marsden, Samuel, missionary, 1460
Marseillaise, The, patriots march to Paris, 2270, 2272
story of the song, 3737
written by Rouget de Lisle, 1121, 2269
Marseilles, its trade, 2398; picture, 2397
where it is, 2394
Marshall, Thomas Riley, picture, 5055
Marsh bent grass, picture, 2980
Marsh carex, with picture, 4968
Marsh-elder, description of, 5190
picture, 5189
Marsh-gas, causes the will-o'-the-wisp, 3542
has no smell, 4628
what it is, 1289, 1870
Marsh mallow, picture, 5189
Marsh mallows, how to make, 3513
Marsh marigolds, 2839, pictures, 3735
Marsh woundwort, 4970; picture, 4967
Marston Moor, battle of, 1109, 1888, 1895
Marsupials, description, 5479
what they are, 860
Marten, description, 4820
Martin V., pope, 4950
Martin, Don, in Mexican Legend, 5231
Martin, Homer, life and art, 4151
picture by, 4156
Martin, Jenny, tale of, 5422
Martin, bird, its history, 2210, 2212; pictures, 2211
purple, 3494
Martin Chuzzlewit, story of book, 2637
Martinea, battle of, 1304
Martinique, earthquake in, 1878
Martino, Giovanni di, sculptor, 1254
Martynia seed-pod, picture, 3833
Martyrs of the English Reformation, 5067
Marvel du jour, moth, picture, 3413
Marvell, Andrew, how he refused a bribe, story, with picture, 4557
poems: see Poetry Index
worked with Milton, 3336
Marvin, Ross G., death, 5213
Peary's secretary, 5212
Mary, daughter of Charles I. of England, 1024
Mary, duchess of Burgundy, 3460
Mary, of Guise, 3088
Mary, of Modena, wife of James II., 1029
Mary, queen of Scots, her life, 846, 3088
married Francis II., 2068
pictures, 847, 3087
Mary I., of England, daughter of Henry VIII., 2534, 5947
her reign, 845
married Philip of Spain, 3356
Mary II., of England, became queen, 2535
married William of Orange, 3463
Mary-buds, the Marsh-marigold, 2839
"Mary Elizabeth," candy merchant, 3066
Maryland, colony of, 520
remains in Union, 2012
slave state, 2010
Maryland, My Maryland, history of song, 2957
Marzipan, how to make, 3512
Masaccio, his painting, The Tribute Money, 4588
his work as a painter, 4586
Mascagni, Pietro, composer, 3252
Masegne family, famous sculptors, 1254
Masham, Mrs., a favourite of Queen Anne, 2540
Maskelyne, Nevil, his invention, 1662
Mason, James M., a Confederate commissioner, 2014
Mason, John, founded the New Hampshire Colony, 525
Mason, Sir Josiah, made metal pens, 3400
Mason-bird, nests of, 5784
Mason spider, the trapdoor spider, 3302
Mass, a Roman Catholic service, 3243
Mass, difference between mass and weight, 543
in weights and measures, 3671
Massachusetts, local holidays in, 4470
Massachusetts Bay Colony, founded, 518
religion of, 524
Masséna, André, Napoleon's marshal, 4362
Massif Central, high lands in France, 2392
Massinger, Philip, a poet, 3330
Mast, different kinds, 3913
picture, 4565
some of the parts of a mast, 4566
Masterman Ready, story of the book, with picture, 2025
Mastodon, elephant, 50; pictures, 44, 3679
Mat, how to make a wool mat, with picture, 2486
Matabele, a people of Africa, 1766
Matapan, Cape, its rocks, 737
Match, how it is made, with pictures, 2358
its history, with pictures, 774
pulling one match through another, trick, with picture, 718
tricks to do with matches, with pictures, 103, 1818, 3611
why a match lights, 309

Match, why it flares up when held upside down, 4823
why it goes out when we blow it, 160
why it strikes, 773
Matchbox, chest of drawers, with picture, 103
trick with, 336
Match-stand, how to model it, 6061
Mate, Paraguayan tea, 4568
Materialism, of present-day people, 4439
what it means, 4439, 4731
Mat grass, picture, 2982
Mathematical optics, 5178
Mattathias, his rebellion, 117
Matter, a kind of electricity, 5255
does not disappear at absolute zero, 4049
how it may exist, 837
how its atoms set up waves, 5043
how movement changes matter, 3465
made up of elements, 637
matter not found on the earth, 5023
movements of atoms, 4342
of the body, 1443
the different kinds of matter, 838, 3941
Matterhorn, mountain, 2960; picture, 2958
Matthew, St., in Ethiopia, 2330
Matthias, king of Hungary, 5716
his library the Corvina, 5716
Mattress, when sleeping out, 4032
Maud, daughter of Henry I., of Engalnd, 592
granted land to abbey at Reading, 592
helped by David I. of Scotland, 3080
story of her life, 2532
wars with Stephen, 594, 2702
Maud, wife of Henry I. of England, 592
Mauretania, ship, with picture, 2473
Maurice, prince of Orange, 3462
Mauritius Islands, taken from French, 1876
Mausoleum, tomb of King Mausolus, picture, 5566
Mauve, colour, discovered, 2507
Maximilian, emperor of Mexico, 4390
Maximilian I., emperor of Holy Roman Empire, married Duchess of Burgundy, 3460
tomb in Innsbruck Cathedral, 2854
was a Hapsburg, 2527
Maximinius, cruelty to St. Catherine, 1010
Maxwell, James Clerk, on electric waves of light, 5042
pressure of light teaching, 1775, 5040
May, flower, a name for hawthorn, 3449
May, month, how it got its name, 4518
Mayas, an ancient American tribe, 4384
Mayence, a German city, 2754
Mayflower, Pilgrim Fathers' voyage, 1022
Mayflower, Canada, 2841
May fly, 3262; picture, 3259
Maynard, John, how he steered a ship on fire to safety, with picture, 3659
May-pinks: see Arbutus, Trailing
Mazagan, Moroccan seaport, picture, 4255
Maze, a puzzle, 5358
Mazzini, Joseph, his work for Italy, 4100
portraits, 4097, 4841
Meade, Gen'l George G., at Gettysburg, 2016
picture, 2017
Meadow barley, with picture, 1339
Meadow foxtail grass, picture, 2977
Meadow grasses, pictures, 1341, 2979
Meadowlarks, 3488
Meadow pipit, egg, picture in colour, 1744
Meadow-rue, Alpine, picture, 4832
description, 5036
picture, 5023
Meadow soft grass, picture, 1343
Meadowsweet, use as medicine, 4964
what it is like, 4966; with picture, 4964
Measure for Measure, story of play, 549
Measurement, by beaver-skins, 5150
by metric system, 5641
curious way of measuring a tree, 5900
how high is the hat, 5900
how things are measured, 3669
how to measure the pressure of the atmosphere, 3944
of heights in South America, 5666
of things from a distance, with picture, 3134, 3135
size and weight of things, 3813
to measure a stream, 6013
to measure a tower with a looking-glass, picture, 5918
Meat, American, 2658
value as food, 3213
Meat extract, value as food, 2699
Mecca, pilgrimages, 3876; picture, 3001
Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, 984
holiday celebrating, 4470
Medea, daughter of Æetes, 186
who helped Jason, 186
Medes, attacked Athens, 1803
defeated Assyrians, 4982
growth of kingdom, 5057
settled in Asia, 5057
their religion, 5058
union with Persia, 5058
wars with Mesopotamia, 4974
Medici, Catherine de, mother of three kings, 2068
planned St. Bartholomew's Day, 2070
Medici, Lorenzo de: see Lorenzo the Magnificent
Medici, Marie de, wife of Henry IV. of France, 2070
Medici family, pensioned Botticelli, 4950
their great power, 3018
Medicine, the world's great doctors, 4195
of Canadian Indians, 2773
why it seems nasty, 3089
Medicine Hat, description of town of, 5370
Medina, pilgrimages made to, 3876
Mediterranean Sea, has a strong British fleet, 1875
people round, 194
Medium, what it is, 4581
Medusa, picture, 2334
Megalosaurus, a lizard that ate flesh, 48
Meissonier, Jean Louis, his picture of the battle of Friedland, 2273
Melanesia, forms part of Australasia, 1466
Melbourne, the capital of Victoria, 1358
Melchers, Gari, an artist, 4152
Mellville, David, first lighted house with gas, 657
Melons, 642; picture in colour, 650
Melville Bay, picture, 4721
Memorial Day, History of, 4469
Memory, and education, 4794
association of ideas in, 5029
how it depends on attention, 4796
how it may be trained, 821, 5019
how repetition helps it, 4795
how to think, 5025
what an act of memory involves, 4794
what it is, 4793, 4939
when it is at its best, 4794
why old people remember things of long ago, 4794
why we cannot remember what happened when we were babies, 2458
why we forget some things, 2458
Memphis, built by Menes, 4974

MEN AND WOMEN

Child's Book of Men and Women

The following are the actual headings of the chapters in this section. The separate entries appear below and in their proper places in the index.

Chatterton, the wonderful boy, 5317
Men and Women, Antonio's wonderful lion, 5841
Cleopatra of the Nile, 5703
conquerors of the sea, 2467
D'ye ken John Peel? 5493
early leaders of the Church, 4707
extraordinary man, an, 5838
famous American writers, 1475
famous kings of England, 2701
famous makers of Rome, 4945
famous men of science, 851
famous modern thinkers, 4097
finding the South Pole, 5051
four great English poets, 3827
gloomy (the) King of Spain, 5498
great builders of London, 1157
great composers of music, 3243
great thinkers, 4617
heroes of the nations, 117
Jenny Lind, 5495
kings and queens of Scotland, 3079
life of Confucius, 5580
makers of beautiful things, pictures, 6123
makers of telegraphs and telephones, 4313

Men and Women, man who was "never a boy," 5758
Margaret Fell, the Quaker, 5835
men of the great rebellion, 1887
men who found electricity, 2113
men who gave us printing, 3567
men who made the railways, 609
men who made the world known, 53
Mohammed and his book, 5889
Mrs. Hemans, the children's poet, 5468
Nelson, Wellington, Napoleon, 4355
peasant girl and empress, 5321
Scotch lad who became a millionaire, 6275
Sir Walter Raleigh, 5393
slaves who became famous, 2909
some famous monks, 3981
some famous reformers, 3697
some founders of religions, 2995
some great English writers, 4675
some sayings of Confucius, 5584
story of Lord Lister, 5751
the builders of Florence, 2779
the emperors of Rome, 527
the explorers of Africa, 279
the first great men of Rome, 413
the French revolutionists, 4053
the great men of Greece, 1301
the great poets since Milton, 3903
the great story-tellers, 1725, 2307
the makers of Venice, 1249
the men of the Crusades, 1585
the men who found Australia, 353
the men who gave us light, 653
the men who mapped the skies, 1655
the mother of Thomas à Becket, 5757
the planter of oak trees, 6128
the priest who loved the Indians, 6025
the queens of England, 2532
the world's great doctors, 4195
the writers of the hymns, 1995
the writers of the songs, 3737
thinker on a throne, 5795
thousand years of kings, 5941
twelve British statesmen, 2379
twelve great painters, 757
two men I honour, 5398
stories of the saints, 1007
uncrowned (an) American Queen, 4907
Victor Hugo, king of men, 6155
waiting for Shakespeare, 5745
what Confucianism means, 5581
William Postel, 5470
women story-tellers, 2591
writers of others lands, 5217
writers of the fairy books, 1467
Men, aboriginal man, picture, 51
appearance in America, 13
can only exist on earth, 3436
did not always write, 3978
drawing of man from squares, 1073
height has not changed much, 2673
homes of man in all ages, picture, 621
how man conquered the earth, 624
how races are being destroyed, 3077
little man by the secret shore, story, and picture, 4928
man does not possess less ribs than woman, 5524
man's sociability, 5281
man who disappeared, story, 1112
man who drove downstairs, 5694
man who gave away, story, and picture, 2166
man who knew no fear, story, 128
man who loved children, story, 4177
man who thought of his comrades, story, 4958
men who first wrote English, 6019
men who mapped the skies, 1655
probably always talked, 3978
search for a happy, 5689
the first men lived in trees and caves, 50
the man who saved his son, story, 1734
two men I honour, 5398
when men were good, story, 2092
where mankind probably first lived, 3005
Menagerie race, game, with picture, 4560
Menai Straits, bridge, 19
Mendelssohn, Felix Bartholdy, how he worked as a boy, 3373
story of his life, 3250, 6224; portrait, 3243
Mendelssohn, Moses, reformer, 6224
Mending, how to make old things new, 3515
the right way to mend things, 4249
Mendoza, Antonio de, gold-hunting expedition, 4505
Menelaus, husband of Helen of Troy, 67, 1683
Menendez des Aviles, Pedro, founded St. Augustine, 262
Menes, king of Egypt, 4785, 4974
Men-kau-Ra, a king of Egypt, 4785
Mentone, ancient caves at, 2673
Merak, a star, 2612; pictures, 2611, 2613, 2617
Mercator's projection, with picture, 1751
Merchant of Venice, The, play, 316
Mercia, an old Saxon kingdom, 428
Mercury, a liquid element, 1290
element, denser than water, 542
first used in thermometers, 4371
how to tell if it is pure, 2130
its specific gravity, 3816
looks like water-silver, 1670
mixtures of mercury, 1869
not attracted by a surface, 160
Torricelli's experiment with, 3942
what it is, 154
what it is used for, 1294
why iron can float on it, 3757
why it does not wet our hands, 3694
will not rise in a tube, 4825
Mercury, lent aid to Perseus, 1049
bronze figure discovered at Herculaneum, picture, 6136
how the planet got its name, 2234
Mercury and the woodman, fable, 2939
messenger of the gods, 462, 4518
planet, distance from sun, 150
what is known about it, 2423
with Venus, picture, 2425
Meredith, George, famous writer, 2316,
on names, 4047
wrote a poem to the skylark, 5137
Merida, an ancient town in Spain, 3352
Meridians of longitude, what they are, with picture, 1750, 1751
Merino sheep, and picture, 377, 378
Merkab, a canopy on a camel's back, 6037
Merlin, a bird, and picture, 1845, 1846
Merlin, the wizard, 868, 1680
Mermaid, animals mistaken for, 1088
the mermaid's pool, legend, 465
Merope, daughter of Ænopion: see Hero
Merrimac, the, and Monitor, 2015
Merry-go-round, garden, how to make, 5915
Merrymind, the little fiddler, story, with picture, 4375
Merv, railway to Afghanistan, 3932
Mesmerism, what it is, 2485
Mesophytes, a class of plants, 5031
Mesopotamia, its people, 4974
part of Asiatic Turkey, 3873
separates Persia from Arabia, 3874
story of its past, 4971
the mounds and their relics, 4971
Messages at night, flashing, how it may be done, 6250
Messalina, wife of Claudius, 530
Metal, a good conductor of heat, 4183
can it be poisoned? 5486
compounds of metals are alkalies, 1799
dug out of the ground, 288
exists in stars, 2719
extraction of, 5537
good conductor of electricity, 1293
how it got into the earth, 4234
minor metals in Canada, 5599
mixtures of metals are called alloys, 1870
moved by electro-magnet, 5471
used in chemical compounds, 1797
what it is, 1292
what the fatigue of metals is, 3978
when men used metal implements, 622
why it lets light through when beaten thin, 3861
Metallic stars, what they are, 2719
Metal pens, when they came into use, 3400
Metcalfe, Sir Charles, as governor, 1242
Meteorites, pictures, 145, 2500
what people thought they were, 1577
what they are, 1863, 1946, 2499, 3687
Meteorology, science of the weather, 250
Meteors, circle round the sun, 152

Meteors, path crossed by the earth, picture, 5201
what they are, 2499
Methodist Church, founded by Wesley, 1996
Methyl-alcohol, is used in making methylated spirits, 1871
Methylated spirit, how it is made, 1871
Metre, a standard of measure, 3670
Metric system, what is the advantage of the, 5641
what it is, 3670
Metropolitan Museum of Art, founded, 4149
Metz, battle of, 2580
Meunier, Constantin, as a sculptor, 4162
his statue of miner resting, 4169
Meuse River, in Netherlands, 3455
Mexico, added to Spain's dominions, 3356
arms, picture, 4381
became independent, 3360
conquest of, 260
Cortez entering city of, 5089
flag, 4388
flag, picture in colour, 1640
history, 4381
horses introduced into, 269
left to Spanish, 4036
legends of, 5231
Mexico and Central America, map, 4383
products, 4386
railway, picture, 4387
territory given over by, 3535, 3536
war with United States, 3535, 4388
Mexico, city, building of, 4383
cathedral, picture, 4391
Mexico, Gulf of, its shape, 4381
Meyerbeer, Giacomo, composer, 3252
Mica, in Canada, 5600
where it is found, 4246
Mica-schist, a rock, 4246, 5198
Michael, tsar of Russia, 3628
Michael Angelo, and Vittoria Colonna, picture, 4947
chief sculptures, 4161
helped to design St. Peter's Cathedral, 3020
his ceiling of Sistine Chapel, 4949, 4951
his picture, The Holy Family, 4589
his statue, Lorenzo de Medici, 4169, 5025
his statue of Moses, 4947
message to Paul VI., 4951
opinion of Donatello's St. George, 27
portrait, 4945
portrait-statue of, 4848
story of his life, 4950
was born in Florence, 2790
work as a painter, 4586
working on picture of Last Judgment, picture, 4953
Michigan, admitted, 1828, 3535
Michigan, Lake, 1240
Mickle, William Julius: see Poetry Index
Microbes, are of different kinds, 903
can stop living and start again, 4052
have no smaller microbes on them, 4743
help to make cream, 4340
how they flourish in milk, 2795
how they increase, 3383
live in the soil, 3342
one of the earliest forms of life, 170
picture, 785
supply nitrogen to plants, 3340
what they are and do, 781
wood is rotted by, 1988
Micronesia, part of Australasia, 1466
Microscope, cannot show the atoms in wood, 4342
familiar things under, picture, 2321
how to use, 2974
little girl looking through, picture, 2319
makes things look larger, 781
picture of, 2320
showing names of its parts, picture, 2974
story of, 2319
Midas, king of Thrace, 556
Midday, where the sun is at, 78
Midge, a kind of mosquito, 3146
Midshipman Easy, the story of the book, with picture, 2200
Midsummer Night's Dream, A, one of Shakespeare's plays, with picture, 312, 313
Midway Island, note about, 2190
Mignonette, an annual, 233
Mignonette, picture, 4419
wild, 4424
Migration, of birds, 511, 2210
Mikado, the emperor of Japan, 363
Milan, an historic city, 3016
Milan, a wealthy manufacturing town, 3024
Milan Cathedral, is built of marble, 618
one of the wonders of the world, 3016
pictures, 619, 1179
the brave cardinal of Milan, 1179
Mildenhall, Sir John, his visit to Akbar, picture, 1698
Mildew, how to cure plants, 1198, 3726
Miles, Alfred H.: see Poetry Index
Miles, Nelson A., captures Porto Rico, 2188
Milford Sound, New Zealand, 1459
Milk, contains much water, 1170
either acid or alkaline, 1799
how a cow makes milk, 1573
its specific gravity, 3816, 3817
law of watering milk, 3817
microbes in, 903
not used in China, 376
salts of iron in, 2698
sour milk, 912
used for invisible writing, 1287
what it is, and its value as food, 2791
why a crust forms on boiled milk, 4547
why cream forms on it, 4340
why does it turn sour? 5574
why it boils over, 4231
why thunder turns it sour, 3977
Milk-thistle, what it is like, 5271
Milkweed, picture, 5037
swamp, 5038
Milkwort, picture, 5191
sea, description, 5190
Milky Way, its movement, 2718
pictures, 2609, 2715
what it is, 1863, 2612
Mill, brave maid of the mill, story, 2734
corn mill, picture, 1149
driven by steam, 1149
Mill, John Stuart, his laws on logic, 5758
his writings, picture, 5758
life and aims, 4102, 5758; portrait, 4097
Millais, Sir J. E., his picture, Mercy, 207
his picture, Sir Walter Raleigh as a boy, 843; figure from picture, 5025
his sketch of Thackeray, 2312
Miller, Emily, Joaquin, Thomas William: see Poetry Index
Miller, W., interest in steamship, 2470
Miller, and pets, story, with picture, 3847
puzzle of the Miller's sacks, with picture, 2139, 2260
Millet, used for bread, 1144
Millimetre, a measure, 3671
Million, what it means, 1932
Millipede, life-story, 3296
picture, 3297
Mills, Clark, sculpture of, 4844
Mills, Mrs., helped the Earl of Nithsdale to escape, 2203
Milne, Prof. John, on earthquakes, 3232
Milton, John, and Andrew Marvell, picture, 3337
and his friends, 6095
dictating Paradise Lost, picture, 3337
how many words he used, 2330
L'Allegro and Il Penseroso, poems, 1557
one of Cromwell's ministers, 1025, 1892
pictures, the country home of, 6097, 6099, 6101
playing the organ, picture, 3335
poems, quotations from, 6095; see also Poetry Index
portrait, 1999
story of his life, 3334
what he said about blindness, 153
wrote Let us with a gladsome mind, 1995
Milvian Bridge, battle of, 534
Minas Geraes, its people, 4568
Mind, how different people think, 4939
how it is built up, 5026
how we must feel the mind, 2348
how we use it, 5763
the master of the body, 4731
Miner, how the miner works, with picture, 801
miner resting, statue, 4169
safety lamp: see Safety lamp
Mineralogy, a help to geology, 2883
Mineral oil, what it is, 3238

Minerals, abundant in Russia, 3746
Miner caterpillar, what it is, 2989
Minerva, a goddess, 1683
Minerva Church, Rome, frescoes of, 4950
Mines, coal-mines: see Coal-mines
gold, with pictures, 5297
importance of ventilation in, 4343
lit by electricity, 4319
of Canada, 5601
Ming dynasty, of China, 112
Ministers, the four wise ministers, story, and picture in colour, 4927
Mink, description, 4820
Minnesota, admitted, 1836, 3536
Minnow, fish, 2681; picture, 2679
Minotaur, story unravelled, 5122
Minster, Isle of Thanet, 428
Minstrel Queen of Spain, story, 1432
Minstrels, songs written for, 2954-5
Mint, plant, a useful herb, 3176
Mint, the, built by Wren, 1164
cannot pay the National Debt, 2621
picture, 3618
Minto, Earl of, governor-general, 1248
Minute Man (the), picture of, 4845
statue, 4846
Mirabeau, Honoré, Comte de, 4054
portrait, 4053
Mirage, pictures, 5018, 6033, 6037
what it is, 3090
Miriam, in the Marble Faun, 5433
Mirrors, are silvered with mercury, 1294
how they reflect things not in front of them, 5167
the mysterious portrait, story, with picture, 5161
why faces looked crooked in, 1572
Missel-thrush, brings up other birds, 2058
egg, picture, 1744
Missionaries, early missionaries, 4707
hated in China, 114
in Hawaii, 2181
Jesuit in New France, 880
Missionary Ridge, battle of, 2018
Mississippi, admitted, 1824, 3534
secedes, 2010, 3536
Mississippi River, claims to valley of, 882
description of land and life along the shore, 6113
dredged, 3537
exploration of, 260, 264
its course, 4381
its length, 4498
its levees, 5985
two views of, pictures, 6115
Missouri, admitted, 1826, 3534
a slave state, 2010
prevented from seceding, 2012
Missouri Compromise, did not settle slavery question, 2008, 2009
what it was, 1825, 1826
Mist, in valley of Medway, picture, 3545
what it is made of, 1644
what makes mist at night, 3545
Mistakes, that are made every day, 5524
Mistletoe, grows on wild apple-tree, 3445
lives on other plants, 3830
Mistletoe Bough, The, song, picture, 3739
Mitchell's Fold, Shropshire, legend of, 2744
Mites, belong to same class as spiders, 3304
picture, 3297
Miterwort, description, 2840
false, description, 2840
Mitford, Mary, life, 2595; with portrait, 2593
poems: see Poetry Index
Mithridates, the Great, Parthian king, 5065
Mitre Peak, Milford Sound, picture, 1459
Mixed nerve, controls motion, 2627
Mixture, differs from a compound, 1040, 1665
what a mixture is, 937
Moa, a bird, 47, 1424; picture, 1425
Mobile, battle of, 2019
Mobile liquids, what they are, 2505
Mocking-bird, 2060; picture, 2055
Mocking-thrush, mocking-bird, 2060
Modelling, a boat, bell, and match-stand, 6061
in sand, 3821
three things for, 5917
Models, glass models of objects of natural history, 4902
Modeltown, chapel, with pictures, 1502
Modeltown, church, with pictures, 928
farm, with pictures, 1199, 1282, 1351
finishing Modeltown, with pictures, 4673
fire-station, with pictures, 2352
gasworks, with pictures, 2687
hotel and restaurant, with pictures, 2035
how to make a town, 333
parsonage, with pictures, 1611
preparing for Modeltown, with pictures, 445, 446, 447
shop, with pictures, 570, 571, 720, 721
the cottages, with pictures, 447, 448
villa, with pictures, 832, 833
Moeritherium's skull, picture, 3679
Moffatt, Robert, his life, 282
Mogul Empire, founded by Babar, 1702
Moguls, agree to government of Britain in Bengal, 4037
conquered India, 1548, 1550
disappearance of, in India, 4037
emperors of India, 1706
Great Mogul, 1702
permit English to set up "factory," 4036
Mohacs, battle, won by the Turks, 2854
Mohammed, dictating the Koran, picture, 2999
did not write Koran, 5524
founded Islamism, 1585, 3876
his birthplace, picture, 3001
his faith, 3152; with portrait, 2995
his life and teachings, 3002, 5889
wrote down his dreams, 5098
Mohammed II., 3156; portrait, 3149
Mohammed IV., 3629
Mohammed Ali, rule in Egypt, 4258
Mohammedanism, arose in Arabia, 3874
caused war, 3152
religion of Central Asia, 3934
what it teaches, 3002
Mohammedans, conquered Egypt, 4256
conquered Persia, 3878, 5066
followers of Mohammed, 1550, 1585
how their conquests spread, 3876
invaded India, 1700
invaded Spain and France, 3353
Mohammedan at prayers, picture, 1701
their sacred book, 5098
thousands in prayer, picture, 5891
Moissan, Henri, has shown there is a low-temperature chemistry, 4051
Moisture, how to keep ground moist, 3514
Molars, back teeth, 2099
Moldavia, an independent kingdom, 3150
under Russian and Turkish rule, 3158
part of Roumania, 3220
Mole, its home, 5412, 5414, with picture, 673, 674
Mole cricket, picture in colour, face 3140
Molecules, what they are, 1039, 1666, 4365
Molière, Jean P. de, dining with Louis XIV., picture, 5216
life and writings, 5220
Molinia, purple, with picture, 1342
Mollusc, a soft-bodied animal, 2583
picture, 2589
two famous molluscs, 2587
Moloch, lizard, with picture, 1220, 1226
Molokai, islands where lepers are confined, 2182
Moltke, General, at Versailles, picture, 2581
defeated Austrians, 2579
Mombasa, railway to Uganda, 4260
Mompesson, William and Catherine, fought the Plague, 625
Mona, and the forsaken merman, story, with picture, 958, 959
Mona Lisa, picture, 4589
Monals, pheasants, 1515
Monasteries, destroyed, 844
Monck, General, fought against the Dutch, 3463
portrait, 519
soldier of the Commonwealth, 1027
Monck, Lord, as governor-general, 1244, 1248
Moncton, manufacturing centre, 5604
Monday, how it got its name, 83
Money, beaver-skin as a substitute for, 5150
Confederate, 2019
decimal system adopted, 3533
how it is made, with pictures, 3618
how the conjurer makes his money, 1508
things of no value used as money, 4342
what it is, 3617

Mongolia, history, 3933; with map, 3933
province of China, 105
where it is, 3932
Mongolian Plateau, 3932
Mongols, driven out of China, 112
history, 3933
invaded Japan, 364
invaded Russia, 3624
invaded south-west Asia, 3878
Mongol gentleman, picture, 3939
Mongoose, with picture, 137, 141
Monitor, lizard, 1218; picture, 1225
Monitor, the, and Merrimac, 2015
built, 2014
Monk, George: see Monck, General
Monkey, different kinds, 606
help in the study of disease, 3079
how captured, 6150
its love for its young, 5134
pictures, 48, 605
prove the existence of a continent, 3005
sacred in India, 605, 606
story of, 6152
the sounds they make, 1269
Monkey-nut, or pea-nut, 1966
Monkeys, Hundred Thousand Monkeys, a story, 5655
Monkey's Face, rock, with picture, 1059
Monks, at Westminster, story, 4639
who were famous, 3981
Monkshood, 5270; picture, 5276
Mono-rail system, Brussels railway, picture, 91
gyroscope train, pictures, 90
how trains run, 89
Kearney system, picture, 91
toy train and boy, picture, 89
Wupper Valley railway, picture, 91
Monroe, James, administration, 3534
as president, 1825, 1826
picture, 3532
Monroe Doctrine, application of, to Cuba, 3538
came into existence, 3534
Monserrat, limes grown at, 1877
Monsoons, Indian winds, 1548
Monsters, giant monsters of the sea, pictures, 1083
great monsters of the past, picture, 50
how we find remains, 46, 48
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, life and writings, 5220, portrait, 5217
Montana, admitted, 3537
Montana, in Othello, 474
Montbretia, plant, picture, 5280
Montcalm, Marquis de, at Fort William Henry, 540, 884, 885
at Quebec, and death, 540, 885, 1094, 1248
Mont Cenis tunnel, 6203
Monteagle, Lord, and Gunpowder Plot, 1792
Monte Cristo, Count of, story of the book, 4325, 4407
Montefiore, Sir Moses, philanthropist, 6223
Montenegro, flag, picture in colour,
history, 3224
national costume, picture, 3225
Monterey, battle of, 1832
Montevideo, picture, 4573
Montezuma, emperor of Mexico, 4382, 4383
meeting with Cortez, 260, 5089
Montfort, John de, story of his wife, 2478
Montfort, Simon de, founded House of Commons, 2067
led barons, 600
Montgomery, James: see Poetry Index
Montgomery, Richard, killed at Montreal, 743, 984
Montgomery, Ala., 5985
the capitol, picture, 6215
Months, getting longer, 37, 2281
how they are made, 2220
how they got their names, 4515
Monthyon, Baron de, lawyer, 1054
Monticello, picture of, 789
Montreal, appearance of, 5428, 6184
captured, 3898
how it was founded, 218, 536
how it was saved from the Indians, 219
Liverpool of Canada, 212
views in, pictures, 213, 1245, 1324, 1752, 1753, 2246, 2247, 2778, 5612, 6187
Montrose, Marquis of, fought for Charles I., 1896; portrait, 1896
Mont Royal, discovered and named, 536
Monts, Sieur de, holds fur monopoly in Canada, 537
Monuments, a talk about them, 5003
Washington (The) Monument, 1714
with pictures on them, 5098
Moody, Dwight Lyman, story of his work, with picture, 1998, 1999
Moon, a dead planet, 61, 2222
affects rivers, 3091
called Luna by the ancients, 2234
changes of temperature, 4321
circles round the earth, 147
distance from the earth, 2219
getting farther away from earth, 2281
harmless to us in our sleep, 3378
has no inhabitants, 910
heat inside, 3237
hides the sun, 2086
how it was formed, 311
is quite dry, 3072
its eclipse, 1862, 3431
its other side, 2282
its path, 2219
lamp of night, 2219
makes the tides, 33, 361, 2280
man in the moon, legend, 4277
may have tides itself, 2280
pulls the earth, 34
rate of travel, 2220
size compared to our earth, 1367
spins upon itself, 2281
there are many moons, 147
what its marks are, 3031
what makes the halo around, 5790
what the earth would look like from the moon, 4345
where its atmosphere has gone, 3690
who is the man in the moon, 6163
why it appears to travel with us, 2672
why it grows brighter as sun sets, 3690
why we can see its whole circle when it is not shining, 4116
will probably return to the earth, 4342

Pictures of Moon

blotting out the sun, 1862
circles round the earth, 147
eclipse, 1865
looking at it through a telescope, 2221
moons Galileo saw, 147
moon's surface, 2223
picture-map of the moon, 2222
with the earth in space, 149
volcano called Plato, 2223
Moore, Clement C.: see Poetry Index
Moore, Sir John, great soldier, 701, 3360
Moore, Tom, wrote Irish songs, 3742
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3737
Moore's Creek, battle of, 986
Moor-hen: see Water-hen
Mooring, of a ship, 4565
Moors, invaded Italy, 3014
invaded Spain and France, 2064, 3353, 3356
surrendering Granada, picture, 3355
Moose Jaw, Canadian town, 5368
Moosewood: see Maple, striped
Moran, John, subject of yellow fever experiment, 3201
Moran, Thomas, and the Rocky Mts., 4149
Morava River, in Servia, 3222
Moravia, Moravian missionaries, 3483
wool manufacture, 2858
Moraviantown, battle of, 3901
Mordaunt, Sir Charles, saw eagles attack deer, 1842
Mordella beetle, its wonderful eye, 3260
More, Sir Thomas, condemned to death, picture, 5069
died for his religion, 5067
friendship with Erasmus, 3156
his daughter's love for him, story, with picture, 1298, 1299
statesman, 844
Morea, The, French troops landed, 3220
part of Greece, 3150

Moreau, J. Victor, general, routed the Austrians, 1035
won battle of Hohenlinden, 4360
Morel, unlike other fungi, 4752
Morelia, named after Morelos, 4388
Morelos, rebelled against Spaniards, 4386
Morgan, Daniel, at Cowpens, 992
during Revolution, 984, 988
portrait, 985
Morgan, Mrs., helped the earl of Nithsdale to escape, 2203
Morgarten, battle of, 2966
Morley, Lord, on Rousseau, 4097
Mormonism in United States, 1833
Morocco, flag of Morocco, picture in colour, 1640
its unsettled state, 4261
lonely old woman, story, 5316
Moros, origin of, 2184
Morris, William, poems: see Poetry Index
taught men to strive for beauty, 3704
Morris dances, with pictures, 2765
Morrison, Charles, his ideas about the telegraph, 4314
Morse, Samuel, invented telegraph, 3535
life, as inventor, 2668
pictures, 2437, 4315
what he did for telegraphy, 2474, 4316
Morse code, what it is, with picture, 3521
Mortar, holds bricks together, 617
how it is made, 2557
Mosaic work, came into use, 4585
how it is done, 1991
picture and chapel in mosaic, pictures, 1991
Roman factory, 1990
Moscow, burnt by the Russians, 3632
burnt by the Tartars, 3626
how Napoleon marched to Moscow, 2276
how the French reached Moscow, story, 2094
invaded by the Poles, 3628
picture, 3744
plague outbreak, 3631
what it is like, 3748
Moses, a slave from his birth, 2910
as a doctor, 4196
statue by Michael Angelo, with picture, 4952, 4947
where he played as a boy, 5818; picture, 5820
Moskva River, in Russia, 3748
Moslems, Mohammedans, 1585, 3001
Mosquito, causes malaria, 5641, 5850
how it causes fever and malaria, 1386, 1789
in Panama, 5333
its life-story, 3146; with picture, 3143
part played in yellow fever, 3201
the harm it does, 3145
Moss-campion, description, 4834
picture, 4837
Moss insect, looks like a twig, 3415
Moth, British species, picture in colour, face 2983
feeler, through microscope, picture, 2336
head, through microscope, picture, 2323
hiding from foes, picture, 3413
how to tell a moth, 2985
kept away by camphor, 4121
not kept from clothes by odours, 5524
only their maggots eat clothes, 5524
various kinds, 2983
why it flies round a candle, 1986
Mother and her child, picture, 763
Mother Carey's chicken, name for stormy petrel, 1626
Mother-of-pearl, lining of oyster shell, 171
"Mother of the Presidents," Virginia called, 1398
Moti Musjid, Pearl mosque in Agra, 1550
Motion, cannon-ball bouncing out of the sea, 5852
different kinds of, 3468
everything moves, 64, 2507
first law of motion, 1577, 2879
horses on a roundabout, 777
how fast a person walks in a train, 777
how forces act on a moving body, 3674
how to measure time and space, 3669
how we recognise movement, 77, 78, 1578, 3468
it cannot be weighed, 4048
molar and molecular motion, 4365
movement changes matter, 3465
Newton's laws, 3469, 4744
perpetual motion, 3550
unconscious, 5578
Motion, why things move, 3547
Motor-cars, perfecting of, 2670
what makes them move, with pictures, 1771
why they have numbers, 1576
Motor nerve, moves the muscles, 2628
Motor race, game, with picture, 4242
Moufion, sheep, with picture, 377, 378
Mould, what it is, 3830
Moulding, of a picture frame, 1923
Mound birds, build mounds, 1520
Mountain ash, how its fruit is made up, 4110
what it is like, with picture, 3448
Mountain clematis, 5270
Mountain Creek, bridge, with picture, 29
Mountain finch, with picture, 2058, 2059
Mountain lion, 5730

See also Puma

Mountain plants, for rock gardens, 1928
Mountains, Alps, 5669
character and peaks of Canadian, 5607
formation of ranges, picture, 3230
how formed, 404, 2881, 3227, 3859
how to measure their height, 776
in the moon, 2222
may form islands, 3004
measurement by barometer, with picture, 3945, 3946
mountain top above clouds, picture, 3693
of the United Kingdom, 5017
the highest in the eastern part of the United States, 10
Mountains, White, scene pictured, 18
why it is colder on the top, 776
why snow does not increase height, 3859
Mountains of Heaven, 3931
Mount Erebus, volcano, 5051
Mount McKinley, highest mountain in North America, 2178
Mountstephen, Lord: see Stephen, Sir George
Mount Vernon, picture, 789
Mouse, different kinds of mice, 770
how cats keep mice down, 45
mice who wished to bell the cat, story, with picture, 463
picture, 771
the convict's friend, story, 499
town and country mouse, fable, 3124
Mouth, eating with the, 2205
how the teeth are formed, 2097
Mozart, Maria Anna, went on a musical tour with her brother, 3248
Mozart, W. A., his life-story, 3248
loved music as a boy, 5055
pictures, 3243, 3247
Much Ado about Nothing, story of the play, 551
Muchelney, legend of, 3312
Mucius, Caius, how he braved death, 3884
Mucous membrane, lines the mouth, 2205
lines the stomach, 2344
Mucus, produced in the mouth, 2205
Mud, how it is formed, 2886
Mud-fish, 2446, 2448; picture, 2447
Mud huts, in South Africa, picture, 1767
Mud-skipper, fish, with picture, 210
Muir, Alexander: see Poetry Index
Mulberry-tree, picture, 1807
Mules, carry loads up mountains, 271
intelligence of, 5330
picture, 271
production of in U. S., 2658
tramcars drawn by mules, 272
what they are like, 272
Mülhausen, town in Germany, 2754
Müller, J., law about nerves, 2798
Müller, Max, on English language, 2330
what he said about the alphabet, 3390
Mulock, Dinah Maria, Mrs. Craik, 2599
story, John Halifax, Gentleman, with pictures, 3923

See also Poetry Index

Mummies, of Egypt, 4780
how covered, 6167
Munich, capital of Bavaria, 2576, 2754
Munkacsy, Michael, his picture of Milton dictating Paradise Lost, 3337
Murcia, province of Spain, 3353
Murdock, William, his engine, picture, 613
invented coal-gas, 610, 655

Murena, sea-eel, 2451
pictures, 2449, face 200, in colour
Murfree, Mary Noailles, life, 2049
Murfreesborough, battle of, 2016
Murillo, a great artist, 3358, 3361
Murimuth, Adam, kept a chronicle of English history, 750
Murray, General, in Canada, 742
Murray Bay, appearance of town, 5428
Murray River, in Australia, 1362
Muschenbrœk, discovered Leyden jar, 2115
Muscle, a wonderful machine, 4367
muscles and their masters, 2625
pictures, 2624, 2625
Muscovites, Russians, 3626
Muses, goddesses, 1273
Museum, boy's home museum, 3613
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, founded, 4149
Museum of Natural History, description of, with pictures, 4901
picture, 5182
Musgrave family, of Edenhall, 3166
Mushroom, has no green colour, 228
meaning of word; history and edible and poisonous varieties, 4751
Music, adding of black notes on the piano, 4862
addresses of the fairies, with picture, 1692
beautiful land of sound, 3133
common chord, 4861
common time, 3495
different sounds of different instruments, 4863, 4864
fairies in the tulips, 1450
fairies inside the shells, 1691
fairies of music and their names and homes, with pictures, 250, 251, 252
games with the piano fairies, 491, 3373, 3426, 3427
great composers, 3243
homes of the little goblins, 2413
how a good singer uses his voice, 4916
how a musician thinks, 4944
how to mend torn music, 4249
Jenny Lind, 5495
king semibreve and his court, 1933
laws of music, 4859
map the fairies made, with picture, 2892, 2893
music and noise, 4757
overtones or harmonics, 2620, 4864, 4913
pitch of musical notes, 4582, 4759
procession in Treble Road, 971
relation between notes, 4860
relation to arithmetic, 4861
roads the fairies travel on, 731
scales, 4862
sleepy arm game of the fairies, 3291
strange caps that the fairies wear, 2173
the fairy meeting on Bass Road, 1211
the goblins on left side of the fairies, 2652
use of discords, 4918
what harmony is, 2620
what music is, 509
what out of tune means, 4862
why do some notes agree and others make a discord, 5686
wonderful land of sound, 250

See also Harmony

Musical glasses, how to use them, with picture, 4461
Musical instruments, the first kinds, 1015
of Canadian Indians, 2774
Musk, how to grow it, 1074, 1350
its strong scent, 1571
Musk mallow, with picture,
Muskoka Lakes, Canada, description of, 6186
Musk-ox, a strange animal, 378, 3410
picture, 377
Musk-rat, description, 4818
how hunted, with picture, 2732
Mussel, its life-story, 2588
pictures, 2589, 2590
where it grows, with picture, 3772
Mussulmans, Mohammedans, 1550
Mustard, why it burns the tongue, 2459
Mycale, battle of, 5129
Mycene, Gate of Lions, 5004
palace unearthed, 5122
picture, 5008
Mylæ, battle of, 5262
Myllar, Andrew, printer, 3572
Mylodon, animal like the great sloth, 49
Myna, bird that speaks, 1747
Myron, Greek sculptor, 4160
Myrtle, bog, picture, 5037
Mysore, state of, defied the British, 1706
Mystery-writing, various kinds, 4137
Mytyl, in the Blue Bird, 5083

N

Nabonidas, king of Babylon, 4984, 5058
Nabopolassar, founded new Babylonian empire, 4983, 5057
joined the Medes, 4982
Nagasaki, port of Japan, 366, 370
Nag's Head, rock, and picture, 1059
Naihe, public orator of Hawaii, 2491
Nails, straightening bent nails, 338
to hammer in, 5523
Nails, how the white marks are caused, 4232
pictures, 1961
what our nails are, 156, 1961, 1986
Nairne, Caroline Oliphant, Baroness, song-writer, and portrait, 3742
Name pictures, how to make them, 4138
Names, buried names puzzle, 4351, 4458
English place names, 427
hidden names of plants, picture puzzle, 4999, 5114
how the countries got their, 5955
why plants have Latin names, 4235
why we have names, 678, 2234
Nana Sahib, Indian rebel leader, 1706
Nancy, cotton and metal work, 2396
Nanking, town on Yang-tse river, 115
treaty of, 112
Nanking Mountains, in south China, 106
Nansen, Dr., attempt to reach the North Pole, 4726
crossed Greenland, 4724
his Eskimo dogs, 6271
meeting with Jackson, 4726
portrait, 4725
Nan-Shan Mountains, in China, 110
Nantes, Edict of, 2070
Napier, David, his steamboat, 2472
Naples, 3020, 3024; picture, 3023
Naples museum, art treasures from Pompeii, 6142
Napo, Rio, leads to the Amazon, 4505
Napoleon I., attack on Moscow, 2094
campaign in Egypt and Europe, 2274, 4258
conquered Lombardy, 3358
crossed the Alps, 2876
defeated at Waterloo, 1095, 3464
defeated the Austrians, 2530
England's fear of invasion, 2710
formed the Ligurian Republic, 3016
fought with the Russians, 3631
gave Tyrol to King of Bavaria, 122
his life, 4355
his overthrow at Waterloo, with pictures, 5362
his war emblem, 1640
his wonderful escape, 4227
how he came from Elba, story, 812
how he conquered Europe, 2575
how he rode from Waterloo, story, 3504
invaded Italy, 3020
invaded Switzerland, 2967
made his brothers kings, 2276
Mallet's rebellion, 330
occupied Spain, 3360
ordered Arc de Triomphe to be built, 5005
supported by Denmark, 3597
the bird that he set free, story, 1298
tomb of, with picture, 5337
took the bronze horses to Paris, 3018
would not believe in steam power, 2471

Pictures of Napoleon

army cheering the emperor, 2273
as a boy, 4358
at a cottage hearth, 1489
at Arcola, 4361
at school at Brienne, in colour, 4356
escaping after Waterloo, 3503
in St. Helena, 4363
Napoleon and Robert Fulton, 2471

Pictures of Napoleon

Napoleon's son, King of Rome, 331
portraits, 2267, 4355
retreat from Moscow, 2275
riding through Moscow, 3631
triumph over hostile troops, 812
Napoleon and Robert Fulton, 2471
made Maximilian emperor of Mexico, 4390
meeting Bismarck, picture, 2577
nephew of Napoleon I., 2277
Narcissus, different kinds, 5272
grown in bowls, 1816
in gardens, 5272
Nares, Captain, attempt to reach the North Pole, and portrait, 4724, 4725
Narses, slave, story of his life, 2911
Narwhal, whale with a long horn, 1088
Naseby, battle of, 1888, 1895
Nashville, Tenn., 5986; picture, 5992
Nasturtium, an annual, 233, 927
how it guards its nectar, 3736
its seed-pod, 579
Natal, country in South Africa, 1768
people of Natal, picture, 1765
Nation, our lives and the nation, 5281
are strongest happiest, 5793
National Assembly of France, 2268
National Transcontinental Railway, history of, 2262
Natural History: see also Museum of Natural History

NATURE

Child's Book of Nature

The following are the actual headings of the chapters in this section. The separate entries appear below and in their proper places in the index.

American trees in summer, 5621
American trees in winter, 5437
animals living in the sea, 1081
animals that feed and clothe us, 375
animals that fly and burrow, 765
animals that puzzle us, 859
animals that serve man, 269
animals that work for Nature, 131
animals with wonderful coats, 3407
big fish of sea and river, 2443
birds that cannot fly, 1423
birds that serve us, 1513
birds that swim and climb, 1951
butterflies and moths, 2983
day in a lion's life, 5827
everything a part of Nature, 3240
familiar bird friends, 2209
fish of the rivers and lakes, 2675
flowers of British authors, 4609
flowers of rocky places, 4833
flowers of the garden, 5269
flowers of the marshes, 5031
flowers of the seaside, 5185
flowers of the stream, 4961
homes not made with hands, 5411
how a flower is born, 3731
how animals talk to each other, 5323
how plants travel, 3827
little known British flowers, 4417
Mushrooms, edible and poisonous, 4751
Nature's great family, 3675
Nature's little workmen, 665
Nature's winged huntsmen, 1839
Nature's wonderful family, 45
our animal friends, 499
plants of two worlds, 4285
poetry of Nature, 2192
reptiles, the oldest animals, 1217
roadside plants and weeds, 4185
sea animals in armour, 2583
smaller fishes of the sea, 201
some insect foes of man, 3139
some insect friends of man, 3255
some striking American shrubs, 4487
some very strange beasts, 995
the animals most like men, 601
the bees and wasps, 2815
the birds of beauty, 1737
the birds of the ocean, 1625
the families of plants, 4109

Nature, the great snake family, 1373
the habits of flowers, 3949
the homes of the birds, pictures, 5777
the hunters of the wild, 6147
the singing birds, 2051
the story of the horse, 6039
the winter sleep of animals, pictures, 6295
the wonder of a piece of silk, 1805
the world in the waters, 2335
the zoo that never was, pictures, 5925
things that creep and crawl, 3295
unknown animals, 5567
when man meets the beast, 5723
why so much of Nature is green, 2875
Naucrates, famous Greek city, 4790
Nauvoo, 1834
Navaretta, battle of, 2806
Navarino Bay, battle of, 3220
Navigator Islands: see Samoa
Navy, enlarged, 3537
British, its equipment, 5855
Marine Commission appointed by Continental Congress, beginning of American navy, 2897
reconstruction of, 2900
the U. S. Navy Department, 1596
victories in the several American wars, 2897-2902
Nawab, title of a ruler in Bengal, 1704
Neale, John Mason, wrote hymns, 1997
Neap tides, their cause, 2281
Nebo, Babylonian god, 4983
Nebraska, admitted, 3537
made into a territory, 3536
organised as territory, 2009
Nebuchadnezzar, his madness, picture, 4979
story of his reign, 4983
Nebulæ, pictures, 2863, 2865
what is known of them, 2861
what they are, 307, 1948
Necker, Madame, her life, 4682
Necklace, for a doll, 2033
Nectar, how the bee takes it, 2826
Needle, attached to tuning-fork, picture, 4757
how to use it, 456
the eye magnified, picture, 2325
weighs the same when magnetised, 3761
Needle, mountain, picture, 5017
Needle-case, butterfly needle-book, and picture, 4998
how to make, and picture, 2871, 2872
Negative, in photography, 39
Negative electricity, discovery, 2115
Negritos, in Philippines, 2182, 2187
Negroes, 516, 1825
a negro basket maker, picture, 6146
coloured man at the North Pole, 5213
coloured man, J. B. Hill, stops a runaway, 3108
given right to vote, 2024, 3536
how they went to America, 1766
man and his negro servant, fable, and picture, 4805
negro melodies, 2954

See also Slavery

Negro River, joins the Manaos, 4567
Nehemiah, cupbearer to Artaxerxes, 5064, 6220
Nelson, Dr. Wolfred, banished, 1239
Nelson, Horatio, about to join his ship, picture, 4357
as a midshipman, picture, 4360
battle of the Nile, 2274
blockaded Malta, 1876
buried at St. Paul's, 1095
dying, picture, 4359
his life, 4358
his words before Trafalgar, 3440
kind of ships he had, 74
landing at Yarmouth, picture, 4359
last words of Admiral, 5618
portrait, 4355
won Trafalgar, 3360
Nelson, a province of New Zealand, 1464
Nelson's Column, 5004; picture, 5011
Neon, an element in argon, 1295
made from radium, 1419
Nepal, war with the British, 1706
Nepenthes, plant, with pictures, 3541
Neptune, distance from the sun, 150, 151
the outermost planet, 1944
what is known about it, 2429
Nerbudda River, divides India, 1546

Nereides and Cassiopeia, 3314
Nero, emperor of Rome, 5806
began the Corinth Canal, 5014
burning of Rome, 2268
his cruelty, 4946
persecuted the Christians, 626, 2911
portrait, 530
ruled after Claudius, 530
Nerva, emperor of Rome, 531
Nerve-cells, pictures, 1103, 3561
what they are, 1446
Nerve-current, its action, 3872
Nerves, forest of nerves within us, 3561
how they can avoid pain, 4343
how they control the muscles, 2627
how they govern the heart, 1583
nerves of the body, picture, 3565
what they are, 1102
Nervousness, effect on beat of heart, 5016
Nervous system, controls movement, 2454
what it is, 3563
Nestor, a Greek, 67
Netherlands, added to German states, 2527
freedom from the Spanish yoke, 3358
heroes of the Netherlands, story, 5171
map, 3463
religious persecution, 3356
Nettle, pictures, 2321, 3831
stinging nettle, 780
Neuchâtel, famous for watches, 2968
Neuchâtel, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960
Neutral reaction, what it is, 1799
Nevada, admitted, 3536
Nevada Falls, in Yosemite valley, 322
Neva River, 3630
Nevis, exports sugar, 1877
Nevitte, Dorothy Eliza: see Southworth, Mrs.
Nevski Prospect, Russian street, 3748; picture, 3749
New Amsterdam, colony of, 520, 521
Newark (Niagara), assembly of Upper Canada first met there, 3900
New Bern, 523
Newbold, Charles, as inventor, 2668
Newbolt, Henry: see Poetry Index
New Brunswick, becomes a province, 745
education in, 5234
description of, 5604
province of Canada, 216, 535
scenery, picture, 4240
province of Canada, 1244
New Caledonia, house, picture, 1465
New Carthage, city of Spain, 414
colony of the Phœnicians, 5122
New Castile, province of Spain, 3353
Newcombe, Professor, on geography and Greenwich Observatory, 1664
what he said about nebulæ, 2861
Newcomen, Thomas, made one of the first steam-engines, 610
Newcomes, The, the story of the book, and pictures, 3603
New England, colonised, 4036
named by Capt. John Smith, 516, 3621
proposes to leave Union, 1400
New Forest in Hampshire, 436
the fairy of the New Forest, legend, 3648
Newfoundland, Beothuks, first inhabitants of, 6279
chief occupation of people, 6279
discovered, 535, 843
fish industry, picture, 4099
fishing banks visited by French, 537
has great fisheries, 216
industries of, undeveloped, 6282
its chief industry, 202
methods of fishing, 6279
not joined Dominion of Canada, 1244, 6282
where the codfish reigns, 6279
where the sea gives a livelihood, picture, 6281
why cod are so plentiful in its waters, 6280
Newfoundland dog, 500; picture, 498
New France, made a royal province, 538
Newgate, the prison, 1297
New Glasgow, Can., mining town, 5601
New Guinea, north of Torres Straits, 1466
New Guinea bird of paradise, 1738
New Hampshire, colony of, 525
New Haven (Conn.), colony annexed to Connecticut, 524
New Hebrides, house on stilts, picture, 1465
New Jersey, colony of, 521
Newman, John Henry, poem: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1995
wrote hymns, 1995, 2000
Newmarket, Byard's famous leap, 3208
New Mexico, territory surrendered by Mexico, 1832
New Netherland, colony of, 520
New Orleans, as a port, 6116
battles of, 1400, 2014
benefited by dredging of the Mississippi, 3537
its French quarter, 5985
New Quebec: see Ungava
New Siberian Islands, position, 3752
New South Wales, claimed for England, 355
explored by Captain Cook, 1356
homestead, picture, 1363
what kind of country it is, 1360
Newspaper, how can it be made for a penny, 5382
New Sweden, colony of, 521
Newt, life-story, 1222; picture, 1228
Newton, Sir Isaac, boyhood, 303
discovered the law of gravitation, 308, 1661, 1944, 2426, 3240, 3547
experiment with light, 5177
his laws of motion, 3469, 4744
his mistake about light, 5040
one of our great men of learning, 1100
studied electricity, 2114
Newton, Sir Isaac, studying sunlight, picture, 1663
what he thought of light, 1267, 2797
New Year's Day, customs of, 4470
New York, 521
description of upper part with pictures, 5179
history and description, with pictures, 4307
public library, picture, 5183
renamed, 4036
Singer and Flat-iron buildings, picture, 2663
skyline, picture, 2657
skyscrapers, 2663
Statue of Liberty, picture, 2666
story of Knickerbocker days, 5533
view of Broadway, picture, 2421
water supply of city, with pictures, 5115
what it does for its children, with pictures, 3193
Zoological Park, 6147
New Zealand, climate and products, 1462
discovery by Captain Cook, 1459
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its position, 53
map, 1459
natives of, 1459, 4038
Parliament, 1464
population, 1466
story of New Zealand, 1459
watercress introduced, 4967
New Zealand wood-hen, bird, 1430
Ngami, Lake, discovered, 282
Niagara, the, a brig, 4279
Niagara Falls, in America, 212, 680
in Canada, 6184
pictures, 680, 681
Niagara River, 20, 680
Niazi Bey, Young Turk leader, 3226
Nicaragua, an independent republic, 4392
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Niccolo, Pietro, famous sculptor, 1254
Nice, town on the Riviera, 2398
Nicholas I., tsar of Russia, reign, 3632
Nicholas II., tsar of Russia, 3632
Nicholas III., pope, 4948
Nicholas V., pope, 4946, 4948
Nicholas, St., real Santa Claus, 1013; picture, 1006
Nicholas Nickleby, story of the novel, and pictures, 2633, 2635
Nicholson, Judge, suggested the tune of The Star-Spangled Banner, 2956
Nickel, in Canada, 5600
on pins, 288
Nicotine, its effect on the body, 3318
Niehaus, Charles H., sculpture of,
Niger River, in Africa, 4254
Night, meaning of night and day, and picture, 78
what would happen if it were always night, 79
why it is dark at night, 622

Nighthawk, in Canada, 3489
Night heron, 1954; picture, 1950
Nightingale, Florence, her life, 561
pictures, 561, 562
went to the Crimea, 1098, 3632
Nightingale, how a nightingale helped a knight to escape, story, 2745
its life-story, 2052, 2328
nests of, 5779
pictures in colour, 1744, 2053
the emperor's nightingale, story, with pictures, 3203
Nightjar, 1748; pictures, 1736, 1744
Nightmare, what it is, 2671
Nightshade, deadly, pictures, 3895, 4616; with picture, 4612
woody, 4289; with picture, 4286
Nijni-Novgorod, fairs, 3750; picture, 3744
Nikko, a beautiful town, 370
Nile, battle of the, 2274, 4360
drawing water from the Nile with the schadouf, pictures, 5817, 5821
river in Egypt, 279, 4254, 4260, 5814
the damming of the, with pictures, 5400
Ninebark, picture, 4837
Nine holes, game, 1614
Ninety-nine, how to multiply by, 579
Ninety-three, extract from book, 5593
Nineveh, Ashur-bani-pal's library, 4980
built by Babylonians, 4976
discoveries at, 4977
its destruction, 4982
taken by the Medes, 5057
Nippon, largest island of Japan, 370
Nirvana, believed in by Buddhists, 2996
Nithsdale, Earl of, how he escaped from the Tower of London, and picture, 2203
Nitrate of silver, found in Chile, 4572
Nitrates, help to grow wheat, 1798
supplied to plants by microbes, 3340
Nitre, gives off its oxygen easily, 2228
Nitric acid, 1798, 1801
Nitrogen, amount in the air, 939
an element in the air, 903, 938
chief gas in the air, 1130
contained in some acids. 1797
dissolved in the blood, 1443
forms compound with oxygen, 1666
necessary to life, 3339
what kind of element it is, 1196
Nitrous acid, what it is, 1798
Noble men, a band of, story, 4010
Nodes, what they are, 4917
Noise, cannot be heard without air, 3976
influence on the brain, 4759
loud noises make us deaf, 2458
music and noise, 4757
noise from stick swung in the air, 4827
noise when a bag bursts, 3095
noise will break a window, 911
what a noise is, 509
what makes noise, 3976
why we are afraid of loud noises, 2674
None-so-pretty, London pride, picture, 4838
Norfolk Island, off Australia, 1466
Norman buildings, have round arches, 592
Normandy, an interesting place, 2399
conquered by Philip Augustus, 2067
fisher-woman, picture, 2395
founded by Rollo, 3592
in France, 434
named after the Northmen, 2066
Normans, erected many buildings, 591
ruled in England, 436
settled in South Italy, 3014
Norsemen, the, 257
North, Lord, 992
Northallerton, battle of, 3079, 3080
North Cape, discovery by Ohthere, 4720
in the island of Mageroe, 3601
North Carolina, a slave state, 2010
cotton field and cotton mill, picture, 5988
local holiday in, 4470
lost colony of Roanoke, 6131
Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, 984, 4470
secedes, 2012, 3536
North Dakota, admitted, 3537
Northern Crown: see Corona borealis
North Magnetic Pole, 4438, 5254
Northmen, invaded France, 2065
Northmen, invaded Scotland, 434
settled in Normandy, 434
North Pole, how Peary found it, 5211
its position, 411
movement of earth at, 5167
pictures, 4729
North Sea, 194, 2750
North Sea Canal, 3464
Northumberland, Duke of, 2534
Northumbria, ancient kingdom, 428
Northwest Company, founded, 5143
Northwest Mounted Police, the Royal, history and work, with pictures, 4577
Northwest Passage, the, 262, 266
search for, 218, 4724
Northwest Territories, description of, 1822, 1918
government of, 1330
included in the Dominion, 1247
purchased, 220
transferred to Canada, 1246
Norton, Hon. Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Norway, flag, picture in colour, 1640
has sunshine all night, 3600
history and geography, 3591
its separation from Sweden, 3598
pictures, 3597
relief map, 3602
towns and fiords, 3601
Norway, Maid of, queen of Scots, 118
Nose, affected by smell, 4627
filters the air we breathe, 1634, 1789
how to stop the nose bleeding, 3397
picture, 4627
Notebook, how to make, and picture, 2871
Notre Dame, cathedral, 2064, 2318
history, with pictures, 5332
in Montreal, picture, 5871
Nottingham Castle, the heroine of Nottingham Castle, story, and picture, 3471
Nougat, how to make it, 3512
Noughts and crosses, game, and picture, 5113
Noureddin, and the wonderful Persian, story, and pictures, 2739, 2741
Nova Scotia, description, 5601
Legislative Council of, 1328
minerals in, 5599
progress, 745
province of Canada, 216, 221, 539
Nova Scotia, Order of Baronets, established, 539
Novaya Zemlya, explored, 4724
November, how it got its name, 4521
shooting stars in, 152
symbolic of November, picture, 4520
Novgorod, desolated by famine, 3624
liberties crushed by Ivan III., 3626
member of Hanseatic League, 3624
town of Russia, 3624, 3750
Noyon, brave French maid of, story, 2630
Nuggets, of gold, 5298
Numbers, cards that tell any number thought of, 5660
Nummulites, form stone, 2336
Nun pigeon, has a hood, 2215
Nüremberg, toys made, 2755
Nussbach, in Black Forest, picture, 2751
Nut, various kinds, with pictures, 1965
Nuthatch, bird, 2218; picture, 2217
Canadian varieties, 3041
Nuzio, Allegretto de, 4948
Nyassa, Lake, drained by Shiré River, 4254
Nymph, story of a water nymph, 5518

O

Oak, and the reed, fable, with picture, 5205
blossoming time, 2836
Californian live-oak, 5440
description of the white, 5446
grows from the acorn, 63
hard wood, 1617, 4998
important product of the United States, 2422
live-oak, picture, 5623
picture, 3179
pin-oak, 5626
struggle for life, 3834
what kind of tree it is, 3179
Oak-apple, 2460; picture, 3895

Oak-wood, how it is carpeted, 3951
Oars, first use by men, 73
Oases, fertile spots in a desert, 3073
Oat cakes, made from oatmeal, 1144
Oates, Captain, death of, 5054
Oat grasses, pictures, 1335, 2976, 2977
Oatmeal, value as food, 2926
Oats, value as food, 2926; picture, 2923
Obi River, over 2,000 miles long, 3752
Object game, how to play it, 2573
Object lesson, in French, 5111
Oboe, a reed instrument, 2051
Obsidian, kind of lava, 3229
Obstacle race, how to arrange it, 3614
Occupations, what "blind-alley" ones mean, 6165
Ocean, full of life, 360
great masses of water, 3004
how the cold water sinks, 4182
where the water came from, 3429
Oceania, islands off Australia, 1466
types of the people, picture, 1463
Ocelli, what they are, 2797
October, how it got its name, 4521
symbolic of October, picture, 4520
Octopus, sea-animal, and picture, 2450
Ode, what it is, 343
Odense, ancient city of Denmark, 1468
Oder River, in Germany, 2752
Odessa, bombarded by the allies, 3632
foundation, 3631
port of Russia, 3750
Odin: see Woden
Odysseus: see Ulysses
Odyssey, relates Grecian history, 5122
the story, 68
Œdipus, the story of his life, 2738
Oersted, Hans Christian, portrait, 4313
the magnet and electricity, discovery, 2119, 4314
Offero, became St. Christopher, 1008
Ogilvie, Will H.: see Poetry Index
Oglethorpe, James, 524
Ohio, admitted, 3534
settlement and naming of, 1822
Ohio Company, 882
Ohthere, his Arctic expedition, 4729
Oil, conveyance from Baku, 3752
difference between fat and oil, 2802
exists after being burnt, 5023
got from the hazel nut, 1965
how it calms water, 2505, 5020
viscous liquid, 2505, 5020
what fixed oils are, 2802
where it comes from, 3238
why it burns so easily, 3378, 5022
why it floats on water, 3865
why it makes a wheel go round more easily, 4601
why it will not mix with water, 37
why water goes into beads when put on an oily plate, 2505
Oilstone, for sharpening tools, 339
Oil-wells, 4131; with pictures, 4133, 5568
O'Keeffe, Adelaide: see Poetry Index
Oklahoma, state, 5986
territory opened, 3537
Olaf, crown prince of Norway, 3598
Olaf, king of Norway, 3594, 3602
Olaf of Orchard Farm, pictures, 5877
Old Castile, province of Spain, 3353
Old Curiosity Shop, The, story of the novel, and pictures, 2757
Olden, Lake, in Norway, and picture, 3599
Old Ironsides, nickname of the frigate Constitution, 2902
Old maid, game, 4885
Old man and his sons, fable, 3062
Old Mortality, Elizabeth Patterson's ancestor, 4909
story of the novel, with picture, 1760
Old Tom Peabody, a song-bird, 3493
Olga, queen of Russia, 3624
Oliphant, Mrs., life, 2599; portrait, 2593
Olive oil, used instead of butter, 1144
Oliver Twist, the story of the novel, and pictures, 2551
Olympic games, held at Olympia, 5128
held by the Greeks, 1803
pictures, 5123
Oman, flag, picture in colour, 1640
Omar, second caliph, 3876
troops conquered Egypt, 4256
Omdurman, battle of, 4260
Omnibus, introduced into England, 6107
the first omnibus, picture, 6109
Omsk, agricultural centre, 3752
Onions, how to grow onions, 2971, 3922
must be hand-weeded, 3278
why they make eyes water, 1989
Ontario, education in, 5233
has splendid farms, 212, 216
minerals in, 5599
province created, 1244
Ontario, Lake, 1240
Oolite, what it is like, 5197
Oozes, deposits in the oceans, 2620
Opal mine, 2860
Opaque, what it means, 1266
Ophion ichneumon, picture, 3257
Opie, Mrs. Amelia: see Poetry Index
Opium, smoked in China, 114
Oporto, famous for wine, 3361; picture, 3357
foreign trade, 3353
Opossum, life-story, 864; pictures, 51, 863
Opossum mouse, 768
care of young, 5480
Optical illusions, 104
Optical lantern, magic lantern, 2767
Orache, picture, 5187
Orange, curious ways of peeling, 5662
how it grows, picture in colour, 643
orange grove, picture, 2419
where it grows, 641
why it does not grow in England, 3384
Orange, colour, how to make, 1935, 4508
Orange Free State, 1769, 1770
Orange River Colony, 1768
Oranges and lemons, game, 4144, 5196
Orange-tip butterfly, picture in colour, face 2983
Orang-outan, effort to communicate thoughts, 5323
help in the study of human disease, 3077
its life-story, 604
pictures, 51, 603
Orb, origin of, 5650
Orchestra, its sound waves, 4758
Orchids, with pictures, 4423
flowers described, 2842
purple-fringed, description, 3050
Orchis, bee, 4423; picture, 4422
bird's nest, 3830, 3951, 4423; picture, 4421
butterfly, 4423; pictures, 4421, 4422
dwarf, 4423
fly, 4423; picture, 4422
frog, 4423
green-man, 4423
green-winged, 4423; picture, 4422
purple, 4423
showy, 2842
spotted, 4423; picture, 4421
Oregon, admitted, 1836, 3536
discovery of, 1396
settled and ownership questioned, 1830
question concerning ownership, 3535
O'Reilly, John Boyle: see Poetry Index
Orellana, Francisco, explorer, 4505
Ore Mountains, in Germany, 2752
Orenburg, on Ural river, 3753
Orestes, hero of a story, 5312
Organ, how the sound is made, 3096
Organic chemistry: see Chemistry
Orient Express, 3224
Oriental hyacinth, 5272
Origin of Species, by Darwin, 2882
Orinoco River, 4498, 4574
explored by Raleigh, 5395, 5396
Oriole, like a friar-bird, 3415
varieties in Canada, 3488
Orion, constellation, 1948, 2614, 2866
legend of Orion, 3313
pictures, 1949, 2617
Orleans, town of France, 2399
Ormuz, city that Marco Polo visited, 55
Portuguese driven from Ormuz, 3880
Ormuzd, god of the Zoroastrians, 3000, 5058
Orodes, Parthian king, 5065
Orpine, a sedum, 5271
Orthoptera, order of insects, 3141
Ortolan, eaten as a dainty, 2057
Osborne Naval College, 3232

Osgoode Hall, in Toronto, picture, 1754
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur: see Poetry Index
Osiers, used to make baskets, 395
Oslo, old town of Norway, 3602
Osman, leader of the Ottoman Turks, 3878
Osprey, fish-eating hawk, 1843, 3039; picture, 1838
nest of, picture, 5785
Ostrich, bird that cannot fly, 48
ostrich farms in Africa, 1766
pictures, 51, 1429
what kind of bird it is, 1426
Oswego, captured, 540
Otago, province of New Zealand, 1464
Othello, story of play, and picture, 473
Othman, third caliph, 3876
Otho, overthrew Galba, 531
Otis, Elisha G., as inventor, 2670
Ottawa, a capital of Canada, 214, 1242, 6184
building, picture, 1324, 2266
picture, 4303, 6188
Ottawa River, view on, 4095
Otter, catches fish, 140
dwelling, 5414
education of, 5480
how it is hunted, and picture, 2729
Otumba, battle of, and picture, 4385
Oudenarde, battle of, 2530
Our Mutual Friend, story of novel, 2436
Outlines, game, and picture, 5113
Outram, relieved Lucknow, 1706
Oval ring taw, game, 5106
Oven-bird, 3497
Overhand knot, 235
Overstrung, in piano, 4914
Overtones, in sound, 2620, 4864, 4913
Ovolo moulding, what it means, 1346
Owen, Robert, work as a reformer, 3702
Owen, Sir Richard, English naturalist, his life, 854; portrait, 851
with skeleton of dinornis, picture, 855
Owl, pictures, 51, 1847
varieties in Canada, 3039
what kind of bird it is, 1848
why it comes out only at night, 1867
Owl moth, 2992
Owl parrot, 1430; picture, 1431
Oxalis Acetosella, and Fra Angelico, 3052
Ox-bot, insect, 3262; picture, 3257
Ox-eye daisy, 4112
Oxidation, what it is, 1293, 3236
Oxide of calcium, what it is, 4339
Oxide of iron, what it is, 1776
Oxide of lead, its use, 2129
Oxide of potassium, effect of water, 1800
Oxide of sodium, effect of water, 1800
Oxide of sulphur, how it is made up, 1290
Oxley, Lieutenant, explored Australia, 356
Oxus River, 3938
Oxygen, an element, 938
contained in most acids, 1798
forms compounds with nitrogen, 1666
given out by plants, 2077, 4748
helps to make us warm, 546
how it gets to the bottom of the sea, 362
in the air, 285, 1130
in water, 1040, 1797, 1868
its specific gravity, 3816
most important gas in the blood, 1443
need of in body, 6252
not necessary in the sun, 3431
oxidation of fruit, 5641
pure oxygen does not kill us, 4117
taken in by rocks, 4545
to purify water, 5119
what kind of element oxygen is, 1195
Oxyhæmoglobin, what it is, 1385
Oyster, attaches itself to rock, 2588
how an oyster makes a pearl, 171
how oysters are cultivated and gathered, with pictures, 3771, 3773, 3774
lawyer and the oyster, story, 4938
not a fish, 661
of Canada, 3898
pearl in the oyster, picture, 172
pictures, 51, 2589
supply of oysters in U. S., 2658
Oyster-catcher, a bird, 1958, 2590
picture, 1959
Ozone, variety of oxygen, 1859

P

Pacific Ocean, discovered, 258, 266
how it was discovered, 60
is the deepest ocean, 1466
Page, C. G., and the electro-magnet, 4317
Pagodas, are temples, 1880
Pain, animals' feelings, 4598
avoidance by numbing nerves, 4343
Pain, special nerves of pain sense, 1964
what we know about it, 3092
Paint, how to clean, 4456
Paint brushes, how to clean, 4456
Painted Desert, The, pictures, 3589
Painted lady, butterfly, 2992
picture in colour, face 2982
Painters, twelve great painters, 757
Painting, colours, and how to use them, 2654
drawing and painting a daisy, 2894
how to paint, 253, 3497
how to put on a graduated wash, with picture, 3292
spray of leaves, 1453
Pair of new boots, 6201
Pakenham, Sir Edward, 1400
Palæomastodon, skull, picture, 3679
Palæontology, what it is, 852
Palafox, José, defended Saragossa, 4645
Palamides, Sir, overcome by Tristram, 3212
Palatine Hill, founded by Romulus,, 5260
Pale, in the flower of grass, 1332
Palestine, conquered by Saladin, 1589
now largely a desert, 3073
pilgrimages to, 1585, 3874
Palestrina, Giovanni Pierluigi da, wrote a mass, 3243; with portrait, 3243
Palestro, battle of, with picture, 3021
Palissy, Bernard, life, 4558; picture, 4559
Palladio, Andrea, his life, 1254
Palm, Californian fan-palm, 5440
Washington fan-palm, picture, 5441
Palmer, British midshipman, how he saved his companions, story, 4178
Palmer, Erastus, sculpture of, 4842
Palmer, John, started mail coaches, 4380
Palmerston, Henry John, Viscount, a Liberal prime minister, 2386
pictures, 2379, 2383
Palmetto, history of, 5440
the cabbage palmetto, picture, 5441
Palmetto State, why South Carolina is called the, 5440
Palo Alto, battle of, 1832
Pamir Plateau, in Central Asia, 3931
Pampas, plains of South America, 3075, 4500
Pampas grass, 4500
Panama, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
may be cleaned by the U. S., 2190
republic, 4392
Panama, Isthmus of, exploration, 258, 266
where it is, 4381
Panama Canal, digging the, with pictures, 5631
its construction, 4392, 4576
pictures, 4387, 4389
United States authority over, with pictures, 2190
Pancreas, how it digests fats, 2346
Panda, a Zulu king, 1769
Pandora's Box, story of, 5078
Panel, in carpentry, 1510
in sculpture, 4159
Pangolin, animal, 1002; picture, 1001
Panorama, how to make a moving panorama show, 5663
Pansy, how to plant, 572
its cultivation, 5271
likes moisture, 1074
pictures, 573
story about the pansy, 190
when to sow seed, 1287
wild pansy: see Heartsease
Paoli, Pasquale de, picture, 4099
Papal States, governed by the popes, 3014
Paper, discovery of process of making rags into, 2527
how it is made, with pictures, 888
how to boil water in, with picture, 581
how to make a box, with picture, 234
how to make a long chain from a piece of paper, with picture, 98, 3518
how to make dolls, with picture, 341

Paper, how to make paper flowers, 4140
production of in U. S., 2664
pulp wood in Canada, picture, 6189
things to make with folded paper, with pictures, 4776
through the microscope, picture, 2325
what it is made from, 745
what to do with a piece of paper, 1925
what to use for drawing, 252
why heat makes it curl up, 3979
Paper chase, how to arrange, 6007
Papin, Denis, and steam navigation, 2468
Papineau, Louis, a political leader, 746
Papuan bower bird, 1745
Papyrus, Egyptian papyri deciphered, 4782
how Egyptians wrote on it, picture, 5099
papyrus plant, picture, 5099
the earliest writings, 3399
used by the Egyptians as paper, 5099
Para, a port of Brazil, 4505, 4567
Parachute, how to make of paper, with picture, 1925
Paradise-fish, with picture, 2683, 2684
Paraffin, how it is obtained, 2363
what it is, 4114
Paraguay, a state of South America, 4502, 4572; flag, picture in colour, 1640
Paraguay River, 4568
Parakeet, an Australian bird, 1747
Paraldehyde, makes people sleep, 1873
Parallels of latitude, how they are drawn, with picture, 1750, 1751
Parana River, flows into river Plate, 4568
Parasite, lives on other animals, 3145, 3830
Parasitic plants, 3830
Parchment, was used for writing on, 3399
Pardoner's Tale in The Canterbury Tales, 440
Paré, Ambroise, his life, 4198
Parelle, Jeanne, the devoted daughter, 321
Parental instinct, 5133
Parime Mountains, 4574
Paris, stole Helen of Troy, 67, 1683
Paris, a first holiday in, with pictures, 5331
Arc de Triomphe, picture, 5012
description of the city, 2393
general view of the city, picture, 2393
girl who saved Paris, story, 2317
Marseilles men march to Paris, 2272
Opera House, picture, 2393
Place de la Concorde, picture, 2391
Vendôme Column and Arc de Triomphe, 5005
was besieged by the Germans, 2277, 2580
Park, Mungo, explorer, 282; portrait, 283
Park, Richard Hamilton, sculpture of, with picture, 4849
Parker, Samuel, bishop, 4557
Parker, Sir Gilbert, life-work, 4302; picture, 4301
Parker, Theodore, as anti-slavery leader, 2009
Parks, Stanley Park, picture, 5610
Yellowstone National Park, 587
Parliament, British, founded, 600
its power established, 1029
more people could vote, 1100
scenes in, picture, 2383
sent message to Turkish Parliament, 3226
Simon de Montfort founded the, 2067
union of Irish and British, 1096
union of the English and Scottish parliaments, 1029, 2540
what the word means, 3780
Parliament, Canadian, 214, 745, 1240, 1242, 1244, 1246
Library of, picture of, 4303
powers and membership, 1326
Parliament, Houses of, how they were built, 1164; picture, 1165
Parmelee, George W., portrait, 5236
Parrhasius, a Greek painter, 4585
Parrot, different kinds, pictures, 1743
different species, 1747
does not know what it is talking about, 3234
how long it lives, 2328
meeting of parrots, picture, 1739
the cat and the parrot, story, 2494
why it can talk, 1269
Parrot-wrasse, fish, 210; picture, 209
Parry, Sir William, an explorer, 4724
portrait, 4725
Parsees, who they are, 3878
Parsley, family of, 4112
how to grow, 3176
Parsnip, its family, 4112
Parsons, Hon. Charles A., made the steam-turbine, 2474; portrait, 2467
Parthenon, Greek temple, 620, 3220
how to make with reels, and picture, 4352
its building and sculptures, 5128
pictures, 4164, 5125
Parthians, ruled Persia, 5065
Parthias, war with the Romans, 5065
Partridge, William Ordway, sculpture of, 4848
Partridge, description, 151
how it protects its young, 1518
how long it lives, 2328; picture, 1517
in Canada, 3037
reared by hand, 1513
See also Grouse
Partridge Vine, 3052
Party, entertainment for, and pictures, 5103
how to give a Children's Encyclopædia party, 4248
Pascal, Blaise, discovered the law of equality of fluid pressure, 3948
experiment with atmospheric pressure, 3944
originates omnibus, 6107
Passau, a town in Austria, 2856
Passes, of Canadian Rockies, 5607
Paste, how to make paste for sticking cards, 2871
Pasteur, Louis, found everything wonderful, 940
his life, 4202; picture, 4199
studied microbes, 781, 907, 5754
Pastures, what they are, 1929
Patagonia, people, picture, 4503
plateau land, 4569
Patching, how to patch, with picture, 3515
Pathans, in India, 1550, 1700
"Pathfinder of the Rockies," 1830
Patmore, Coventry: see Poetry Index
Patricia, Princess Victoria, portrait, 5431
Patricians, Roman nobles, 414
ruled Rome, 5261
Patrick, St., an Irish saint, 1213
story of the flag of St. Patrick, 2333
Patriots' Day, in Massachusetts and Maine, 4470
Patroclus, the friend of Achilles, 68
Patterns, how to make and paint them, with picture, 2174
simple patterns with flowers, 3374
Patterson, Elizabeth, life as Madame Bonaparte, 4907
Paul, emperor of Russia, his reign, 3631
Paul II., pope, 4948
Paul VI., pope, 4951
Paul, Vincent de: see Vincent de Paul
Paul, St., in Rome, 5806
places he may have visited, 2330
shipwrecked on Malta, 1875
Paulhan, Louis, aviator, 6082
Pavia, town in Italy, 3016
Payne, John Howard, author of Home, Sweet Home, life, 2953
see Poem: Poetry Index
Paynim, crusade against, 1587
Paysandu tongue, 4568
Paz, Doña, heroine of Mexican legend, 5231
Pea, everlasting, 4424
family of plants, 4111
how to grow, 2971, 3278, 3514
how to pick, 1509
pictures, 4419, 4420
sweet, description of, 5269
the bag of peas, 5654
Peabody, George, helped the poor, 1100
Peace, heroes of, 3105
Peace Palace at The Hague, picture, 6199
Peach, peaches growing, picture in colour, 650
where it comes from, 642
Peacock, Thomas Love: see Poetry Index
Peacock, and the crane, fable, with picture, 5205
has a disagreeable cry, 1746
how long it lives, 2328
knows when rain is coming, 155
picture, 1741
the peacock and Juno, fable, 4008
Peacock, the, sloop of war, and Hornet, 1398, 2902
Peacock butterfly, 2992
pictures, face 2983 in colour, 3893
Peacock throne, picture, 3882
was in Delhi, 1548

Pea crab, 2584
Peale, Charles Willson, life and work, 4148
Pea-nut, 1966
Pear, how the fruit is made up, 4110
shaped into a goat, 5666
the wild pear-tree, with picture, 3444
when to gather, 4354; with picture, 651
where our pears come from, 641
Pearl, how an oyster makes pearls, 171
how it is found, with pictures, 172
made by mussels, 2588
pearl necklace, picture, 171
where best pearl-oysters are found, 171
Pearl Mosque, a building in Agra, 1550
Pearson, Capt., commander of the Serapis, 2898
Peary, Robert E., Greenland expeditions, 4724
history of the North Pole, 5211
pictures, 4725, 4728
reached the North Pole, 4726, 5051
Peary Arctic Club, formed, 5211
Peasant, and the three robbers, 5424
at the flood, story, with picture, 4009
Peasants' War, in Germany, 2527
Pease, Edward, built railway, 614
Peat, what it is, 799, 3542
Pecan, nuts, 1965
Peccary, wild pig, and picture, 383
Pediment, a term in architecture, 1505
Pedro, king of Castile, was dethroned, 2806
Pee ku, game, 3920
Peel, Captain William, how he saved a battery, with picture, 3789
Peel, John, life of hero of song, with pictures, 5493
Peel, Sir Robert, abolished Corn Laws, 2386
pleading for the poor, picture, 2385
police nicknames derived from his name, 5382
portrait, 2379
"Peelers," nickname of London Police, 5382
Pegasus, winged horse, 1050, 3313
Peiho River, in China, 114
Pekin, besieged by the Boxers, 114, 368
is made up of two cities, 114
made the capital of China, 112
marble bridge, picture, 30
Temple of Heaven, picture, 2997
views in pictures, 113
Pelagius, a pope of Rome, 4708
Pelargonium: see Geranium
Pe-le, supposed to be a goddess, 2491
Pelée, Mont, eruption of, 1878
Pelham, Peter, who trained Copley, 4147
Pelias, a usurper, 185
king of Ioclos, 185
Pelican, bird, 1952, 2328; picture, 1950
Peling mountains, in north China, 106
Pelopidas, saved Greece, 1304
Peloponnesus, south of Greece, 1302, 5121
Pelvis, a part of the human body, 2546
Pen, different kinds of pens, 3399
how pens are made, pictures, 3401
why a pen and ink writes better on paper than on a slate, 1641
Pencil, how a lead pencil writes, 3979
how pencils are made, pictures, 3403
how to hold when writing, picture, 247
how to sharpen a lead pencil, 6059
mark, through microscope, picture, 2325
when first used, 3400
why a slate pencil writes on slate but not on paper, 1641
Pendennis, the story of the novel, with picture, 3473
Pendulum, illustrates kinetic and potential energy, 3552
its swing a true vibration, 3469
why it swings to and fro, 3549
why it will not swing for ever, 3544
Penelope, her tapestry, story, 962
the wife of Ulysses, 68
Penguin, how the sheath-bill robs it, 1626
is killed for its oil, 1632
pictures, 51, 1431
what kind of bird it is, 1430
Peninsular War, 4362
Penn, William, 521
portrait, 519
Pennines, length, 4497
seize moisture of west winds, 3352
Pennsylvania, colony of, with picture, 517
founding of, 521
Penny, disappearing penny trick, with picture, 2355
electric penny trick, with picture, 4455
how it is made, 3617
how to pick marked penny from hat, 5112
how to make it rise in water, with picture, 580
how to move without touching, 5453
meaning of words round it, 3380
mysterious disappearing penny trick, with picture, 4778
suspended penny trick, with picture, 4666
three pennies make fourpence, trick, 5112
Penny post, its introduction, 1099
Pennywort, marsh, 5038, with picture, 5035
Pennywort, wall: see Wall pennywort
Peony, description, 5271
its cultivation, 5271
People, can we think about people without seeing them in our mind? 5486
Pepin, gave Lombards' land to pope, 2524
Pepperell, William, in command of Louisburg expedition, 540
Peppermint, a herb, 3176; picture, 3831
Peppermint creams, how to make, 3512
Pepper-root, the toothwort, 2841
Pepsin, a ferment that digests food, 2344
Pera, quarter of Constantinople, 3226
Per cent., what the terms means, 1169
Percept, meaning of word, 4939
Perch, fish, with pictures, 2683
Percivale, Sir, search for Holy Grail, 871
Peregrine falcon, 1846; picture, 1845
Perennial candytuft, 1074
Perennial plants, what they are, 719, 1816
when to buy, 1817
Perennial rye grass, picture, 1340
Perfume, how to make from flowers, 1501
Pericles, helped with Acropolis buildings, 5128
how he ruled Athens, 1302
Perim, a coaling station, 1876
Periscope, description, 5586
pictures, 5591, 5592
Periwinkle, fish, 2590, 4454; picture, 2589
Periwinkle, plant, picture, 572
Perkin, Sir William, discovered dyes, 2507
Pero, the magic boy fiddler of Sicily, story, with picture, 557
Peroxide of hydrogen, its formula, 1670
Perpetual motion, 3550
could a machine go on for ever, 5958
Perrault, Charles, wrote fairy tales, 1467
Perronet, Edward, wrote a hymn, 2000
Perrot, Nicholas, visited the site of Chicago, 5513
Perry, Commodore, portrait bust of, 4844
traded with Japan, 366
Perry, James, made metal pens, 3400
Perry, Oliver Hazard, on Lake Erie, 746, 1399, 2902, 4279
Perry, made from pears, 641
Perryville, battle of, 2016
Persepolis, pictures, 5063
ruins found, 5060
taken by Alexander the Great, 5061, 5065
Perseus, his adventures, with picture, 1049
saved Andromeda, 3314
Perseus, constellation, 2612; pictures, 2615, 2617
Persia and Persians, a journey to Ispahan, 3881
attacked Georgia, 3631
conquered the Punjaub, 1700
decline of power, 5064
defeated by Heraclius, 3152
destruction of Acropolis, 5128
extension of empire by Darius, 5060
fought with the Turks, 3158
history, 3873, 5057
power in Egypt, 4256, 4790, 5060, 5064, 5065
religion, 5058
revival of power, 5066
the Bible of Persia, 5066
the rise and fall of Persia, 5057
the unhappy king of Persia, story and picture, 816
took Babylon, 4984, 5058
took Phœnicia, 5124
union with Media, 5058
war with Russia, 3632
wars with Greeks, 1302, 1306, 3876, 5060, 5129
wars with Mesopotamia, 4974

Pictures of Persia and Persians
defeat by Greeks at Issus, 5059
flag, in colour, face 1640
king receiving tribute, 5063
king's bodyguard, 5057
Persia, Asiatic Turkey, and Arabia, 3875
Persian on a donkey, 3873
Persians clamouring for parliament, 3879
rebels and Shah's representatives, 3882
tombs in the desert, 3877
types, 3879
Perspective, pictures with wrong perspective, 4881
what it is, 1578
Perspiration: see Sweat
Perth, capital of Western Australia, 1362
Peru, account of the country, 4576
added to Spain's dominions, 3356
animals, 4571
became independent, 3360, 4506
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Inca kingdom destroyed by Spain, 4504
where it is, 4500
Pestalozzi, John, his work for children, 2968, 4177; picture, 4177
Petals of flower, picture, 3736
Peter the Great, of Russia, his life, 3628
interest in Archangel, 3753
memorials in St. Petersburg, 3746, 3748
scenes from life, pictures, 3627
Peter III., of Russia, 3630
Peter of Moron, a hermit who became pope, and picture, 459
Peter, St., in Rome, 2330, 5806
Peter the Hermit, 1493, 1586
Peter Martyr, what he said of Isabella of Castile, 2367
Peter Pan, story of, and pictures, 2843
written by J. M. Barrie, 1474
Petersburg, siege of, 2020
Peterson, William, of McGill, portrait, 5235
Peter Simple, the story of the book, 2028
Petition of Right, signed, 1887, 1892
Petofi, Hungarian poet, 5716
Petrarch, an Italian poet, 3528
life, 5219; portrait, 5217
Petrel, different kinds, 1626; pictures, 1627
Petrifying, of wood, 5250
petrified forest, picture, 3072
Petrol, contains hydrogen, 1167
is burned in motors, 1771
its specific gravity, 3816
means rock oil, 3238
Petroleum, and by products, 4131-4134
in Canada, 5600
production of, in U. S., 2661
Petrous bone, is part of the skull, 2542
Pettie, John, his pictures, 1323, 1499
Pettigrew, J. J., with Pickett's charge; death, 2016
Pewee, the wood, 3490
Pewter, formed of tin and lead, 1870
Phagocytes, what they are, and picture, 785
Phalanger, flying: see Flying phalanger
Pharaoh, a title of the rulers of Egypt, 4787
on his way to temple of Ammon, picture, 4781
Pharaoh's chicken, the vulture, 1844
Pharsalia, battle of, 420, 5266
Pheasant, how long it lives, 2328
its life-story, 1514
pictures, 51, 1516
the different kinds of pheasants, 1515
Pheasant's-eye narcissus, 5272
Pheidippides, how he ran from Marathon to Athens, with picture, 1803
Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart, life, 2048
Phidias, a great sculptor, 620, 1302
decorated the Parthenon, 4160
helped with Acropolis buildings, 5128
made the statue of Athena, 5125
Phifer, Lyndon, rescued child, 3107
Phigalæia, frieze, picture, 4159
Philadelphia, 521, 788
as art centre, 4148
World's Fair in, 3537
Philadelphia, the, war-ship, destroyed at Tripoli, 2900
Philæ, Island of, its temples, 4792
submerged in reservoir, 5408
Philatelist, stamp-collector, 5289
Philip, duke of Burgundy, 3460
Philip, king of Macedon, 1304, 5130
stories concerning, 5312, 5313
Philip I., king of Spain, 2527
Philip II., king of Spain, built the Escurial, 5499
his reign, 3356
husband of Mary I. of England, 845, 2534
made himself king of Portugal, 1702
pictures, 3351, 3361
ruled over the Netherlands, 124, 5171
seized Brazil, 4506
sent the Armada against England, 2535
treated the Netherlanders cruelly, 3460
wished to marry Queen Elizabeth, 848
Philip, prince of Orleans, 4060
Philip Augustus, king of France, conquered Normandy, 2067
had to obey Innocent III., 4715
took part in the Third Crusade, 1589
Philiphaugh, battle of, 1896
Philippa de Rouet, Chaucer's wife, 3328
Philippa of Gaunt, 3354
Philippa of Hainault, wife of Edward III., saved the citizens of Calais, 750, 2533
Philippa, Queen, at Calais, 5331
Philippi, battle of, 5218
Philippics, what they are, 1304
Philippines, history and description of, with pictures, 2182, 2185 to 2187
sold to United States, 3360, 3538
Phillips, Thomas, a teacher who encouraged Chatterton, 5318
Phillips, Wendell, as anti-slavery leader, 2009
Philology: see Language, Reading Words, etc.
Philopœmen, a famous Greek, 1308
Phlox, plant, 572, 1074
Phœbe, in Canada, 3490
Phœbus Apollo, the sun god, 84
Phœnicians, bartering with the Britons, picture in colour, face 190
defeated by Greeks, 1308, 5129
rise to power, 5122
were great explorers, 53, 279
Phœnician wars: see Punic wars
Phœnix, a golden pheasant, 1515
Pholas, what it is, and picture, 2587, 2589
Phonograph, box (the) that speaks to us, with pictures, 5695
effect of trumpet, 5021
invented by Edison, 3091
invention of, 4449
way of studying sound waves, 4917
Phosphorescence, what it is, 3694
Phosphoric acid, 1798
Phosphorus, an element, 773, 1294
often poisons people, 776
Photography, how a camera takes a picture 39
how the camera takes a photograph, pictures, 41
how to photograph without a camera, with pictures, 2685
how to take faked photographs, 4666
photographs taken on a table, pictures, 4665
photography on a table, 4665
what a photograph is, 39
what the word means, 4548
why developed in a red light, 1993
Phrases, foreign words and phrases, 5698
Phrenology, its use, 4444
why it cannot tell about the brain, 3716
why it cannot tell about the character, 2544
Physics, balancing feats, 5659
what it means, 3344, 3465
Piano, experiment with held notes, 4915
good and bad pianos, 4914
home of fairies and goblins of music, 250
how it is made, pictures, 1016
how it plays, 510
how to sit at the piano, 3291
how we got the piano, 1015
how we should play, picture, 3291
the keyboard, pictures, 250, 3427
tuning of pianos, 4914
what over-strung means, 4914
why things jingle when we play, 4915
Picard, Jean, discovery of size of earth, 1661
Pickens, Andrew, 990
Pickerel-weed, description, 3053
Pickersgill, Mrs. Mary, made the flag that Francis Key referred to in the Star-Spangled Banner, 2955

Pickett's Charge, 2016
Picking plums, game, 5106
Pickwick Papers, The, story of the book, with picture, 2431
Picnic, preparing a lunch-basket, picture, 3615
Picts, in Britain, 198
Picture of a golden deed, story, 3790
Picture frames, how to make, with pictures, 1723, 1923, 4031
Picture puzzles, 1818, 3175, 3282, 3285, 3389, 3398, 3510, 3518, 3616, 4752, 4766, 4774, 4890, 4999, 5114, 5458, 5916, 6006, 6060
Pictures, built up from squares, 1073
distance in a picture, 1642
drawn with wrong perspective, 4881
how to draw a picture with 12 lines and a dot, 5454
little talk about pictures, 4585
making spinning, 5455
why some faces in pictures seem to follow us, 1866
Picture-writing, of Canadian Indians, 2774
Piddock, a name for the pholas, 2587
Pied flycatcher, lives on flies, 2218
Piedmont, a province of Italy, 3012, 3024
Pierce, Franklin, administration, 3536
as president, 2009; picture, 3532
Piercy, Captain, in command of the Countess of Scarborough, 2898
Pierpont, John: see Poetry Index
Pig, different kinds, 384; with pictures, 383
eats snakes, 1380
how long it lives, 2328
how to make a stuffed pig, 829
intelligence of, 5328
three little pigs, story, with pictures, 4219
Pigalle, Jean Baptiste, a sculptor, 4162
Pigeon, different kinds, 2214; with pictures, 2213
how it finds its way, 1371
how long it lives, 2328
how the pigeons were divided, story, with picture, 5159
nests of, 5778
the pigeon and the magpie, legend, 2744
Pigeon-berry, the Bunch-berry, 3050
Pigment, causes chameleon's change of colour, 2458
colouring matter in the skin, 157, 2415, 4215
Pigmies, of Africa, 5569
Pigtail, origin of, 116
Pike, its life-story, 2680; pictures, 2679
Pilades, hero of a story, 5312
Pilatus, Mount, hotel at the top of, 2960
Pilchard, what sort of fish it is, 206
Pilgrimages, to holy places, 1585
to Mecca and Medina, 3876
Pilgrim Fathers, how they sailed to America, 1022
Pilgrims, the, 518
forbade Christmas joys, 4470
landing of, celebrated, 4463
voyage of, pictures, 515
Pilgrims, the, a group of rocks, 5428
Pilgrim's Progress, story of, with pictures, 1115, 1135
written by Bunyan, 1028
Pillars of Hercules, 3351
Pillars of Solomon, trick, and picture, 2870
Pill millipede, 3296; picture, 3297
Pilon, Germain, a sculptor, 4162
Pilot fish, 207; picture, 208
Pimpernel, closes its flower early, 3950
Pin, how pins are made, with pictures, 288
how to support a plate on a pin, 98
point, under microscope, picture, 2325
why it gets hot if rubbed, 3094
why we hear the scratching of a pin at the other end of a pole, 3385
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, 1394; portrait, 1395
Pin-cushion, how to make, and pictures, 2871, 2872
Pindus Mountains, 3149
Pine, description of sugar-pine, 5438
description of white-pine, 5438
how a pine forest is carpeted, 3951
picture, 5439
pine-cone decoration, picture, 4349
sugar, picture, 5441
white, picture, 5443
Pineapple, gathering pineapples, picture in colour, 645
where it grows, 642, 645
Pineda, 260
Pine marten, 140; pictures, 51, 137
Pine-sap, description, 3053
Pine-Tree State, why Maine is called the, 5438
Pink, grass: see Calopogon
Indian: see Arethusa
keeps green in winter, 1816
origin, 5270
picture, 5275
related to carnation, 5270
Pins and needles, its cause, 2456
Pinxter-flower: see Azalea
Pinzon, 258
Pipe fish, 210; pictures, 209
Pipes, briar wood, 5524
bursting of water-pipes, 5524
how they carry water, with pictures, 2105
of Canadian Indians, 2774
Pirates, Blackbeard, 523
Capt. Kidd, 525
of Tripoli, 3533
on coast of Africa, 4260
Sir Walter Raleigh, 5322
Pisa Cathedral, Leaning Tower at, 303, 3018
Leaning Tower, picture, 305
Pisano, Andrea, a sculptor, 1254, 4161
Pisano, Niccola, an Italian sculptor, 4161
Pistil, of a flower, 3736
Pitch, natural lake in Trinidad, 1878
what it is like, 5198
Pitcher-plant, eats insects, 2842
Pitchstone, game, 5106
Pith sailor, how to make, with picture, 3070
Pitt, William, 884
Pitt, William, the Younger, Act of Union passed by, 1096
statue in Westminster Abbey, 1100
story of him as a statesman, 2384
pictures, 2379, 3705
Pittsburg Landing, battle at, 2013
Pit-viper, a family of snakes, 1380
Pixies, of Land's End, story, 1796
Pizarro, Francisco, assassination, 4504
conquest of Incas, 4502
extract from Prescott's Conquest of Peru, 6032
founded Lima, 4574
pictures, 4501
Plague, Black Death in England, 750
Black Death in Norway, 3594
Great Plague of London, 1028, 1160, 5751
how it affected places long ago, 1179
how it came to Eyam, 625
outbreak in Moscow, 3631
picture, 1025
plague-stricken (the) home, extract from, 5596
Plagyodus foxus, a kind of mud-fisn, 2448
Plaice, 206; picture, 205
Plains of Abraham: see Quebec, battle of
Planchette, why does it move when we put our hands on it, 5578
Plane, how to use, and picture, 338, 339
Plane-tree, and picture, 3452
Planets, contain hydrogen, 2427
how human characters were connected with them, 1940
how the planets travel round the sun, picture 151
how they are changing, 2283
how they got their names, 2234
how to find length of planet's year, 3762
Kepler's laws of their motion, 3547
law of gravitation, application to, 3761
life on the planets, 3436, 3437
move round the sun, 143, 1943
move round the sun in an ellipse, 2424
planets in their different sizes, picture, 2423
raise tides on the sun, 2280
satellites to the sun, 3032
seven great planets circle round sun, 147
shine by the light of the sun, 910
supposed to influence men's lives, 2507
the sun's family of worlds, 2423
their distance from the sun, 150
their paths in the sky, 2279
their sizes compared, 1944
why they do not fly off into space, 3674
why they do not get in each other's way, 3095
why we cannot get to other planets, 4119

Plankton, what it is, 4824
Plantagenet kings, 2702
Plantain, how it spread in America, 3828
Plantain-eater, bird, 1748
Plant bug, picture in colour, face 3140
Plantin, firm of printers, 3464
Plants, a plant's wonderful secret, 227
are good in a sick-room, 1371
armoured, 4610, 4486, 4492, 4494
can be grown by electricity, 3689
eyes of a plant, 4213
give out oxygen, 2077, 4748
grown in the dark, 1134
grown without soil, 2563
habits of plants and flowers, 3949
hidden names of plants, picture puzzle, 4999, 5114
how manure makes them grow, 3973
how the seed makes plant's colours, 4442
how they are formed, 1134
how they grow on a bare wall, 3438
how they have to struggle for life, 3834
how they live on air, 170, 285
how they resist cold, 3094
how they see and feel, 2796
how they travel, 3827
how to keep them cool and moist, 1074
how to make a straight line for planting, with picture, 830
how to plant and thin, 573
how to plant out, 3278, 3616
how to pot plants, 3826
how to protect pot plants, 2254
how to protect tender plants, with picture, 2134
how to repot, 234
how to stake, with picture, 573
how to transplant, 830
how to treat pot plants, 3726
insect-catching plants, 2097, 3539, 3541, 5030, 5031
leaves of water and land plants, 4961
necessary for life, 168
need nitrogen, 3340
of the seaside, 5185
of two worlds, 4417
parasitic, 3830, 4418
poisonous, 4286, 4288, 4289, 4416, 4417, 4418, 4486, 4488, 4490, 4494, 4495, 4616, 5438, 5626
production of new varieties, 2773
rock-loving, 4833, 5924
sensitive plants, 4118
stinging, 4290, 4292
the families of plants, 4109
the first living things, 169, 360, 4115
the first plants, 167
their importance, 63
watering of, 927, 3278
what a plant is and does, 3731
what are these plants? puzzle, 5108, 5202
where they get their salts from, 1987
why some are poisonous, 3383
why some plants are always green, 1778
why they bear flowers, 38
why they do better in pots with a hole in the bottom, 3433
why they have Latin names, 4235
why they sleep at night, 1265
wonder worker (a) in, 3482

Pictures of Plants

grown in the dark and light, 229
how they turn to the light, 2796
insect-eating plants, 3541
plants forming stars and rosettes, 3975
plants that imitate others, 3831
plants that stored up sunshine, in colour, face 798
Plassey, battle of, 1094, 1704
Plaster of Paris, what it is, 1800
Plata, Rio de la: see Rio de la Plata
Platæa, battle of, 5064, 5129
Plates, how they are made, with pictures, 4477
how to support a plate on a pin, with picture, 98
vibrations of a plate experiment, 4916
why a wet plate gets dry if left alone, 2505
Platinum, its specific gravity, 3816
used in electric lighting, 658
Plato, Greek philosopher, 1306
pictures, 1307, 4625
Plato, pupil of Socrates, 5129
teaching in his open-air school, a picture, 5510
what he taught, 4617
Plato, a volcano in the moon, 2223
Platt, John James: see Poetry Index
Platypus: see Duck-billed platypus
Play, why it is good for children, 3566
Playfair, Lord, scientist, 854
Playgrounds, in New York City, 3198
Plays, Robin Hood, 5522
When did you last see your Father? 5531
Plaza, the, picture, 5182
Pleasure, why do we get excited when pleased, 5383
Plebeians, oppressed by Patricians, 5261
the lower classes of Rome, 414
Pleiades, constellation, scientific name for the Seven Sisters, 1270
how to find them in the sky, 2612
legend of the Pleiades, 3314
picture, 2617
what the stars represent, 4518
Plesiosaurus, fish-lizard, pictures, 44, 49
Plimsoll, Samuel, bill regulating loading of ships, 685, 1574
Pliny, historian, wrote about amber, 2113
Pliny the younger, letter describing the destruction of Pompeii — an extract, with pictures, 5314
Plough, an implement, why it is used, 248
how it is used, 4082
improved, 2668
pictures, 248, 4082
Plover, bird, 1518, 1630
golden, 1518
pictures, 1517, 1959
Plum, grows best on English soil, 650
how it is formed, 2075
how its fruit is made up, 4110, 4342
new varieties of, 3485
plums growing, picture in colour, 650
Plume-thistle, dwarf, 4424
picture, 4419
Plymouth, Massachusetts, 1022
story concerning colonial days in, with picture, 2245
Plymouth Colony, 516, 518
its lands called New England, 3621
Plymouth Company, 513, 525, 539
Plymouth Sound, and breakwater, picture, 4436
Po, a river of Italy, 2960, 3012
Poacher's silence, story of, 3660
Pocahontas, 4533
Pocket-gopher, 672; picture, 667
Pocket-handkerchief, handkerchief through a microscope, picture, 2324
how to embroider, 1507
the wizard's pocket-handkerchief, trick, with pictures, 2488
Poe, Edgar Allan, life, 1482
memorial to, 4849
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1475
Poet, four great English poets, 3327
how he thinks, 4944
the poet, the goblin, and the donkey, legend, 2377
Poet Laureate, his work, 1883
Poetry, capping verses, game, 5113
different kinds of verse, 343
earliest English poetry, 469
how to read, 699
how to remember, 821
our feelings in poetry, 1557
poetry of action, 1121
poetry of common things, 1273
poetry of Nature, 2192
poetry of youth and manhood, 1031
the music of words, 93
the poets and childhood, 921
what dramatic poetry is, 93
why we should read poetry, 563

For poems and authors of poems, see special Poetry Index, and names of authors

Poet's narcissus, 5272
Pogonia, sweet, 3050
Pointer, a dog, and picture, 503
Poison, arsenic in wall paper, 5575
can metals be poisoned? 5486

Poison, causes spasms, 4440
headache-powders, 5643
how poisons act, 4597
how to treat cases of poison, 5110
in animals, 5021
in mushrooms, 4753
in plants, 3383

See also Plants, Poisonous

Poison-ivy, 4494
berries, 4493
Poitiers, battle fought at, 750
town in France, 2399
Poker, why water crackles when a red-hot poker is put in it, 3095
Poker-work, how to do, 1280
Pola, a naval port of Austria, 2860
Poland, became a Russian province, 3632
invaded Russia, 3628
its many changes, 2852
King becomes King of Bohemia, 2852
Poles settled in Galicia, 2852
seized by different rulers, 2578, 3631
troops with prisoners, picture, 2850
united to Lithuania, 3626
war with Sweden, 3596
wars with Turkey, 2528, 2850, 3154, 3158
Polar bear, its habits, 141; picture, 138
why it is white, 3410
winter sleep of, 6296
Polar exploration, accounts of various expeditions, 4719
finding the South Pole, 5051
men who searched for the Poles, 4725
Mount Erebus, face 4719
Peary's discovery of North Pole, 5212
Peary's route, 4721
regions round the Poles, 4719
Shackleton discovered South Magnetic Pole, 4438, 4730
Shackleton's expedition, 4728
the world around the Poles, 4719
various expeditions and scenes, 4723
Polarisation of light, 5173
Polar star, guides the sailors, 2235
has changed its position, 4438
how to find it, 2612
pictures, 152, 2611, 2613, 2617
Polders, drained marshes in Holland, 3456
Pole, Cardinal Reginald, 845
Polecat, 140; picture, 137
Police, Royal Northwest Mounted, 4577
why those of London are called "bobbies" and "peelers," 5382
Political Parties, Canadian, 1330
Family Compact, 746
Political Parties, United States, Abolitionists, 2008
Constitutional Union Party, 2010
Democratic split, 2010
Democrats and Republicans, 1394
Republican Party, 2009
Tories and Whigs, 984, 1830
Polk, James K., administration, 3535
as president, 1830
picture, 3532
Pollen, bee taking pollen, picture, 3732
carried by insects, 1265, 2826
carried by the wind, 38
how it pierces the pistil, 3736
use in fertilisation of flowers, 3484
what it is, 45
Pollux, a star, 2614; picture, 2617
Polo, Marco, explored China, 110
his adventures, 54; pictures, 55
his walk to China, 3938
wrote about Japan, 365
Polyanthus, how it is produced, 5271; picture, 5277
when to plant, 1716
when to transplant, 830
Polyanthus narcissus, 5272
Polycletus, a great sculptor, 4160
Polydorus, a sculptor, 4166
Polygala, fringed, 3051
Polyneices (not Pobyneices), his sister's sacrifice, 468
Polynesia, part of Australasia, 1466
Polyphemus, a one-eyed giant, 69
Polyps, pictures, 2334, 2337
omerania, claimed by Sweden, 2528
ompeii, art treasures in the Naples Museum, 6142, 6144
buried nearly 20 feet deep, 6144
destruction of, with pictures, 422, 1263, 5268, 5314
faithful unto death, picture, 1263
garden then and now, picture, 6145
house as it was and as it is, picture, 6143
how an egg was found unbroken, 6144
how the city was sealed up, picture, 6139
its architecture, 6138
mosaic of dog, picture, 6138
preservation of victims, 6138
restoration of ruins, 6137; pictures, 6140
ruins of city, pictures, 422
wall-paintings found at, 4585
why it is a remarkable ruin, 6138
Pompey, flight from the battlefield, picture, 412
history of, 5705
rise to power, 417
Ponce de Leon, 258
Pondicherry, French factory at, 1702
Pons Asinorum, what it means, 5233
Pont-Gravé, establishes trading-post at Taloussac, 537
Pontifex Maximus, chief of the Roman priesthood, 2631
Pontypridd, its bridge, 19
Pony, means of communication of, 5328
Poor, the treasure of the, story, 2742
Pop, origin of the word, 2227
Pope, Alexander, a famous writer, 2540
his life, 3904; portrait, 3907
what he said of Nature, 3240
Pope, General, at second battle Bull Run, 2016
Pope, became powerful, 2524, 3014
disapproved of the freeing of Italy, 3024
disputed with German emperors, 2524
head of the Western Church, 3150
how Henry VIII. overthrew the pope's power in England, 2708
the pope who ran away, story, 459
Popgun, how to make from elder, with picture, 3070
how to make from quill, with picture, 4890
what it is, 2227
Poplar, catkins of, 2835
size and use, 5429
tree, pictures, 3190
white, or yellow: see Tulip-tree
Popocatepetl, 4386; picture, 4381
Poppæa Sabina, Nero's wife, 530
Poppy, an annual, 233
California, improvement by Burbank, 3483
horned, description, 5190, with picture, 5187
must not be transplanted, 3278
scarlet, 4616, with picture, 4613
the poppy family, 4110
Poppy anemones, 5270
Population, its increase, 1644

See also under Various Countries

Porcupine, 1068
pictures, 51, 671
what kind of animal it is, 669
Porcupine grass, name for spinifex, 1364
Pork, production of in U. S., 2658
Porpoise, what kind of animal it is, 1088
Porsena, king of the Etruscans, 3884
Portage la Prairie, included in Manitoba, 1246
Port Arthur, in China, 3753
town on Lake Superior, 1240
Port Darwin, town of South Australia, 1360
Port Said, 5813
Porteous, John, hanged by a mob, 1759
Porter, Anna Maria, wrote novels, 2595
Porter, David, commander of the Essex, 2902
Porter, General, picture, 2017
Porter, Jane, novelist, 2594; portrait, 2593
Portinari, Beatrice de, Dante's love for, 5219
Port Jackson, convict settlement, 1356
Portland Harbour, picture, 4434
Porto Novo, king presiding over council, picture, 4261
Porto Rico, history and description, 2188
purchased, 3538
West Indian island, 1877
Port Philip, a town in Victoria, 1358
Portrait, making an outline, 5521

Port Royal, captured, 540
taken, 2014
town settled, 537
Port Royal, S. C., 262; captured, 880
Portsmouth, harbour, picture, 4434
Portugal and Portuguese, African possessions, 4262
Columbus and the king, 56
connection with Brazil, 4506, 4568
expedition to Canada, 3617
explorers, 3354
French driven from Portugal, 2276
gives Bombay to Charles II., 4036
history and geography, 3351
in Hawaii, 2182
master of the Indian Ocean, 4035
Portuguese driven from Ormuz, 3880
Portuguese in China, 112
route to Japan discovered, 366
trade with India, 1702
Portuguese East Africa, native village, picture, 4259
Portuguese man-of-war, sea nettle, 2341
picture, 2337
Porus, king of India, 1306, 1700
Positive electricity, what it is, 2115
Positivism, a religion, 5249
Postage, how our letters come to us, with pictures, 3321
reduced, 3537
why letters have to be stamped, 4116
Postcard, how to pass through a postcard, with picture, 3518
Postel, William, life of, 5470
Posting, game, 4027
Post Office Department, The U. S., 1596
Posture, game, 1614
Potash, what it is, 2506
Potassium, its specific gravity, 3816
Potassium chloride, how to form, 1801
Potassium sulphate, what it is, 1801
Potato, contains much water, 1172
how to dig up, 3826
how to grow, 3176, 3514
how to store, 4353
used for making alcohol, 1872
why it does not rot, 4119
Potatoes, first grown in Ireland, 5394
great crop of United States, 2422
Potato spirit, causes death of African natives, 1872
Potato woman and her pig, how to make, with picture, 1079
Potential energy, what it is, 3552
Potiphar, Joseph's master, 2910
Potosi, silver mines, 4504, 4572
Pot-pourri, how to prepare, with picture, 1722
Potsdam, city in Prussia, 2748
Potter, Edward C., sculptor of animals, 4846
Potter, how he works, with pictures, 4477
Pottery, made by the Greeks, 5126
Poultry, production of, in U. S., 2658
Poultry-keeping, as a hobby, 4671
Pounds, John, how he taught poor children, with picture, 3790
Pouter pigeon, 2215; picture, 2213
Poutrincourt, brings over colonists, 537
Powell-Cotton, Major, hunt for okapi, 1000
Powers, Hiram, sculpture of, 4842
Powhatan, 4534
Prague, capital of Bohemia, 2576, 2858
Prairie-chicken, dwelling, 5416
Western grouse, or, 1518
Prairie-dog, habits, 670; picture, 667
Prairies, plains of North America, 3075
Prascovia, how she saved her father, 2368
Prawns, French prawn-fisher, picture, 2395
prawn, picture, 2585
what they are like, 2587
Praxiteles, sculptor, 4160
Prayer wheels, used in Tibet, 3938
Praying mantis, 3263
pictures, face 3140, in colour, 3259
Precipice, picture, 408
Precipitate, how it is formed, 1668
Presburg, old capital of Hungary, 2576
Presbyterianism, Scottish Church, 1889
Prescott, William Hickling, biographical note, 5089
Capture of the Inca, an extract, 6302
Conquest of Mexico, extract taken from his, 5089
Present for a man, useful, 5897
President (The) of the United States, his powers, 1595, 1596
Presidents of U. S., administrations of the several, 3533
five famous, 787
homes of, 2420
Pressburg, old capital of Hungary, 5712
Pressgang, 6234; picture, 2027
Presstel, John, an artist, 5694
Pressure, fluid pressure, 3946, 3948
the different kinds, 3941
Preston-Pans, battle of, 1498
Priam, king of Troy, 67
Priest's tale, in The Canterbury Tales, 438
Prime number, what it is, 5053
Primogeniture, what it means, 3763
Primrose, 4609; with picture, 4612
bird's eye, 5038; picture, 5035
how to grow, 830
Prince, prince's five servants, story, with pictures, 4270, 4271
who gave up his freedom, story, 3168
who was poor, story, with pictures, 2369
Prince Albert, Canadian town, 5368
Prince Edward Island, 216, 220
admitted,
becomes a province, 745, 1247
description, 5604
minerals in, 5599
refused to enter confederation, 1244
school children in, 5233
Prince Finikin and his mamma, poem, and picture in colour, 3844
Princes in the Tower, 756, 1980, 4638
picture, 1981
Prince's Island, village, picture, 4259
Princess and King Grislybeard, story, with picture, 1189
search for the real princess, story, 324
princess's golden ball, story, with pictures, 1316, 1317
princess who became a goose-girl, story, with picture, 2492
silent princess, story, with picture, 4797
strange adventures of a princess, Canterbury Tale, 439
Printing, carried on in Holland, 3463
fancy lettering, and pictures, 4879
men who gave us printing, 3567
of this book, with pictures, 891
what type-metal is made of, 1870
Prioress's tale, in The Canterbury Tales, 443
Prism, what it is, 5041
Prisoner's base, game, with picture, 3920
Privateers, Alabama (The), 2015
American, in 1812, 1399
Sir Francis Drake, 266
substitutes for war vessels, 2897
Privet hawk moth, its life-story, 2986
picture in colour, face 2982
Proboscis monkey, 606; picture, 605
Procopius, a writer, 3152
Procter, Adelaide Anne: see Poetry Index
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
Proctor, defeated, 3901
Procyon, star, 2614; with picture, 2617
Proserpine, queen of underworld, story, 5316
Protective colouring, in animals, 1776
Protective mimicry, among animals, 3407
Protector, name for Cromwell, 1025
Proteids, how they rebuild the body, 2699
Protestants, persecuted in France, 2394
persecution in Great Britain, 2534, 5067
persecution in the Netherlands, 3460
what they are, 2527
Proteus, the, Greely's ship, 5214
Protoplasm, how it breathes, 1633
what it is, 1103, 11811, 4597
will probably be made by chemists, 4120
Protoplasmic poisons, what they are, 4597
Protractor, how to make, with picture, 445
Proverbs, a game, 2137, 5202
Proverb Stories, 5654
Providence, 520
Providence, the, ship under Paul Jones' command, 2898
Prussia, became great, 2579
enlarged its territory, 2578
interfered with the Netherlands, 3463

Prussia, king proclaimed German emperor, 2277, 2580
kingdom in Germany, 1640, 2530
wars with Napoleon, 2530, 2575
Wupper Valley railway, picture, 91
Prussian blue, how it is made, 4508
Prussian carp, picture, 2679
Prussic acid, how it affects the blood, 1386
how it is formed, 1797
its graphic formula, 1798
why it is called weak, 1801
Psyche, legend of, with picture, 1902, 1903
Psyche moth, 2993
Ptarmigan, 1518, 3408; pictures, 1517, 1777
American, 1518
Pterodactyl, flying reptile, picture, 44
Ptolemies, Egyptian kings, 4790, 5703
Ptolemy, quarrels with Cleopatra, 5705
Ptolemy, Claudius, astronomical studies, 1656
Public baths, and swimming, 3199
Public Utility Industries, disputes, 4093
Publius Valerius: see Valerius, Publius
Puddingstone, stone, with picture, 5197
Pueblo, taken by the United States, 4390
Pueblo Indians: see Hopi, the
Puff-adder, 1380; picture, 1379
Puffballs, edible, 4754
Puffin, bird, 1632; picture, 1631
Pugatchev, led Russian insurrection, 3629
Puget, Pierre, sculptor, 4162
Pullman, George M., as inventor, 2669
Pulse, how Galileo measured the pulse, 1658
how it tells temperature, 3972
position at wrist, picture, 1580
what it is, 3971
what it tells us, 4344
why it beats, 1580
Puma, animal, 140; picture, 136
Pumice-stone, what it is, 482, 3034, 3229
why it removes stains, 3090
Pump, how it works, 2112, 3947; picture, 2112
Pumping-engines, use, with picture, 2108
Punch, rock, with picture, 1058
Punch and Judy, in an old-time village, picture, 193
story of, with picture, 1907
Punctuation, amusements with stops and commas, 5668
mistakes caused by wrong, 5668
Puncture, how to mend a tyre, 4219
Punic wars, 5262
Punjab, conquest by the British, 1706
conquest by the Greeks, 1700
its meaning, 1546
Punning, case of association of ideas, 4941
Puno, port of Peru, 4572
Punta Arenas, town, 4572
Pupæ, sort of chrysalis, 43
Pupin, M. I., as inventor, 2670
Puppy, and the cat, story, 504
Purcell Mountains, part of Selkirks, 5607
Puritans, colonisation by, 518, 4036
origin of name, 516
Purple, dye made by Phœnicians, 5122
how it is made, 1935, 4508
Purple emperor, butterfly, 2992
picture in colour, face 2982
Purple heron, 1954; picture, 1950
Purple loosestrife, used as a tonic, 4964; picture, 4964
what it is like, 4966
Purple molinia, grass, picture, 1342
Purse, conjuring tricks, with pictures, 2566, 3068
how to make in crochet, with picture, 4028
Puss in Boots, story, with picture, 1104
Puss in the corner, game, 2571
Puss moth, and caterpillar, 2991, 3416
pictures, face 2982 in colour, 2991
Putnam, Israel, 884, 984
portrait, 985
Putting on the donkey's tail, game, 5000
Puzzle picture, how many people can you find, 5916
what are these boys and girls doing, 6006, 6060
Puzzles, answers to, 5530, 6062
mysterious cubes, 6068
mysterious (the) Jacob's ladder, 5667
shadow game, 5893
to form a square, 5667
Pydna, battle of, 5264
Pygmalion, his statue of Galatea, 962
Pym, John, opposed Charles I., 1024, 1894
portrait, 1896
Pynson, Richard, printer, 3574
Pyramids, battle of the, 4258
built from nummulites, 2336
Great Pyramid, 4779, 5004, 5818; pictures, 4783, 4792, 5007, 5815
how their story was lost, 2802
of Gizeh, 5004; picture, 4783
their building, with picture, 4784, 4785
their object, 4780
view of them from Cairo, 5814
Pyramids, game, 5106
Pyrenees, separate France from Spain, 2392, 3353; their extent, 4497
Pyrrhus, fought against Rome, 2002, 5262
Pytheas, geographer, 5124
Pythias, his friendship for Damon, 626
Python, 1374; pictures, 51, 1375

Q

Quail, a partridge, 1520; picture, 1517
description, in Canada, 3038
Quakers, 5835
beliefs of, 521
brave little Quakeress, 4531
Quaker's stroke, story, 1054
Quaking grass, picture, 2978
Quarry, picture, 2881
Quartz, where it is found, 4246
Quatrain, what it is, 343
Quatre Bras, battle of, 4364
Quebec, a capital of Canada, 212, 216, 218, 1242
appearance of, 5428
attack upon, 743
battle of, 219, 540, 880, 885, 984, 1094
Champlain, statue of, picture, 2248
colony and changes of owners, 216, 538
its French citizens, 5869
Parliament Buildings, 1329
scenes in, picture, 1243, 5871, 5874
settled, 536
supplies destroyed by English fleet, 538
Quebec, Province of, created, 1244
divided into Upper and Lower Canada, 745
education in, 5233
Legislative Council of, 1328
minerals in, 5599
Quebec Act, 742
Queen, a queen's farewell to France, picture, 847
the death of a, 5502
uncrowned American, 4907
who gave up her boy, story, 1654
who hid by night, story, 4638
who was turned away, story, 4642
Queen Anne's War, 880
Queensland, 1360
Quetzal, bird, 1748; picture, 1736
Quiberon Bay, battle of, 1094
Quicklime, what happens when water is added, what it is, 1669, 4338
Quicksands, what they are, 3971
Quicksilver, what is quicksilver? 154
why does it run away when we touch it? 154
why does it roll into little balls? 154
Quill, popgun from, with picture, 4890
Quill pens, use of, with picture, 3401
Quintianus, governor of Sicily, 1013
Quintus Cicero, his death, 4071
Quirinal Hill, 5260
Quito, where it is, 4505, 4574
Quoits, garden, how to play, 3614

R

Rabbit, behaviour of young, 5479
dwelling, 5414
how to keep rabbits, 452
life-story, 384, 2099, 2328
pictures, 51, 249, 383, 453
the different kinds, 504
Rabbit-hutch, with picture, 454
Raceme, what it is, 5269
Racket-tailed humming-bird, 1745
Racoon, animal, 864; picture, 865
Radiant energy, 5039

Radiant heat, comes from the sun, 1061
its laws, 4320, 5039; its rays, 5176
made of waves in the ether, 1421
the rate at which it travels, 4180
Radiation, conditions for radiation, 4321
conveyed by ether, 4180
heat travels by radiation, 1061
what effect it has, 581
Radiation pressure, 1776, 2497, 3840, 5040
Radicles, the parts of a salt, 1801
Radio-active elements, 4322
Radiolaria, picture, 2340
Radishes, how to sow, 719, 2971, 3278
Radium, aid in building mountains, 3227
could change climate of North Pole, 4115
found in products of volcanoes, 3229
found in the sea, 2619
has wonderful properties, 544, 1295
how it makes heat, 637, 2621, 4322
is an element, 1372
made from uranium, 1419
may help to keep sun warm, 426
Raffia, making a basket of, 5456
Raffia tape, good for tying plants, 719
Raft-spider, 3304; picture, 3299
Rags-and-tatters: see Mallow, common
Ragwort, flower, 4188; picture, 4184
Raid, of the witches, story, 815
Raikes, Robert, why he started Sunday schools, 3704; picture, 3701
Rail, a bird that runs well, 1958
Railton, Wm., made Nelson Column, 1166
Railwaymen, brotherhoods of, 4092
Railways, a lighthouse railway in the air, 741
built up from squares, and picture, 1818
Canadian, 2261
Cape to Cairo railway, 4262
cliff railways, picture, 6065
colour pictures, 294, 295
electric, invention of, 4450
first to run in England, pictures, 615
first transcontinental, 3537
former gauge of Grand Trunk, 2261
gauge of Prince Edward Island railways, 2262
gyroscope train: see Mono-rail system
how it keeps on the rails, 918, 3973
how the engine works, 289
how the train was saved, story, and picture, 4957
importance in the U. S., 2665
improvements on, 2670
in central Asia, 3932
men who made the railways, 609
pictures, in colour, 289, 294
prehistoric cutting in Mexico, with picture, 4387
Prince Edward Island, 2262
scenes along the Canadian Pacific Railway, pictures, 2263
showing space between rails, 4369
speed of walking in a train, 777
started in England, 1096
stopping a train, 5166
the earliest railways in England, 615
the first in America, 609, 1828, 3534
the first railway, 614
the first railway engine, 612
the second railway made, 613
toy railway for garden, and pictures, 3610
tube railways, 616
why a railroad has little white posts, 5962
why fields appear to move, 4750
why it keeps on the rails, picture, 918
why smoke seems to go other way, 1866
why the pitch of the whistle varies, 2717
Railway signals, their colours, 4509
Rain, a rainy day, pictures, 1859, 3429
British Guiana has heaviest rainfall, 1878
forms drops, 624, 4339
freshens the air, 1859
has two acids, 2622
how it melts rocks, 2621
it can snow and rain together, 2073
raindrops heavier than snowflakes, 3036
smoke down chimneys a sign of, 5166
speed of raindrops, 3672
the first rain, 167, 360
what becomes of it, 3429
why is it sometimes heavy? 5384
why it falls, 406
why it is not salt, 2235
Rain, why it rains more in winter, 3240
why Scotland is so rainy, 3094
Rainbow, cannot be seen on both sides, 1642
how it is made, 1859, 5041
picture in colour, face 1858
Rain-gauge, with picture, 2969, 2970
Rajah, a prince, 1552; picture, 1701
Rajpoots, warriors of the Aryans, 1699
Raleigh, capital of North Carolina, 5984
picture, 6135
Raleigh, Sir Walter, attempt to found colony, 267, 4036, 6131
expedition to America in 1584, 6131
friend of Elizabeth, 846
gave Virginia its name, 1021, 6131
life and imprisonment, with pictures, 5393
pictures, 843, 3329
poem: see Poetry Index
portrait, 261
sends colonists to America, 6132
sought for gold-mine, 4505
used pitch from Trinidad, 1878
when he lived, 2535
Rameses II., oppressed the Israelites, 4787
pictures, 4779, 5007
Ramillies, battle of, 2530
Ramsay, Sir William, and aurora borealis, 5252
theory of smell, 4628
Randall, James Ryder, author of Maryland, My Maryland, 2957

See also Poetry Index

Rands, William: see Poetry Index
Ranger, the, war-ship, and the Drake, 2898
Ranunculus, garden varieties, 5270
Raphael, a great painter, 757
buried in the Pantheon, 5267
helped to design St. Peter's Church, 3018
his picture of Plato and Aristotle, 1307
his picture of the Child Jesus, 761
his work as a painter, 4586
paintings on walls of Vatican, 4951
picture of school of Athens, face 1301
picture of the Madonna and Child, 4589
pictures, 759, 4945, 4947, 4955
story of his life, 4952
worked with Fra Bartolommeo, 2790
Rapunzel's golden ladder, story, and picture, 2306
Raspberry, flowering, description, 4839
how its fruit is made up, 4110
pictures, 651, 4837
requires much water, 3514, 3726
Rat, fondness for great valerian, 4970
its life-story, 769
pictures, 51, 771
Rat-bat, name for a bat, 769
Ratisbon, an interesting town, 2754
famous temple near, 2755
Rats, communication between, 5328
Rat's tail, name for chain knot, 236
Rattler, a warship, and picture, 2471
Rattlesnake, its life-story, 1380; with picture, 1379
lives with marmots, 670
Raven, 1846, 3408
pictures, 51, 1744, 1847
Rawlinson, Sir Henry, his model of the tower of Babel, 3037
Ray, fish, 2448; picture, 2449
Rayleigh, Lord, on light, 4510
Raymond, count of Toulouse, 1587
Razor, the sharp edge, through the microscope, picture, 2324
Razor-bill, bird, with picture, 1630, 1631
Razor-strop, from mushroom, 4753
Reaction, in chemistry, 1669
Read, T. Buchanan: see Poetry Index
Reade, Charles, his book, The Cloister and the Hearth, 4017
life, 2314; portrait, 2307
Reading, town, 592
Reading, a first lesson in grammar, 1447
different kinds of pronouns, 3129
how to learn little words, 725
little words of four letters, 965
making new words from old ones, 2409
more about verbs, 3369
more pronouns and verbs, 3287

Reading, primary lessons, based on nursery rhymes, 485; picture, 486, 727; picture, 728, 967; picture, 968, 1207; picture, 1208, 1425; picture, 1408
the difference between one and two, 1685
the difference between subject and object, 2169
the meaning of words, 1929
the verb and its moods, 3423
the words that describe things, 2649
words of two syllables, 1205
words used in the place of nouns, 2889
Reaping machine, invented, 1828, 2668
Reason, for everything, 5248
the value of it,, 510
Rebate, in wood work, 1346, 1923
Receptacle, of a flower, 4110
Reciprocity, treaty of reciprocity between Canada and the United States (1854), 1242
Recorde, Robert, astronomer, 1657
Recreation piers, in New York, 3199
Rectangle, what it is, 5248
Rectum, is part of the bowel, 2345
Reculvers, an old Roman castle, 198
Red, a primary colour, 4508
what happens when we see red, 4507
Red admiral butterfly, pictures face 2982
Red ant, in chrysalis stage, picture, 2945
Red bartsia, picture, 5188
Red cardinal, picture, 2055
Red cross badge, its origin, 2968
Red daisies, the land of the red daisies, story, with pictures, 708
Red dead nettle, picture, 4290
Red deer, 382; picture, 381
Red-faced spider monkey, 605
Red goose, name for the flamingo, 1958
Red-hot poker, flower, 5272; picture, 5279
Redpoll, egg, picture, 1744
in Canada, 3491
Red rattle, lives on other plants, 3830
Red Riding Hood, story, and picture in colour, 2140
Red Riding Hood dolls, how to make, 341
Red River, included in Manitoba, 1246
Red Sea, is the short cut to India, 4252
Redstart, bird, 2057; picture, 2055
Reduction, in chemistry, 1195
Red underwing moth caterpillar, 3413
Reduvius personatus, an insect, 3416
Redwing, bird, 2058
Reed, Major Walter, helped to conquer yellow fever, 3200
Reed, used for writing, 3399
Reed bunting, 2057; picture, 2059
Reed canary grass, picture, 1343
Reed grass, picture, 2981
Reed mace, 4966; picture, 4963
Reed sparrow, nest of, picture, 5785
Reed warbler, 2057; pictures, 1744, 2053
Reef knot, how to make, with picture, 235
Reeve, the female of the ruff, 1958
Reflection, how it is made, 3434
in water, pictures, 3435
not shadow, 5524
the laws of reflection, 5177
throws back light, 5642
water can reflect from a distance, 3034
Reflex action, what it is, 2878, 4444, 4745
Reformation, in England, 2708
its history, 4948
the martyrs of, 5067
upheld by the Netherlanders, 3460
Reformers, some famous reformers, 3697
Refraction, effect it has on our sight, 581
the breaking of light, 2230, 2319, 5177
when a stick is thrust into water, 5685
Regina, as a territorial capital, 1247
capital of Saskatchewan, 5368
Regnard, Jean François, traveller, 769
Regulators, 982
Regulus, going back to Carthage, picture, 417
his sacrifice for Rome, 414, 5262
how he went back to die, 5511
Reichstag, German parliament, 2580
Reign of Terror, in France, 1141, 2272
Reindeer, introduced into Alaska, picture, 2180
lived in this country, 192
picture, 275
useful to Laplander, 277, 3601
Reis, Philip, made a telephone, 4317
Relief, in sculpture, 4159
Religion, early leaders of the Church, 4707
in Canada, 3782
in the British Empire, 4039
of Canadian Indians, 2561
some founders of religions, 2995
Rembrandt, a great painter, 760, 4587
his portrait of his daughter, 762
pictures by, 4585, 4591; portrait, 759
Remigius, bishop, 2064
Remus, brother of Romulus, 5260
Renaissance, in Italy, 3156, 3328, 4161
Rennet, makes milk solid, 2792
Rennie, John, bridge-building, 19
Repeater watch, tells time in the dark, 1536
Reptiles, at one time masters of the earth, 662
flying reptile, picture, 961
prehistoric reptiles, 46
skeleton, picture, 3675
the oldest animals, 1217
various kinds, pictures in colour, 1225
what they are, 661

See also Lizard; Brontosaurus

Republic, steamer, wreck, 3524
Republicans, 1394
Resaca de la Palma, battle of, 1832
Reservations, for Canadian Indians, 2776
Reservoir, Ashokan, 5115
construction, with picture, 2104
Kensico, 5115
the Nile, 5399
Resonators, effect on sound, 909, 4076
of the voice, 4916
what the tuning of resonators is, 4915
what they are, 3756, 4597, 4914
Respiration, a name for breathing, 1633
Rest, a state of balance of forces, 3470
how a thing is kept at rest, 3672
Rest-harrow, plant, 4111
Resurrection plant, 1677, 2563, 2564
Retort, used for making gas, 393
Retriever, a dog, 502; picture, 501
Reuss River, is a tributary of the Aar, 2964
Revenge, ship that fought off Spaniards, 4205, 5395
Revere, Paul, the famous ride,
Revolution, The American, 977
effect on Canada, 743
how the colonies were lost, 1094
Paul Jones during, 2897
story founded upon, 4281
two spies of the, 3811

See also Battles, United States history, Washington

Reynolds, Sir Joshua, a painter, 764, 4587
famous men at his house, picture, 4099
pictures, 762, 4592
Rhacoporus, a toad, 1224
Rhampsinitus, treasure of, story, 1906
Rhea, bird, 1426; picture, 1429
Rhine River, its course, 2960, 3455
its size, 1984, 2521
Rhinoceros, education of young, 5481
how captured, 6148
its life-story, 996
pictures, 51, 994
Rhodanthe, a lady of Greece, 190
Rhode Island, colony of, 520
Rhodes, Cecil, 1770, 4262
Rhodes, Colossus of, picture, 908
Rhodes, settlement by Spartans, 5124
Rhodesia, in South Africa, 1766, 1768
Rhone River, 2394, 2960
Rhubarb, how to grow, 3176, 3514, 3726
Rhyme, what it is, 93
Rhymes, a game, 237
game of making, 5448
Rhythm, what it is, 699
Ribbon-fish, a sea-fish, 2451; picture, 2449
Ribbon-work, cushion-cover, with picture, 3286
table-square, 2133
Ribs, bind the chest, 1580
Rice, Mrs. Alice Hegan: see Young, Mrs. A. H. R.
Rice, its value as food, 2925
picture, 2923
used for bread, 1144
Rice fields, in Philippines, picture, 2183
Richard I., of England, 5943

Richard I., fought with Robin Hood, 2605
how he forgave his enemy, 2001
in the Crusades, 596, 1589, 2704, 3878
pictures, 1587, 1592
prisoner, 2533
ransom used to build walls of Enns, 2854
Richard II., of England, 752, 2704, 2852, 5944
resigning the crown, picture, 751
Richard III., of England, murder of little princes, 1980, 4638, 5946
reign, 756
Richard, duke of York, slain, 2533
was murdered with his brother, Edward V., 1980, 4638
Richard, grandson of Rollo, his escape, story and picture, 5223
Richard, the Fearless, 434
Richardson, S., life, 1728; picture, 1725
Richborough, an old Roman castle, 198
Richelieu, Cardinal, 2070
Richmond, Va., capital of Virginia, 5983
made capital of the Confederacy, 2012
picture, 5892
point of attack, 2013
Richmond Hill, legend, 1983
Rickshaw, in Japan, 5560
Ride, a girl's desperate ride, story, 2803
a woman's ride in the sea, story, with picture, 4069
Rideau Canal, picture, 4095
Rideau Hall, in Ottawa, picture, 2562
Rideau Lakes, Canada, 6184
Ridley, Nicholas, bishop, died for his faith, 5068; picture, 5069
Rienzi, Cola di, led Roman citizens, 3020
Riel, Louis, leader of rebellion; execution, 1246
Riel Rebellion, its cause and suppression, 1246
Rifle, how it fires twelve bullets, picture, 5800
Riggs, Mrs. Kate Douglas Wiggin, life, 2049
Right-handed, why we are, 3775
Right whale, 1084
Rigi, Mount, has a hotel at the top, 2960
Riley, James Whitcomb: see Poetry Index
Rinehart, William H., sculpture of, 4844
Ring and coin, trick, with picture, 1198
Ring-dove, 2214; picture, 2213
Ringed plover, 1780
Ringed snake, 1378; picture, 1379
Rings, fairy, of mushrooms, 4751
Ring-taw, game, 5106
Rio de Janeiro, harbour, picture, 4570
in Brazil, 4506, 4568
Rio de la Plata, an estuary, 4500
useful for commerce, 4568
Rio Grande del Norte, 4381
Rio Tinto, has famous copper mines, 3360
Rip van Winkle, the story of his adventures, with pictures, 4695, 4800
Rivers, appear still because they are deep, 1576
are a little salt, 1270
are affected by the moon, 3091
pictures, 409, 408, 2103
river under a city, 5115
their course depends on the land, 1989
why the beds of rivers change, 1992
why they are always moving, 5024
why we cannot see the bottom, 1060
Riviera, 2398, 3650
Rizzio, David, was murdered, 3088
Rizzo, Antonio, an architect, 1254
Roach, a fish, 2681; picture, 2679
Roads, McAdam's improvements, 158
made by Romans, 270
made high in the middle, 158
why the sides meet in the distance, 1578
Roanoke, lost colony of, 941, 6131
Roanoke Island, 5984
Robber and the monk, 6201
Robber, who saved a queen, picture, 755
Robbers, and the soldiers, trick, with picture, 2766
Robert, duke of Normandy, his life, 1587
Robert I., the Bruce, king of Scotland, 120, 748, 3082; pictures, 3081
Robert II., king of Scotland, 3084
Robert III., king of Scotland, 3084
Roberts, Charles G. D., life-work, 4302
Roberts, Lord, his march from Kabul to Kandahar, 3938
praised the Sikh, 2548
Robertson, James, 1822
Roberval, Seigneur de, given the right to settle in Canada, 536
Robespierre, Maximilien, 2274, 4062
pictures, 4053, 4059
Robin, American, 3496
its life-story, 2054, 2061, 2338
nests of, 5779
pictures, 1744, 2053, 3893
the winter, 3491
Robin Hood and his merry men, 5522
the story, and pictures, 2601
Robin Round Cap Well, tale, 1321
Robinson Crusoe, the real Crusoe, 354
the story of, with pictures, 1231
Rob Roy, story of novel, with picture, 1599
Rochambeau, General Count, 992
portrait, 981
first celebrated Washington's Birthday, 4464
Rochdale, goblin builders of, tale, 1321
Roche, Walter, Shakespeare's teacher, 3330
Rochester Cathedral, 1158
Rocket, a firework, 5249
used in building a bridge, 20
Rocket, engine, with picture, 616, 613
Rock garden, how to make, 1928, 2042
pictures, 1928, 2042
Rock kangaroo, lives among rocks, 862
Rockling, is a fish in our sea pools, 1411
Rock pigeon, 2214, 2215
Rocks, have records of many forms of life, 2883, 5844
how animals were shut up in, 47
how they are melted by rain, 2621
how they were formed, 404, 5844
how they were formed, 404
how to know, with pictures, 5197
how to make a collection, 4246
make up the earth's surface, 2886
pillars of rock, picture, 405
take in oxygen, 4545
that look like men and animals, with pictures, 1058, 1059
Rock salt, how it is formed, 1290, 3971
mine at Northwich, picture, 3971
Rocky Mountains, in Canada, 216, 5607
peaks of the Canadian, picture, 3686
Rodents, animals that gnaw, 668, 2099
Rodin, Auguste, figure from statue Le Penseur, 5025
his Citizens of Calais statue, 4169
work as sculptor, 4162
Roe, Sir Thomas, ambassador, 1702
Roebuck, numerous in Scotland, 382
Rogers, John, died for his faith, 5068
Rogers, Mrs. Mary, gave up her life, 320
Rogers, Samuel, poems: see Poetry Index
was a poet banker, 3126
Roland, fought against the Moors, 3354
hero of The Song of Roland, 2064
Roland, Marie Jeanne, guillotined, 4062
pictures, 4053, 4059
Rolling hitch, with picture, 3283
Rollo, duke of Normandy, 2065, 3592
Roman Catholics, separate schools for, 5233
Roman hyacinths, 1610, 1816
Roman law, revised by Justinian, 3152
Roman numerals, 1543, 3425
Romanoffs, ruled in Russia, 3628
Romans, a brave Roman youth, story, 3884
and Christianity, 2524, 4707
at war with Carthage, 5262, 5511
building wall across England, picture, 199
built splendid bridges, 19
came to Britain, 194, 196
chariot race, picture, 5228
cities founded by the Romans, 198
civil war, 5265, 5266
coming into England, picture, 195
conquered the Celts in Switzerland, 2962
famous makers of Rome, 4945
grandeur that was Rome, 5259
history of Rome, 3012, 3018, 4945, 5259
how they wrote, 3400
learned basket-making in Britain, 395
legend of their origin, 5260
lost their power, 2522; with picture, 2523
made roads, 158, 270
navy established, 5262
ruined house of a governor, picture, 200
ruled the whole world of their time, 280

Romans, Roman remains discovered in Kent, 200
settled in the Iberian Peninsula, 3352
the devotion of a Roman, story, 2630
the emperors, 527
the first great men of Rome, 413
their power in Egypt, 4256, 4792, 5266
their wars with the Persians, 3876
took Macedonia and Greece, 5130
war with the Greeks, 3150, 5262
war with Parthians, 5065
wars with the Gauls, 5262
what they did in sculpture, 4160
Rome, became the capital of Italy, 3024
catacombs, 5806
climb up the Capitol hill, story, 3554
frugal hero of ancient Rome, story, 2002
geese who kept guard of the city, 554, 3855
its history, 4945, 5259
its monuments, 5005
marble columns, 5806
persecutions of Christians, 5806
stories of Rome, 2301
taken by the Goths, 5268
wolves kept in memory of Romulus, 5802
wonders of its ruins, 5801

Pictures of Rome

burning of Rome, 4951
chapel decorated with mosaic, 1991
entered by the Goths, 5263
miscellaneous pictures, 5801-5811
the bridge that led to Rome, 1402
view of the city, 3015
Rome, King of, Napoleon's son, 2276
Romeo and Juliet, play, and picture, 477, 5969
Romilly, Sir Samuel, his life, 3697
Romulus, founded Rome, 413, 5260
Romulus and Remus, possible truth of story, 5478
Ronalds, Sir Francis, made a telegraph system, 4314; pictures, 4312, 4313, 4315
Rontgen, Prof., discovered X-rays, 5175
Rood, Thomas, printing press, 3572
Roof camps, their use, 3198
Rooke, Admiral, captured Gibraltar, 1875
Rooks, pictures, 1745, 1847
Room, the room that is all wrong, with picture, 3175, 3285
Roosevelt, Theodore, administration, 3538
as president, 2418
picture, 3532
trip to Africa, 3538
Roosevelt, the, Peary's ship, 521.
picture, 5213
Root, George F., author of The Battle Cry of Freedom, 2957
Root, of a word, what it is, 4464
Rope, how it is made, with pictures, 3991
why it does not lie straight when thrown, 3862
why it goes on swinging, 4440
Rope bridges, picture, 31
Roper, Margaret, love for her father, 1298
Roraima, Mount, 4576
Rosa, Monte, is a peak in the Alps, 2960
Rosa, Salvator, his life, 4956; portrait, 4945
showing a painting, picture, 4947
Rosamund, killed by Queen Eleanor, 2532
Roscoe, William: see Poetry Index
Rose-chafer, picture in colour, face 3140
Rosecrans, Gen'l, at Chickamauga, 2018
Rose madder, colour used in painting, 3497
Rose maiden, story, with picture, 1114
Rose of Jericho, a story of, 1677
Rose-root, description of, 4834
picture, 4836
Roses, Christmas: see Christmas rose
culture, 5269
fête in Pasadena, 4470
heraldic, or Tudor, 3428
how to make paper roses, 4140
how to plant rose-trees, 1817
how to rid the trees of insects, 3278
how to treat grafted roses, 1203
how to treat them, 927, 5269
making patterns, with picture, 3374
pictures, 5273
rose family, 4110
story about the rose, 190
the thorns are for climbing, 159
why they are red, 5847
Rosetta Stone, 4782, 4792, 5100; picture, 5099
Rosewood, what it is like, 4998
Roskilde, old capital of Denmark, 3598
Ross, General, 1399
Ross, Major Ronald, and mosquitoes, 3145
Ross, Sir James, explorer, 4724, 4730
portrait, 4725
Rosse, Lord, built a large telescope, 2862
Rossetti, Christina: see Poetry Index
Rossini, Gioacchino, composer, 3252
Rotation of crops, 903
Rothschild family, 6224
Rotomahana, a lake in New Zealand, 1462
Rotterdam, in the fourteenth century, 3458
its trade, 3462, 3464; picture, 3454
port of Holland, 3456
Rouen, town, 592, 2396, 2399
Roumania, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its history, 3220
Rounders, game, 5289
Roundheads, Cromwell's men, 1895
Round Island, Scilly, picture, 4427
Round Table, story of, 870
Round tag, game, 574
Round the World in Eighty Days, picture, 4868
story of the book, 4865
Round turn and half hitch, how to make, with picture, 3283
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, his character and aims, 4097
his ideas about government, 4054
life, 5221; portraits, 4053, 4097
Rove beetle, 3263; picture, 3261
Rowley, Thomas, a pseudonym of Chatterton, 5319
Royal Charles, relic at Amsterdam, 3464
Royal Exchange, 4522
Royal George, wreck, 4434
Royalists, followers of Charles I., 1894
Royal Standard, how we got it, 1639
Rubber, found in Congo forests, 3076
history of, with pictures, 5679
is collected in Africa, 4252, 4259, 4262
plantation near Beira, picture, 4259
trade in South America, 4567, 4574
utilisation and manufactures of, 2669
Rubens, Peter Paul, a painter, 758, 4587
his picture, A Mother and Child, 763
portrait, 759
Rubicon, river of Italy, 5266
to cross the Rubicon, 420
Ruckstuhl, F. W., 4850
Rudolf, of Hapsburg, and the cup of cold water, 467
became Holy Roman emperor, 2852
founded the house of Hapsburg, 2527
pictures, 2525, 2851
waged war in Switzerland, 2964
Rue-anemone, 2838
Ruff, a bird, with picture, 1958, 1959
Ruffed grouse, picture, 1517
Rugby school, picture, 4063
Ruhr Valley, has a large coalfield, 2752
Rumelia, united with Bulgaria, 3222
Rum-pel-stilt-skin, story, and pictures, 553
Rumsey, James, steam experiments, 2468
Runners, Greek story, with picture, 62
Running, why we get out of breath, 1131
why we want to run down hills, 4750
Running stitch, how to do it, 456
Runnymede, Magna Carta signed, 597
Runt, a giant pigeon, 2216
Rupert, Prince, 219, 1888, 1895
picture, 1896
Rupert's Land, included in the Dominion, 1247
transferred to Canada, 1246, 5150
Rurik, the Viking, with picture, 3624
Rush, William, carver of figureheads, 4841
Rushlight holder, picture, 1539
Ruskin, John, a good and happy girl, an extract, 5436
his life and work, 4106
his opinion of the Colleoni statue, 1256
his story, The King of the Golden River, 1433, 1472
how he describes an idiot, 5281
on wealth, 3617
on word valuable, 1570
pictures, 4097, 4103
what he said about the senses, 3867
what he said of iron, 1776

Russell, Clark, writes sea-stories, 3740
Russell, Henry, portrait, 3737
wrote songs, 3740
Russell, Lord John, introduced bill for union of the Canadas, 1240
Russia, adopted the eagle as its arms, 3626
as it is to-day, 3745
churches, 3748
colonies in North America, 2178
conquests in Asia, 3880
defeated Charles XII., 3596
enslavement of peasants, 3628, 3632
helped Greece against the Turks, 3220
how its power grew, 3158
imperial standard, 1640
invaded Bulgaria, 3154, 3220
invaded by Napoleon, 2276
its history, 3624
its industries and towns, 3746
its people, 3623, 3745
its physical features, 3623, 3745
population increase, 1644
possessions in Central Asia, 3932
railways, 3750
signed the Treaty of Berlin, 3222
struggle for freedom, 3753
the making of Russia, 3623
took part of Poland, 2578
war with England: see Crimean War
war with Japan: see Russo-Japanese War
went to war with Turkey, 3222

Pictures of Russia

flag of Russia, in colour, face 1640
maps, 3625, 3754
peasant types, 3747
peasants bringing tribute, 3629
Pugatchev as Peter III., 3629
Russian eagle, 3623
Russians fighting the Scythians, 3623
Russian gossip, game, 237
Russo-Japanese War, 368, 3753
Russula, elible mushroom, 4754
Rust, increases weight, 3235
what causes it, 1776
Rustic carpentry, with picture, 4349
Rutuli, fought with the Trojans, 72
Ruyter, Michael de: see De Ruyter
Rydal, where the Stag Waterfall is, 4341
Ryder, Albert P., art of, 4152
Rye bread, is eaten in Russia, 1144
Ryerson, Dr., a political leader, 746, 1242
Ryks Museum, at Amsterdam, 3464, 4722

S

Sabbath, in the colonies, 946
Sabine tribe, 5260
Sable, animal, 140, 3408
Sabots, worn by French children, 2399
Sabra, Princess, saved by St. George, 960
Saccharine, is sweeter than sugar, 4230
Saccharine syrup, what it is, 695
Sack race, game, 724
Sacred beetle, with picture, 3264
Sacrifice, of a king's sister, story, 468
of the Civil War, story, 2632
Sacrum, a bone of the human body, 2442
Sadowa, battle of, 2579
Safe-deposit vault, description of a, with pictures, 5371
Safety lamp, how it works, and picture, 4319
invented by Sir Humphry Davy, 1871, 5787
made by Stevenson, 614
Safety match, 773, 776
Sagas, Scandinavian writings, 3592
Sage, a herb, 3176
Saguenay, district of Canada, 3618
scene on, picture, 6189
Sahara Desert, 280, 3072, 4253, 6029
its caravans, 6037
scene in, picture, 4251
Sailing ships, first used, 73
Sailor, how he knows his way at sea, 4438
how he ties his knots, 235
puzzle of the laughing sailor, with picture, 2568, 2694
Saint, Thomas, made sewing machine, 1621
Saint, stories of the saints, 1007
why saints are drawn with halos, 5650
St. Albans Cathedral, picture, 482
St. Angelo, fortress of, 3020
St. Anne de Beaupré, pictures, 5871
St. Augustine, and Christianity, 5524
St. Augustine, Fla., attacked, 524
founded, 262
picture, 5612
St. Bartholomew's Day, massacre, 2070
picture, 2071
St. Basil Cathedral, and picture, 3749
St. Bernard dog, 500; picture, 498
story of Barry, 6270
St. Bernard Pass, Roman road over, 2962
St. Croix River, discovered, 369
Sainte-Chapelle, description, with pictures, 5332
St. Etienne, coalfield, 2396
St. Gall, monastery, 2964, 2968
St. Gallen, has old manuscripts, 2964
Saint Gaudens, Augustus, sculpture of, with pictures, 4841, 4846, 4847
St. George, fight with the dragon, picture, 5929
St. Gothard, Mount, railway tunnel through, 2968, 6203
where it is, 2960
St. Helena, Napoleon's prison, 1876, 2277
St. Helier, the man who saved St. Helier, story, with picture, 1053
St. Isaac's Cathedral, St. Petersburg, 3746
St. John, N. B., description, 5604
picture, 5605
St. John Lateran, in Rome, 4950
St. John River, discovered, 3619
St. John's-wort, family of plants, what it is like, 4111
St. Just, Louis de, portrait, 4053
St. Keyne's Well, legend, 4277
St. Kitts, exports sugar, 1877
St. Lawrence River, description, 212, 526
discovered, 536
picture, 28
rapids of, 526
St. Leonards, the dragon of, 3648
St. Louis, Mo., World's Fair in, 3538
St. Lucia, has a fine harbour, 1878
St. Mark's Cathedral, Venice, 618, 1990
how it was built, 1250, 1252
pictures, 619, 1251
story of the bronze horses, 3016, 5005
St. Patrick, and shamrock, 3052
St. Paul's Cathedral, London, picture of the building, 1161
story of how it was built, 1160
the echo, 3976, 4584
St. Paul's Church, in New York, 4308
St. Peter and St. Paul Cathedral, 3748
St. Peter and St. Paul Fortress, St. Petersburg, picture, 3745
St. Petersburg, city, 3630, 3746
Nevski Prospect, picture, 3749
St. Peter's Cathedral, Rome, 3019, 5809
its architectural beauty, 5809
its sculptures, 5812
Raphael drew plans, 758
the building of, 4948, 4950, 4952
the largest in the world, 3018
treasure-house of the world, 5809
St. Pierre, destroyed by volcano, 1878
St. Ronan's Well, story, 1495
St. Sophia Cathedral, Constantinople, 3152, 3156; picture, 3151
St. Vincent, Cape, battle of, 3358, 4358
St. Vincent, John Jervis, Earl of, 4358
St. Vincent's rocks, legend, 3208
Saker, a falcon, 1846
Sakhalin, island, 363
Saladin, Sultan, and Egypt, 4256
in the Crusades, 1589, 2704, 3878
picture, 1592
Salamanca, battle of, 4364
Salamander, and picture, 1223, 1228
Salamis, battle of, 1302, 5064, 5127, 5129
Salem, town in Massachusetts, 1470
Salisbury, Robert Cecil, Earl of, statesman of James I., 1792, 2380
Salisbury, Robert Cecil, Marquis of, 2380
Salisbury Cathedral, picture, 4593
Saliva, how it helps digestion, 2205, 2345

Sallow, willow, picture, 3191
Sallow-thorn: see Blackthorn
Salmon, fish, its life-story, 2676
in British Columbia, 3897
loading salmon, pictures, 1243, 2679
salmon-leap, pictures, 2675, 2677
Salmon trout, and picture, 2679, 2680
Salomon, picture of Gustavus Vasa, 3593
Salt, city of salt in Poland, 2858
how animals require salt, 3215
how prepared for use, with pictures, 224
how the stomach uses it, 2344
in Canada, 5600
necessity in food, 2698
pictures, 222, 223, 224, 2324
production of in U. S., 2661
sugar and salt, story, 5082
the salt of the earth, 223
various kinds in the sea, 1270
what it is, 1291, 1797, 1800
where it is found, 3971
where salt of sea comes from, 407
why it is damp before rain, 3760
why it makes us thirsty, 1271
why it melts snow, 3864
why sun does not draw salt from sea, 3693
Salt Lake City, founded, 1834
Saltwort, black: see Milkwort, sea
description, 5185
picture, 5192
Salvador, flag, picture in colour, 1640
republic, 4392
Salzburg, town, 2854; with picture, 2857
Samaria, taken by Assyrians, 4978
Samarkand, dervish, picture, 3939
where it is, and picture, 3935
Samnites, war with Romans, 2002, 5262
Samoa, discovery of, 5774
Germany in, 2756
history and description, 2190
life in, 5774-5776
Samphire, marsh: see Glasswort
plant, 4112
rock, picture, 5184
Sampler, how to make, with pictures, 5529
Sampson, Commodore W. T., fleet at Santiago, 2188
Samurai, Japanese retainer, 365
San Antonio, Texas, 5986
Sand, desert in Central Asia, 108
grains, through microscope, picture, 2325
how it is made, 407, 1410, 5843
how to build castles, with pictures, 4025
on the seashore, 5381; picture, 5843
sand-builders of the beach, picture, 1415
where does it come from, 5843
why pails of, hang in some buildings, 5794
why the sun makes sands steam, 3094
wonder of a world of sand, pictures, 4122
Sand-box, plant, seeds, picture, 3732
San Francisco, bay discovered, 267
Sandhopper, and picture, 2587, 2589
San Domingo: see Hayti
Sand-lizard, and picture, 1226
Sand-martin, and picture, 2211, 2212
nest of, picture, 5786
Sandor, Count, an eccentric horseman, 5694
Sandor Album, sketches of Count Sandor's feats, 5694
Sand-piper, bird, 1958
Sand-screw, sea animal, 2587
Sand-star, sea animal, 2342
Sandstone, 915, 2886, 3036, 5197
Sandstorm, picture, 6033
Sand-viper, a relative of the viper, 1380
Sandwiches, how to make, 3284, 3285
San Giovanni, church in Florence, its gates, 2782; picture, 2783
Sangster, Charles: see Poetry Index
Sangster, Margaret E.: see Poetry Index
Sanicle, plant, 3951
Sankey, Ira, work, 1998; picture, 1999
San Martin, José de, patriot, 4506
Sanmichele, Michele, architect, 1252
San Salvador, reached, 4463
Sansovino, Jacopo, his life, 1252
Sant, J., picture of Whittington, 327
Santa Anna, Gen., at Buena Vista, 1832
captured, 1832
his death, 4392
president of Mexico, 4388
Santa Claus, the real Santa Claus, 1013
true story of Father Christmas, with pictures in colour, 2146, 2155
Santa Cruz, founded, 4505; pictures, 1465
Santa Fé, founded, 262
Santa Maria, ship, picture, 56
Santa Maria Novella, Florence, its beautiful walls, picture, 2785
Santangel, statesman of Spain, 2367
Santiago, in Chile, 4569; picture, 4573
Santiago, Cuba, battle of fleets at, 2188
Santos, a port of Brazil, 4568
Saône, river, in France, 2394
Sapor I., king of Persia, 5066
Sapor II., king of Persia, 5066
Sapsucker, yellow-bellied, 3041
Saracens: see Arabs and Moors
Saragossa, maid of, story, and picture, 4645
town in Spain, 3352, 3353
Saratoga, battles of, 988
Sarawak, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
Sardine, and picture, 205, 206
Sardinia, 3012, 3020
Sargent, John Singer, art of, 4151; picture, 4157
Sargon, king of Assyria, 4978, 6218
Sarracenia, plant, and picture, 3541
Sarsaparilla, wild, 3051
Sarts, people of Asia, picture, 3939
Sarus crane, 1958
Saskatchewan, description, 214, 216, 220, 5368
education in, 5233
organised, 1247
province formed, 1248
Saskatoon, growing rapidly, 5366
Sassafras, picture, 5443
Sassanian Empire, 5066
Satellite, its meaning, 2219, 3032
Satin bower bird, with picture, 665, 1742
Satin stitch, with picture, 1507
Satisfaction, the benefit of not being satisfied, 5170
Saturday, meaning of name, 87
Saturn, god, 87, 4533; picture, 87
Saturn, planet, has tides, 2280
its moons, 150, 2080, 3032, 4345
probably has no life, 2080
what is known about it, 2428
Saüba ant, how it lives and works, 2944
Saunier, Madeleine, story of her life, 1054
Saurez, Don Mendo Quroga y, in Mexican legend, 5231
Savannah, steamboat, 2472; picture, 2473
Savannah, Georgia, captured, 2020
founded, 524
Save River, of Hungary, 2860, 3222
Savonarola, bonfire of vanities, picture, 3980
his life, 3988; portrait, 3981
Saw, how to use a saw, with picture, 337, 338
the kind of a saw to buy, 337
why saws have little notch on top, 5794
Saw-fish, 1086, 2675; picture, 1085
Saxifrage, different kinds, 2042
early, 2837
mossy, picture, 4835
pictures, 2042
the saxifrage family, 4112
yellow mountain, 4834; picture, 4835
Saxons, came to England, 427
Saxony, state in Germany, 2578, 2752
Scabious, field, 4417; with picture, 4416
flower, its family, 4112
Scald, how to treat, 5110
Scale, why, has a weight at top, 5962
Scale insect, eaten by the ladybird, 3260
Scales and the globe, picture, 3551
Scales, in music: see Music
Scanderbeg, won freedom for Albania, 122
Scandinavia: see Norway and Sweden
Scandinavian Alps, where they are, 3591
Scandinavians, their history, 430, 3592
Scar, on body, not true skin, 1962
Scarabæus, beetle, with picture, 3264
Scarborough, story of, 1320
Scarf, how to make, with picture, 1348
Scarlet runner bean, how to preserve, 4353
Scarlet tiger moth, pictures in colour, face 2982, face 3140
Scaw Fell, mountain, picture, 5017
Sceptre, origin of, 5650
Schadoufs, water-carrying instruments in use on the Nile, 5826; picture, 5817

Schaffhausen, has wonderful falls, 2960
Schamyl, his life, and picture, 2952
Schelde River, in Belgium, 3455
Schenectady, burning of, 880
Schiller, Johann C. F., life, 5222; portrait, 5217
statue in Berlin, 2748
Schleswig, province, 3596
Schley, Commodore, at Santiago, 2188
Schliemann, Dr., his discovery, 5004
Schlüsselburg, town in Russia, 3630
Schoeffer, Peter, metal-worker, 3569
Schofield, Gen'l, and Hood's army, 2020
Schoolgirl, of Dorset, story, 4831
Schoolmistress, a game, 2573
Schools, and schoolmen in Canada, 5233
Confucius in Chinese, 5580
in New York, 3193
in the colonies, 942
the Academy of Plato, 5510
Schooner, with picture, 3914
Schubert, Franz, life, 3249; portrait, 3243
Schuckburg, Dr., and "Yankee Doodle," 2955
Schumann, Robert, his life, 3250
portrait, 3243
Schuyler, Philip, at Cambridge, 984
at Saratoga, 988
picture, 985
Schwartzenburg, Catherina, Countess of, her heroism, and picture, 3883
Schwyz, Swiss canton, 2964
Science, famous men of, 851
heroes of, 3200
Scipio, Æmilianus, Roman general, 5264
Scipio, Cornelius, called Africanus, 416
Scissors, how they are made, pictures, 4741
Scopas, a great sculptor, 4160
Scorpion, and pictures, 3301, 3304
Scotch argus, butterfly, 2992
Scotch rose, 1817
Scotland, Charles and the Covenant, 1888
Edward I. claimed the crown, 748
how the people's food is changing, 2926
invaded by Northmen, 434
kings and queens of Scotland, 3079
religious persecution, 5067
saved by thistle, 4424
story of the Scottish flag, 2333
united with England, 1029
why it is so rainy, 3094
Scots pine, pictures, 3441
Scott, Capt. Robert Falcon, death of, 5054
expedition to South Pole, 4730, 5051
portrait, 4725, 5053
Scott, Duncan Campbell: see Poetry Index
Scott, Frederick George: see Poetry Index
Scott, Sir Gilbert, Albert memorial, 5004
Scott, Sir Walter, disbelief in gas, 657
monument in Edinburgh, picture, 5013
pictures, 2307, 2308, 2309, 3902
poems: see Poetry Index
the hand of, 5904
the story of his life, 2307
Waverley Novels, 1493, 1599, 1645, 1757
what he said about planting trees, 3077
where he got the story of The Heart of Midlothian, 2204
Scott, Winfield, in Canada, 746, 1399
in Mexico, with picture, 1832
Scouts: see Boy Scouts
Scramblepipe, adventures, with pictures in colour, 2143, 3644, 3849
Screen, how to make, with picture, 2871
Screwdriver, its use, with picture, 338
Scully, heroism in Indian Mutiny, 1913
Sculpture, a little talk on sculpture, 4159
American sculptors, with pictures, 4841
good and bad work, 5005
Indian, a picture, 16
talk about monuments, 5003
Scurvy-grass, picture, 4838
Scutari, in Constantinople, 3226, 3874
Scutari, Lake, 3224, 3882
Scylla, a famous rock, 70, 4743
Scythians, 3623, 4982
Sea, blue light seen at night, 3694
conquerors of the sea, 2467
gets larger in some places, 1270
gold and radium found in, 2619
held in place by the earth's gravitation, 5687
how a current is made, 1056
how it affects climate, 4323
Sea, how it became dry land, 47
how life came out of the sea, 359
how much water there is, 2620
how we tell what is at bottom, 3755
its depth, 5167
smaller fishes of the sea, 201
tides: see Tides
was at one time very hot, 167
when it is warmest, 4324
why it does not freeze, 4546
why it is never still, 1055
why it is not too full, 406
why it is salt, 1270
why it roars, 4545
why its colour changes, 1864
why moon's reflection follows us, 2672
why the water does not sink into the ground, 3430

Pictures of the Sea

how it moves, 35
sea scenes, 1412
some wonderful growths in the sea, through the microscope, 2339
strange forms of life below the sea, 2334
view of sea and rocks, 36
washing away the shore, 404, 4431
Sea-anemone, its life-story, 1411, 2338
pictures, 1417, face 2335 in colour, 2337
where to find it, 4454
Sea-animals, colony of, picture, 2334
Sea-bear, seal that has fur, 1090
Sea Breeze Home, its work, 3196
Sea-cucumber, an animal, 2342
pictures, 1417, face 2335 in colour
Sea-devil, the angler-fish, 207
Sea-eagle, American bald, 1839; picture, 1838
Sea-eel, 2451; picture, 2449
Sea-egg, the sea-urchin, 2342
Sea-elephant, and picture, 1089, 1090
Sea-flowers, picture in colour, face 2334
Sea-hedgehog, pictures, 1416, 1417
Sea-horse, and picture, 209, 210
Seal, education of, 5480
intelligent behaviour of, 5328
its life-story, 1090
pictures, 1089, 2731
Sea-lavender, 1509, 5190; picture, 5184
Sealing-wax, 617, 2135
Sea-lion, 1091; pictures, 51, 1089
Sealskin, how it is obtained, 1090
Sea-lyme grass, picture, 1336
Sea-milkwort, picture, 5191
Sea-nettle, jelly-fish, 2341; picture, 2334
Sea-otter, picture, 2729
Sea-pen, formed of animals, picture, 2334
Sea-pink, 2042, 4838
Sea-pudding, the sea-cucumber, 2342
Search for the princess, story, 324
Sea-reed, 1334; picture, 1334
Sea-scorpions, used to live, 46
Sea-serpent, 49, 2452
Seashore walk, with pictures, 1409, 1418
Sea-sickness, how it may be caused, 2454
Sea-slug, pictures, 2334, 2337
Sea-snake, banded, picture, 1379
Seasons, the cause of, 411, 3032
the wonder of, with picture, 1120
Sea-swallow, the tern, 1630
Sea-trout, the salmon trout, 2680
Sea-unicorn, the narwhal, 1088
Sea-urchin, has a tough, limy skin, 2342
pictures, 1416, 1417, face 2334 in colour
Sea-urchin cactus, picture, 3975
Sea-wall, made of concrete, picture, 4432
Sea-water, how to get it, 4454
its specific gravity, 316, 3817
Seaweed, first plants like seaweed, 169
how it tells the weather, 3922, 5166
how to make a collection, 4877
its use, 4877
pictures, 169, 1411, 4876, 4877
the air in seaweed, 5016
Sebastopol, 1098, 3631, 3632
Sebert, King, built a church, 4635
Second, unit of time, 3670
Secondary colours, what they are, 2654
Second Estate, in France, 2268
Secretary bird, its life-story, 1844; with picture, 1841

Secret lock, puzzle, with picture, 2766, 2872
Secret writing, 4137
Sedan, battle of, 2277, 2580
Sedan chairs, first used in London, 6106
Sedge-warbler, 2057; picture, 2053
Sedimentary rocks, what they are, 3036
Sedum, 2042, 5271; pictures, 2042, 5277
See, district ruled by a bishop, 4707
Seedlings, how to treat, 719, 1816, 3616
Seeds, come up at different times, 1134
growth after hundreds of years, 1778
how did the first ones grow, 5849
how plants are formed, 1134
how the colours of a plant are made, 4442
how they are carried by birds, 2210
how they are sown, with picture, 4083
how they are spread, with picture, 3733
how they breathe, 912
how they grow, with picture, 3732
how to preserve for sowing, 1203
how to sow them, 233, 2971
life-story of a seed, 3734
plant in seed, 2077
sprout when watered, 1776
that may be sown in August, 1350
travel long distances, picture, 3833
See-saw, how it balances, 3673
how to make a, 5657
Sefton, Mount, with picture, 1461
Seine, river in France, 2394
Sejanus, plotted to murder Tiberius, 528
Seleucia, capital of the Seleucidæ, 5065
Seleucus, king of Persia, 5065
Self-binders, at work, picture, 4085
Self-consciousness, what it is, 5131
Self-control, raises us above animals, 244
Selkirk, Alexander, real Crusoe, 354, 1231
Selkirks, mountains of Canada, 5607
picture, 6189
Selvas, forests of South America, 4567
Semaphore signalling, with pictures, 3722, 3724
used in coastguard work, picture, 4430
Semitic tribes, conquered Sumerians, 4974
Semolina, a preparation of wheat, 2925
Sempach, battle of, 122, 2966
Seneca, the tutor of Nero, 530
Sennacherib, history on cylinders, 4978
how his army was destroyed, 4980
Sensation, associated sensations, 4823
Senses, how our senses are linked, 3719
how our senses make our minds, 4731
skin as an organ of sense, 1964
the different senses, 3868
what contact senses are, 3861
what use they are, 1
Sensitiveness, its value, 3867
Sensitive plant, 3539, 4118; picture, 2796
Sentinel, how his life was saved, 1536
Sepals, of a flower, 4110; picture, 3736
Sepia, colour used in painting, 2452, 3497
Sepoys, mutinied against the British, 1706, 1913
native Indian soldiers, 1098
September, how it got its name, 4521, 4533
symbolic scene, picture, 4519
Serapis, temple of, with picture, 3003
Serapis, the, and the Bon Homme Richard, 2898
Serbs, settled in Servia, 3150
Serfs, in France, 2066
in Russia, 3628, 3632
Seriema, bird, with picture, 1956, 1957
Seringapatam, the wreck of, 4178
Serpent, The, game, and picture, 5106
Serpentine, rock, 4246, 5198
Servant, who saved his own mistress, 1734
Servetus, his discovery, 1579
Servia, compact against Basil II., 3154
conquered by Mohammed II., 3156
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its history, 3222
women in national dress, picture, 3225
Service, Robert W.: see Poetry Index
Service-berry: see Shadbush
Service-tree, with picture, 3447
Serviette-holder, made from curtain-rings, with picture, 3172
Sesame, power of, 5501
Sesame and Lilies, extract from book, 5501
Seti I., built a pylon, 5007
Seton Indians: see Boy Scouts
Setterwort, 4289
Seul, capital of Korea, 368
Seven Days' War, 2856
Seven Pines, battle of, 2016
Seven Sisters, waterfall in Norway, 3599
Seven Years' War, 2530
Severus, Arch of, imitated, 5005
Seville, a beautiful city, 3356, 3361
dates from Roman times, 3352
grows bitter oranges, 643
Sévres, noted for china, 2396
Seward, William H., plot to kill, 2022
Sewing, afternoon tea-cloth, 5449
braid lace collar, 5352
little picture on canvas, 5529
pretty needlework bag, 5665

See also Embroidery

Sewing-machine, manufacture of, 1621
Sewing stitch, how to do, with picture, 836
Sextus, son of Tarquin, 413
warred against Rome, 1403
Shackleton, Lieutenant, South Pole expedition, 4438, 4730, 5051; with portraits, 4725, 5052
Shadbush, description, 5626; picture, 5623
Shade, for a candle, with picture, 100
Shadow theatre, a little, 5893
Shadows, and reflections, 5524
Brocken spectre, with picture, 1724
earth's shadow on the moon, 1862
how they are made, 1724, 3434
shadows on wall, with picture, 5201
show the height of objects, 2223
vary according to sun, 3092, 4597
Shaft, of a coal-mine, 800
Shaftesbury, Seventh Earl of, his work as a reformer, 3704
pictures, 3697, 3705
statue, 1100
Shaggy manes, mushrooms, 4754
Shagreen, skin of the shark, 2446
Shahab-ud-Din, Indian emperor, 2912
Shaheen, an Indian falcon, 1846
Shah Jehan, built the Taj Mahal, 1550, 1702; portrait, 1699
Shakespeare, William, Anne Hathaway's cottage, picture, 5748
characteristics, 5964
conditions before his birth, 5745, 5746, 5750
his life-story, 3330, 5963
his plays, 313, 473
his power of unveiling the past, 5968
how many words he used, 2330
how the Bible was read in his time, picture, 5744
how to make a model of his birthplace, with pictures, 335, 336
inscription on his tomb, 5964
lived in Elizabeth's reign, 846, 2535
love of England, 5966
pictures, 5965, 5967
plays, 5965
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, 4848
scenes from plays, pictures, 312, 5969, 5970, 5971
scenes in his life, pictures, 3327, 3333
song to Sylvia, 5966
the boy Shakespeare in the Forest of Arden, with picture, 5652
the soliloquy of Henry V., 5360
what he called the Bermudas, 1878
what he said of gold, 1571
where his plays were acted, picture, 5749
wise sayings from his plays, 2921

See also Names of Plays

Shalmaneser II., king of Assyria, 4977
Shamrock, sorrel served as original, 3052
the four-leaved, story, 1110
Shanghai, town, and picture, 113, 115
Shanley, Charles Dawson: see Poetry Index
Shannon, the, and Chesapeake, 1399, 2902
Shantung Mountains, in east China, 106
Shark, can live in fresh water, 2675
different kinds, with pictures, 51, 2443, 2444, 2445
how it is accompanied by other fish, 207
one of the early animals, 48
why a shark's tail is fastened to a mast, 5962
Shark moth, picture, 3413
Sharp, Granville, work against slavery, and portrait, 4646
Sharp, James, archbishop, murder of, 1760

Sharpsburg (also called Antietam), battle of, 2016
Shawl, how to crochet, and pictures, 5107
why the fine shawls come from Shetland, with pictures, 5419
Shaw Memorial, sculptured relief of, 4848
Shays' Rebellion, in Massachusetts, 1389
Shear-water, bird, 1626
Sheath-bill, 1626; picture, 1627
Sheep, different kinds, 378
how long they live, 2328
pictures, 51, 377, 379, 1243
play of young, 5481
reared in Australia, 1358
why they have wool, 3236
Sheep-bot, with picture, 3257, 3262
Sheep-dog, intelligence of, 6270; picture, 503
story of Hogg's sheep-dog, 6271
Sheep's fescue grass, picture, 2978
Sheepshank knot, with picture, 236
Sheet bend knot, picture, 235
Sheldrake, duck, picture, 1519
Shell, what makes it fly from a gun, 5857
Shellac varnish, 2256
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, poet, his life, 3910
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
portrait bust of, 4848
Shell-fish, not true fish, 661, 4826
roof of mouth magnified, picture, 2326
Shells, how to make a collection, 4770
pictures, 3755, 3759
sounds which they pick up, 909
where they come from, 3755, 5844
Shelter, easily made, 5922
Shenstone, William: see Poetry Index
Shepherd, greedy shepherd, story, and pictures, 1046
shepherd maid and the sweep, story, with picture, 4633
takes care of sheep, 1929
Shepherdess, of the moors, story, 2095
Sheraton, Thomas, his life and work, 6126
Sheridan, Philip H., in the Shenandoah Valley, 2020
picture, 2017
Sherman, Roger, portrait, 987
Sherman, William Tecumseh, and army in the West, 2018
March to the Sea, with picture, 2020
picture, 2017
statue of, 4848; with picture, 5182
Sherwood Forest, 2601
Shetland Islands, story of the shawls of, 5419
the silkie wife, story, 556
Shetland pony, 272; picture, 270
Shillibeer, George, introduces omnibuses in London, 6107
Shiloh, battle of, 2013
Shin-bone, jointed to thigh-bone, 2546
Shingle, made by water, 407, 5844
on the south coast of England, 3035
Shintoism, religion of Japan, 364
Shinto temple in Japan, picture, 371
Ship constellation, nebula, picture, 2863
Shipka, battle of, 3222
Ships, American liners, their great size, 73
coffin ships, 1574
effect of ballast, 3838
guarded from the teredo, 2588
how a ship comes into sight, 5
how to understand different parts, 4564
many dangers for, 737
picture of the largest ship, 5476
submarine, 5585
why an iron vessel floats, 685
why they have figures on bows, 5794
wonder of ship sailing at night, 73

Pictures of ships

full-rigged ship, 3915
how a ship would look in a street, 74
inside of Cunard ship, 73
principal parts of a ship, 4564
ship at sea in moonlight, 73
ship on the water, 2951
what it is like on board, 75

See also Battles (naval)

Shipton, Mother, story, with picture, 2096
Shipwrecked sailor, the oldest story, 67
Shiré River, tributary of Zambesi, 4254
Shireen, wife of Chosroes II., 3876
Shires, their formation, 428
Shirlaw, Walter, an artist, 4152
Shirpurla, city of Mesopotamia, 4974
Shivering, why we shiver when cold, 2232
Shock, why it makes people jump, 2878
Shoemakers, wonderful procession of, a picture, 5343
Shoes, machine for sewing, 2670
Shogun, Japanese ruler, 365
Shommar, a Bedouin tribe, 6029
Shooting at a target, picture, 4545
Shooting stars, 145, 152, 1128, 1863
picture, 145
Shop-window, tale of a, 5691
Shore, the little man by the secret shore, story, and picture, 4928
Shore crab, 2584
Short-billed turbit pigeon, picture, 2213
Short History of the English People, extract from, 5502
Short sight, what it is, 4295
Shoulder-blade, how it is made, 2544
Shovel, Sir Cloudesley, story of, 4070
Shovel, steam, pictures, 5633, 5634
Showy lily, 5272
Shrew, animal, 674; with picture, 673
dwelling, 5413
Shrike, a bird of prey, 1848
Canadian, 3494
Shrimp, food for the sea-anemone, 1411
hides during the day, 2587; picture, 2585
Shrimp Girl, by Hogarth, picture, 763
Shrubs, American, with pictures, 4487
Shumer, Land of, a name for Chaldæa, 4974
Shuttlecock and battledore, game, 3516
Siam, flag, picture in colour, 1640
Siberia, conquered by a Cossack, 3628
exiles recalled by Peter III., 3630
farming in, 3598
flag, picture in colour, 1640
was perhaps once a sea, 3940
where prisoners are sent, 3746
Siberian railway, 3752
Siberian squill, flower, 5272
Sicily, added to German states, 2527
belongs to Italy, 3012
how its progress was hindered, 3020
made a Roman province, 5264
may become joined to Italy, 2888
Sicilian cart, picture, 3022
very liable to earthquakes, 3229
Side Saddle Flower, the, pitcher plant, 2842
Sidney, Colonel, story of his son, and picture, 4806
Sidney, Sir Philip, fought in the Low Countries, 3462
how he gave the cup of cold water, 467; with picture, 466
lived in Elizabeth's reign, 2535
poems: see Poetry Index
was a friend of Spenser, 3329
Sierra Morena Mountains, 3352
Sierra Nevada Mountains, 3352
Sight, always an error in our sight, 104
can a blind man's touch take the place of his sight? 5486
can we think about people without seeing them in our minds? 5486
controlled by the brain, 3543
do we always see everything the moment it happens? 5640
how far we can see, 3539
how it is governed by brain, 3778
how it varies, 4602
how man's sight has developed, 3719
how we see spots, 3035
how we see things, 3861
influenced by memory, 1642
pictures printed on the eyes, 4548
seeing colours, 3035, 3758, 4507
seeing small things, 2874, 4828
sight from a height, 2332, 3438
the different kinds of sight, 4295
trick of, 5666
we cannot see everything, 510
we do not see a thing at once, 3380
we see only one thing when we look at it with both eyes, 3543
why a star is seen star-shaped, 2879

Sight, why we cannot see in the dark, 153
why we do not see things upside down, 39
why we see a black spot after looking at the sun, 42
why we see so much at once, 1642
Sigismund, Emperor, 2854, 3154
Signboards and the wind, a story, 5342
Signs, how to speak by, and picture, 3722
Sigourney, Mrs.: see Poetry Index
Sikhs, are fine soldiers, 1099
rose against the British, 1706
the noble Sikh, story, 2548
Si-kiang, river in China, 106
Silchester, buried city found, 5100
Silenas, companion of Bacchus, 556
Silesia, province, 2530, 2752, 2858
Silhouettes, making of, with pictures, 5521
Silicon, what it is, 4821
Silk, French weavers settled in England, 1028
how it is prepared, 1810
how to make a roll-up case for silks, picture, 6064
production of, 2664
the wonder of a piece of silk, 1805
threads through microscope, picture, 2325
where it is made, 2396
Silkie wife in Shetland Isles, story, 556
Silkworm, disease among silkworms, 1812
its life-story, 1805
pictures, 1805, 1809, 1811
Silkworm moth, 1812, 2988; picture, 1805
Sill, Edward Rowland: see Poetry Index
Silliman, Dr., tested kerosene, 4131
Silver, cannot be changed, 838
German silver: see German silver
in Canada, 5599
production of, in U. S., 2660
what makes it tarnish, 1776
why gold is more valuable, 1570
why it is called a noble metal, 1293
why silver forks have marks, 5794
Silver fox, with picture, 2729
Silver pheasant, 1515; picture, 1516
Silverweed, 4110
Simcoe, John Graves, as governor, 1248
Simla, a city in India, 1548
Simmerdale Water, legend, 465
Simon says, a game, 2137
Simon's Bay, 1802
Simoon, in the desert, 6038
Simplicius, died for his religion, 964
Simplon Pass, description of, 2967
picture, 6203
Simplon Tunnel, a thrilling meeting inside the Alps, picture, 6213
cost of construction, 6203
description of, 6203
hidden rivers of hot and cold water, picture, 6209
how it was built, 6204; pictures, 6208, 6210
how the workmen were cared for, 6204
longest in the world, 6203
Simpson, Sir George, head of the Hudson's Bay Co., 5150
Simpson, Sir James Young, his life, 4201, 5752
pictures, 4195, 4199
Sindbad the Sailor, how the story may have arisen, 67
story, with picture, 810
Sinew, a tendon, 2625
Singapore, obtained from Dutch, 1879
Singer, Isaac, improved sewing-machine, 1624
Singer Building, in New York City, a picture, 2663
Singers, five singers, picture, 2149
Singh, in story of the hundred thousand monkeys, 5655
Singhalese, related to the Chinese, 1880
Singing, a kind of expiration, 1638
how a good singer uses his voice, 4916
how we sing, 3958
talking and singing, 4073
Singular number, pictures, 767
Siren, how it works, picture, 4859
its sound, 4760
the many-voiced siren, 4859
Sirenia, the manatee and dugong, 1088
Sirens, beautiful singing maidens, 70
Sirius, legend of Sirius. 3313
star, 1860, 2088, 2614
Sirus, steamer, 2472
Sisal hemp, picture, 3991
Siskin, pine, 3491
Sister, the undying love of a, story, 964
Sisters of Charity, 3010
Sistine Chapel, 4948, 4950, 4952
pictures, 4949
Sisyphus, of Corinth, his punishment, 4518
married Merope, 3314
Sivatherium, horned animal, picture, 44
Six Nations, in French and Indian War, 885
why so-called, 523
Sixpence, the disappearing sixpence, trick, with picture, 1347
Sixpenny telegrams, a game, 2573
Six-plumed bird of paradise, 1738
Sixtus IV., pope, 4948
Size, the size and weight of things, 3813
why dark things look small, 3382
Skate, fish, 2448; pictures, 1410, 2449
Skating, in Canada, 5209
Skeleton, picture, 2439
what it is, 2437, 4824
why we have a skeleton, 3546
Skiddaw, mountain, picture, 5017
Skis, in Montreal, picture, 1753
Ski-ing, in Canada, 5210
with picture, 2513
Skimmer, bird, 1630
Skin, a cut greatly magnified, picture, 1909
as a unit of measure, 5150
can absorb oil, 1963
for breathing, in lower animals; 1963
produces hair and nails, 1961
the organ of some of the senses, 1964
the skin and its uses, 1583, 1909
why it becomes brown in the sun, 3760
why moisture can penetrate it, 4121
Skink, African lizard, 1219; picture, 1227
Skittles, a word game with skittles, 6062
Skua, life-story, with picture, 1626, 1627
Skull, contains the brain, 2438
how it has grown in man, 2541
pictures, 2441, 2541, 2544
Skull-cap, plant, 4970; picture, 4968
Sky, looks like a dome, 2610
what it is, and its distance, 3381, 4437
why is Italy's sky bluer than ours, 5384
why it is blue, 426
why it is dull before a storm, 1987
Sky-dust, what it is, 2501, 4050
Skylark: see Lark
Sky-perspective, and stereoscope, 2610
Slaked lime, what it is, 1799, 1800, 4339
Slanicu, salt mine, picture, 222
Slate, in Canada, 5600
Slate and pencil games, and pictures, 5113
Slave-making ants, 5793
Slavery, Abolitionist party formed, 2008
Compromise of 1850, 2008
Dred Scott Decision, 2009
Dunstan protected slaves, 4709
famous slaves, 2909
Fugitive Slave Law, 2008, 3536
has been done away with, 1099
in America, 516, 1825
in South America, 4506
in the West Indies, 1878
John Brown's raid, 2008, 3536
opinions regarding, 2008
pictures, 4711, 2909, 3009
Republican party formed to fight, 2009
Sir Samuel Baker's work, 4445
slave who saved his master, story, 1914
the Austrians were made slaves, 2528
the friend of slaves, story, 3009
the slave trade in Africa, 4252
Thirteenth Amendment passed, 2022
Thoreau's work for abolition, 1484
Whittier's work for its abolition, 1482

See also Civil War; Negroes

Slavs, invaded Europe, 2522, 3623
joined the Eastern Church, 3150
Sleep, brain while we are asleep, 3379
hearing when we sleep, 1575
our thoughts when we sleep, 1365
sleep with flowers in the room, 1370
sufficient sleep, 3379
summer sleep of animals, 6300
what wakes people up, 425, 3435
why babies require so much sleep, 3379

Sleep, why our eyelids close during sleep, 1272
why we cannot grasp a bar tightly when we first wake up, 5168
why we go to sleep, 423
why we sleep quickly in the dark, 1266
winter sleep of animals, 6295
with the face covered, 2234
with the moon shining on us, 3378
Sleeping Beauty, story with pictures, 1681
Sleeping-cars, invented, 2669
Sleeping sickness, how it affects men, 3145
Sleep-walking, 157, 2672
Sleigh, in Canada, 5209; picture, 3745
Slender false brome, picture, 1338
Slidell, James M., Confederate Commissioner, 2014
Slit, how to repair a slit, 3515
Sloane, Sir Hans, naturalist, 1162
Sloes, grow on blackthorn, 3450
Sloth, animal, 48, 49, 50, 862
pictures, 51, 865
the giant, 5570
Slug millipede, 3296
Slugs, how to get rid of them, 3278
Sluys, sea victory, 750
Smallpox, and vaccination, 2459
Smell, affects taste, 2208, 4627
air-waves and smell, 3861
in man and animals, 3720
most things smell, 1571
why a cold affects smell, 3240
why things smell differently, 1572
Smirke, Sir R., built British Museum, 1162
Smith, Adam, life, and portrait, 4097, 4102
Smith, John, at Jamestown, 514
picture, 519
story of Pocahontas and, 4534
Smith, John W., rescued survivors of the Larchmont, 3106
Smith, Joseph, and Mormonism, 1832
Smith, Samuel: see Poetry Index
Smith, Samuel Francis, author of song America, 2956
Smith, Sir Donald Alexander, life and work, 4300; picture, 4301
Smith Sound, view near, 52
Smoke, what becomes of smoke, 4337
what it is made of, 2228
what it is the result of, 916
why it has no force, 5250
Smoke-rings, box that makes, with picture, 4674
how they are made, 3466
Smollett, Tobias, life, 1731; portrait, 1725
Smolt, young salmon, 2680
Smooth meadow grass, and picture, 2979
Smooth snake, and picture, 1378, 1381
Smudgegraphs, and pictures, 4138
Smyth, Dr. William, sacrificed his life, 468
Snail, different kinds of snail, 4770
how bees treat a snail, 2824
makes its own shell, 914
tooth of, magnified, picture, 2326
why only empty shells are found, 3865
Snake, can do without food, 2456
great snake family, 1373
has no eyelids, 1272
how snakes move, and picture, 4443
pictures, 1375
poison in its fang, 160, 4233
snake and file, fable, and picture, 1793
snake's parlour, tale, 1321
winter sleep of, 6298
Snake-charming, how it can be done, 1378
Snakeroot, black: see Cohosh, black
Snake's-head, plant, 4966; picture, 4964
Snap, game, 4672
Snapdragon, plant, 1074; picture, 2823
Sneezing, why we sneeze, 778, 4628
Snipe, its family, 1958
Snip-snap-snorum, game, 4885
Snorro, first child born in America, 941
Snow, how it forms into waves, 2518
how it warms our hands, 1643
how snow changes a place, picture, 1129
how snow protects plants, 2134
snow and rain together, 2073
snow on mountains, 3859
takes beautiful forms, 2519
the snow girl of sunny land, story, 2305
what it is, 2509
why it is white, 1133
Snow, why salt melts snow, 3864
Snowberry, picture, 3895
Snow-bunting, 2057
in Canada, 3491
Snowdon, the elves of, legend, 465
Snowdrop, bulb root plant, 573
how to treat, 1610; with picture, 733
in gardens, 5272
Snowdrop and the dwarfs, story, and pictures, 2089, 2090
Snowflakes, birds, 3491
lighter than raindrops, 3036
picture, 2519
Snow-leopard, and picture, 139, 136
Snow man, pictures, 2517, 4891
Snow mountains, 2516
Snowshoeing, in Canada, 5209
Snow waves, picture, 2518
Snowy petrel, its nest, 1626
Soap, colour of soapsuds, 2236
how it cleans things, 2236, 3234
why the colour does not come off, 3758
Soap-bubbles, game, 3516
how they hold together, and picture, 1778, 1779
what to do with, pictures, 3386
why they are round, 1779
why they rise and fall, 1780
Soapstone, in Canada, 5600
Sobieski, John: see John III. of Poland
Society Islands, discovery, 1459
Sock, how to knit, and picture, 4669
Sock-eye, a salmon, 3897
Socotra, island in the Indian Ocean, 1876
Socrates, pictures, 1305, 4617, 4625
story of his life, 1306, 5129
what he said of death, 4745
Soda, what it is, 1801
Sodium, detected by the spectroscope, 2717
exists in the sun, 2088
in hydrochloric acid, 1797
its colour when hot, 1860
its weight, 1292
what it is, 223
Sodium bicarbonate, how to make it, 1801
in the blood, 1569
Sodium carbonate, its importance, 1798
its strong alkali and weak acid, 1801
Sodium chlorate, what it is, 3971
Sodium chloride, how formed, 1797, 1800
its strong alkali and acid, 1801
what it is, 2344, 2698
Sofia, capital of Bulgaria, 3222
Soft brome, picture, 1336
Soil, full of microbes, 3342
how to improve it, 2254, 4462
how to prepare it, 719
its uses, 3339
Solan goose: see Gannet
Solar system, changes taking place, 2279
comets, meteors, and sky-dust, 2495
from a nebula, 2862
how it has grown, 307
its story, 144
picture, 1945
sun discovered to be the centre, 1942
sun's family of worlds, 2423
what it consists of, 1946
Solder, what it is formed from, 1870
Soldier and sailor beetles, picture, 3893
Soldiers, armour, 157
Sole, fish, 206, 1172; picture, 205
Solferino, battle of, picture, 3021
Solinen, salt-field, picture, 224
Solitaire, bird, 1430; picture, 1425
Solomon, king of Israel, 6218
Solomon's seal, a plant, 2841, 5271
false: see spikenard, wild
Solon, an Athenian, his life, 1301, 5126
reproved by Æsop, 2910
Solway Moss, Scots routed, 3086
Somaliland, where it is, 4262
Song that found a king, 6077
Songs, American, and song-writers, 2953
D'ye ken John Peel? history of song, 5493
writers of the songs, 3737
Song-thrush, 2058; egg, picture, 1744
Sonnet, its number of lines, 343
Sons, the tale of the dutiful sons, 2301
Sons of Daniel Boone, organised by Dan Beard, 3583
Sons of Liberty, 979

Sons of the Revolution, instituted Flag Raising Day, 4467
Soot, enriches the soil, 2254
Soot-water, how to prepare it, 3398
Sophocles, great poet, 1302
Sorel, Canada, history, 5428
Sorrel, mountain, 4834; picture, 4832
varieties, 3051
wood, 4111, 4285; picture, 4291
Soult, Marshal, in Peninsular war, 4362
Sound, behaviour of a sound, 4913
effect of covering ears with hands, 1643
effect of empty room on voices, 1643
effect of overtones on sound, 4864, 4913
empty vessels and sound, 3756
flame and sound-waves, and picture, 4917, 4918
how a sound is heard, 509
how sound travels, 4581
how sound-waves travel, picture, 3867
impossible without air, 3863
interference in sound-waves, 4918
its effects go on for ever, 5169
its pitch, 4582, 4759
its reflection, 4583, 4584, 5021
its refraction, 4584
Kœnig's flames, picture, 4913
lowest pitched sound, 3233
music and noise, 4757
rate of travelling, 4582; with picture, 4581
sound and the scratching of a pin, 3385
sound-waves of an orchestra, 4758
thinking by sound, 4944
travels more slowly than light, 777, 3687
wave in the air, 1057, 3762
waves produced by instruments and voices together, 4917
what it is, 4581
why sound travels well over water, 2455
why the pitch of a note varies, 2717
why we cannot feel sound, 3233
See also Hearing and Noise
Sound, The, strait, 3598
Soundboard, why it is used in a piano, 1017
South Africa, how it came under British rule, 1765, 4038
scenes in, pictures, 1764, 1767
war: see Boer war
South America, colonised by the Spanish, 4502
exploration, 4502, 4504
history, 4497
its states, 4500
left to Spanish and Portuguese, 4036
map, 4496
native way of measuring heights, 5666
people and scenes, pictures, 4502, 4503, 4567, 4576
physical features, 4497, 4500
plants and animals, 4498
railways, 4569, 4572, 4574
Raleigh's expedition to, 5395, 5396
South America of to-day, 4567
struggle for independence, 4505
South Australia, country, 1360
South Carolina, Civil War emblems, 5440
its industries, 5984
secedes, 2010, 3536
threatens war with the Union, 3535
threats of nullification, 1828
why called Palmetto State, 5440
South Dakota, admitted, 3537
Southern States, which they are, 5983
Southey, Robert: see Poetry Index
South Island, New Zealand, 1464
Southland, province of New Zealand, 1464
South Magnetic Pole, 4438, 5254
Southworth, Mrs. Emma, life, 2043
South Pole, 410, 5167
discovery of, with pictures, 5051
exploration: see Polar exploration
Sovereigns, why people are not allowed to make them, 3034
why they are made of gold, 4342
Sow-thistle, 4112; pictures, 3975
Space, how far does it extend, 5484
how to measure space, 3670
if we should go on travelling upward, where should we end? 5575
is infinite, 1771, 4232
what is it made of? 5484
Spade, for digging, 233
how to mend a wooden spade, 4249
Spade the gardener, game, 4885
Spain, added to the German states, 2527
attacked the Moslems in Africa, 4260
bull-fighting, 3362
climate, 3352
colonies in the West Indies, 2184
conquered by Rome, 5264
flag, picture in colour, 1640
fleet destroyed by Blake, 1027
French driven out of Spain, 2276
history and geography, 3351
in America, 4036
interests to be considered in treaty, 1387
loses Florida, 886
Moorish work, 3356
Philip II., the gloomy king of, 5498
possessions in Africa, 4262
power in South America lost, 4505
royal standard, 1640
sent the Armada against England, 848
soldiers marching, picture, 1879
Spain and Portugal, map, 3353
takes Florida, 1387
towns and trade, 3361
war with, and results, 3538
war with Great Britain, 1095
war with Netherlands, 3460
won by the Romans, 416
Spalato, ruins of Diocletian's palace, 534
Spanish chestnut-tree, and picture, 3652
Spanish iris, 5272
Spanish language, in South America, 4568
Spanish Main, what it was, 4035
Spanish Succession, War of the, 2540
date of the war, 3358
its cause, 2530
Sparrow, 2216, 2328; picture, 2217
varieties in Canada, 3492
Sparta, city and state, 1304, 5124, 5129
gymnasium, picture, 5123
Spartacus, appeal to gladiators, 5505
story of his life, 2912
Spartans, drove back the Persians, 1302
refused to aid the Athenians, 1803
their last stand at Thermopylæ, 5062
what "to be a Spartan" means, 5126
Spasms, there are two kinds, 4440
Spawn, of mushrooms, 4753
Speakers, are they the best thinkers, 5852
Speaking-trumpet, 4584, 5022
Specific gravity, of gases, 3816
of iron, picture, 3813
of solids and liquids, 3816
what it is, 3814
Specific gravity bottle, what it is, 3815
Speckbacher, Albert, the story of, 320
Spectacles, how do they help us to see? 5639
their use, 2319, 4297, 4402
Spectator, The, newspaper, 4676
Spectroscope, in astronomy, 1949, 2716
picture in colour, face 2719
Spectrum, how it is made up, 4508
picture in colour, face 2718
there are two kinds of spectra, 2862
what it is, 2716, 5041
Spectrum analysis, 5042
Speech, effect on air, 349
how it is governed by the brain, 3779
its substitutes among animals, 5325
man probably always talked, 3978
speaking and hearing, 3953
talking and singing, 4073; with picture, 4073
why a baby cannot talk when born, 2873
why it is pleasant and musical or otherwise, 5644
Speed, time and space together, 3672
Speedwell, germander, 4292; picture, 4287
plant, 2042
Speke, John H., African explorer, 284
monument in Kensington Gardens, 4252
Spelling bee, game, 237
Spencer, Herbert, his thinking power, 5019
life, 857; and portrait, 851
on dissipation of energy, 4368
on speaking and singing, 4073
on the cell, 783
on the law of gravitation, 3547
on the study of the mind, 4734
theory about the brain, 3780
what he said of pleasure, 4746
what he thought of the universe, 3840

Spenser, Edmund, characters in "Faerie Queene," representing virtues and vices, 5750
Faerie Queene, 687
his "Shepherd's Calendar," 5746
story of his life, 3328, 5750; picture, 3329
Spermaceti, from the sperm whale, 1085
Sperm whale, 1082, 1085; picture, 1083
Sphenodon, its life-history, 1217, 3976
picture in colour, 1225
Sphinx, great piece of sculpture, near the pyramids, 5004
pictures, 2738, 4163, 5006
riddle of the Sphinx, story, 2738
what it is built from, 2336
what it is like, 4785
Sphinx moth, 2990
Spice Islands, early trade in, 4036
Magellan's westward way, 4502
taken by the Dutch, 1879
Spider, how did the spider catch the fly? problem,
its web, 306, 914, 1170
life-story, 3298
pictures, 2322, 2326, 3295, 3299, 3301
web, picture, 306
why we fear spiders, 4233
Spider-crab, 2584; pictures, 2584
Spiderwort, plant, and picture, 2564
Spies, trial of the spy, a story, 4281
two spies of the Revolution, 3811
Spikenard, wild, 2841; picture, 4836
Spinach, how to grow it, 3922
Spinal cord, 2442, 3563
Spinalunza, town saved by children, 964
Spine: see Backbone
Spinifex, an Australian grass, 1364
Spinning machinery, invention, 1096
Spinning pictures, how to make them, and pictures, 5455
Spinoza, Baruch, his life, 4624
on death, 4745; pictures, 4623, 4625
Spiny dog-fish, picture, 2447
Spiral nebulæ, and picture, 2862, 2863
Spires, of churches, pictures, 1163
Spirits, contain ethyl-alcohol, 1872
why they burn, 5022
Spirit varnish, how to use it, 2256
Spittle, what it is, 2205
Spitzbergen, its exploration, 4724
Spleen, what it is, 1443
Splices, and picture, 3283, 3284
in a stick, 535
Sponge, how other creatures live in it, 2340
how to clean a sponge, 4456
its life-story, and picture, 1752
picture, 51
what it is, 4824
why it holds water, 4824
Spoonbill, bird, 1956; picture, 1957
Spoons, game, 5000
Spoons, how the bowl is made, picture, 4740
of various dates, picture, 4735
Spores, of mushrooms, 4752
Sports, of Canadian Indians, 2773
winter, in Montreal, picture, 1753
See also Games
Spotted dog-fish, picture, 2447
Spotted flycatcher, bird, 2218
pictures, 1744, 2217
Spotted mosquitoes, picture, 3143
Spottsylvania Court House, battle of, 2019
Sprains, how to cure them, 3397
Sprat, and picture, 205, 206
how sprats are caught, pictures, 3766
Spree River, flows into the Elbe, 2750
Spring, coming of, a picture, 5630
Spring-beauty, description, 2837
Springs, hot, 587
Spring tides, how they are caused, 2231
Spruce fir, and picture, 3657
in Canada, 5604
value to Canadians, 5429
Spurge-laurel, description, 4418
picture, 4420
Square, for marking wood, with picture, 338
how to draw a square, 1213
how to make pictures in squares, 2487
queer pictures built from squares, 1073
square puzzle, and picture, 5112, 5202
to form a, with pieces of card, 5666
train made from, and picture, 1818
Squids, cuttle-fish, 2450
Squills, in gardens, 5272
Squinting, its cause, 3544
Squirrel, 767
dwelling, 5417
pictures, 51, 768, 3894
Squirrel-corn, description, 2837
Sringar, Cashmere, bridge, picture, 31
Stable equilibrium, what it means, 3673
Stadacona, Indian village, on site of Quebec, 536
Staff of Life, bread called the, 5644
Staffa, island, picture, 405
Stag, has fine horns, 382
picture, 4755
stag in ox-stall, fable, and picture, 4805
the stag looking into the water, fable, 2939
Stag-beetle, pictures, face 3140 in colour, 3894
Stage, how to build, and picture, 4771
Stag Waterfall, pictures, 409, 4341
Stains, how to take stains out, 4456
Stalactites, and pictures, 154, 405, 1296, 4816
Stamen, of flower, and picture, 3736
Stamp Act, passed, 743
what it was, 979
Standard, battle of the, 594, 3080
Stand-up megs, game, 5106
Stanley, Lady, her picture, 4275
Stanley, Lord, governor-general, 1248
Stanley, Henry Morton, explorer, 283
explored the Congo, 4254; picture, 284
Stanley, William, and the Great Plague, 625
Stanley Falls, on the Congo, 4254
Stanley Park, scene in, 5429
views in, 5429, 5610
Starch, a carbo-hydrate, 1872
in our bodies, 2345
Starch, made by green leaves, 2695
turned into sugar by saliva, 2206
why it stiffens clothes, 4443
Starfish, 661, 1410, 2342
pictures, 51, 1414, 2337
Star-flower, description, 2839
Stark, John, defeats British at Bennington, 988
joins the Revolutionary Army, 984
Starling, bird, 2214; pictures, 1744, 2211
nests of, 5783
Star of Bethlehem, flower, 5272
Star (The) that came to earth, 5887
Stars, are all in movement, 1131
are suns, 1944
collisions among, 5384
distance from each other, 1270
do they really twinkle? 5483
falling stars are not real stars, 3687
guided travellers, 1942
how they move, 2717
how to guess their size, 4438
how to measure the distances, 2614
legends of the stars, 3313
light after they cease to exist, 1941
light that explains the stars, picture in colour, face 2718
may be divided into three groups, 2719
might cause nebulæ by colliding, 2864
origin of names, 2235
quality of their light changes, 2088
shape of the stars, 2080, 2879
star seen at time of Armada, picture, 1941
stars at different seasons, pictures, 2611, 2613, 2615, 2617
supposed to control man's fate, 1940
telegraph to the stars, picture, 1943
the colour of the stars, 2715
their mass, size, and number, 2616, 4437
their use, 3437
there are many kinds, 1948
the stars as we see them, 2609
what they are made of, 910, 1949; picture in colour, face 2719
world of stars has probably a limit, 1774
why they are not seen by day, 304
why not always visible, 3761, 4601
why they resist gravitation, 3544
See also the Names of Stars
Star-Spangled (The) Banner, history of song, 1399, 2955, 4465
writing of, 1399
Statesmen, twelve British, 2379

Statue, what it is, 4159
Stavanger, very old town, 3602
Steam, how it drives an engine; picture, 1569
how it gets its power, 1569, 5250
in ships, 73, 74
why it is not yellow, 2235
why it puts a light out, 3758
why steam comes from hot water, 1574
Steamboat, Canadian Pacific lines of steamers, 2264
Hudson Bay Railway's, 2264
invention of, 2667, 3534
pictures in colour, face 73
what is wrong with this steamer? puzzle, and picture, 3510, 3616
Steam-engine, came into use, 1096
of cardboard, and picture, 3917
Steamer-duck, bird that cannot fly, 1430
Stearine, obtained from fats, 2409
Stedman, Edmund Clarence: see Poetry Index
Steel, gets tired, 3977
how buildings are made of, 622
how it is made, 1869, 1870
how steel is got from iron, 1292
manufacture of, with pictures, 5537
moved by magnets, 5471
power to resist stretching, 3695
production of in U. S., 2660, 2662
sparks made when steel is struck, 1061
used for bridges, 19, 3695
Steele, Richard, life, and portrait, 4675
Steele and Addison, picture, 4677
Steel pens, how they are made, pictures. 3402
Steeplechase, game, 724
Steffe, William, said to be author of the song John Brown's Body, 2956
Stegosaurus, giant lizard, picture, 44
Stein, Dr., explored Central Asia, 108
Stella, meaning of name, 2507
Stella, the lady Swift loved, 1728
the stewardess of the story, 320
Steller sea-eagle, 1840
Stem-stitch, how to do it, 2133
Stencilling, how to do it, 1921, 4250
Stephen, king of England, 594, 2702
made king, 2532
Stephen, Sir George, life-work, 4302
Stephen, St., king of Hungary, 2854, 5712
festival of, 5714
Stephens, Alexander H., vice-president of the Confederacy, 2010
Stephenson, George, his engine, and picture, 613
his life, 609; with pictures, 609, 611
made the first steam-engine, 1100
Stephenson, Robert, built the Britannia Bridge, 19
George Stephenson's son, 616
Steppes, plains of Russia, 3075
Stereoscope, what it does, 2460, 2610
Sterne, Laurence, life, 1725; portrait, 1730
Stettin, port in Germany, 2750, 2752
Steuben, Baron, picture, 981
Stevens, Alfred, sculptor, 4162
Stevenson, Robert Louis, grave of, at Vailima, 5774
his life, 2316
in Samoa, 2190
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 2307
portrait relief, with pictures, 4841, 4848
Stewart, Charles, at Tripoli, 2900
Stewart, Francis G., saved boy, 3108
Stewart Island, New Zealand, 1464
Stick, noise when swung in the air, 4827
two ways of splicing a, with picture, 5353
why a stick floats, 684
why a stick holds together, 617
why does a stick seem to bend when put into a pond? 5685
Stick and ring, game, 3516
Stickerchief, game, and picture, 3513
Stick insect, 3412; pictures, 3407, 3409
Stickleback, can live in sea or river, 2675
its life-story, and picture, 2683, 2684
Stilt, bird, what it is like, 1958
Stilts, how to make, and pictures, 4883
Sting-bull, fish, and picture, 209, 210
Stinging-nettle, description, 4292; picture, 4290
Stings, how to treat them, 3397
Stirling Bridge, battle, 118
Stitch, in the side, its cause, 2622
Stitching, and pictures, 456, 717
Stoat, 140; picture, 3894
Stock, flower, 4110, 5270
Stock-dove, lives in our woods, 2214
Stock Exchange, of New York, 4308
Stockholm, town, 3600; picture, 3595
Stocking, tale by Christmas stocking, 2142
Stockton, first railway built, 614
Stock-yards, Chicago, picture, 2659
Stodart, M. A.: see Poetry Index
Stoddard, R.: see Poetry Index
Stomach, how it is affected by the brain, 3109
its formation and work, 2343
Stomach-ache, how it is caused, 2346
Stomata, what they are, 228
Stomoxys, small black fly, 3144
Stone, Frank, his picture, The Duet, 3911
Stone, M., his picture of James Watt, 611
Stone, builds up living creatures, 4821
for building, in Canada, 5600, 5604
for building, in U. S., 2661
stone travelling in a circle, picture, 3674
tools of, found in this country, 192
what a stone is, 915
why a hammer will break a stone, 2880
why a stone comes down again, 4549
why a stone sinks, 685
Stone Age, 622, 1292
Stone bramble, picture, 4109
Stonechat, 2057; pictures, 1744, 2053
Stone-clover, description, 4288; picture, 4286
Stonecrop, biting, picture, 4287
family of, 4284
garden varieties, 5271
how to treat, 1074, 3949
Stonehenge, and the sun's movements, 1939
its history, 5003; picture, 5003
what it may have been, 194
what we learn from it, 4116
Stone icicle, in caves, 410
Stone in the road, 6191
Stone weapons, how made, picture, 5995
Stones, precious, in Canada, 5600
"Stonewall Jackson," nickname of General T. J. Jackson, 2011, 2013
Stool-ball, game, with pictures, 4029
Stopper, to remove a glass, 5523
Store, that never grew less, legend, 3208
Stories, by title
Achilles and the Queen of the Amazons, 962
Adventures (the) of Reynard the Fox, 5310
Aladdin and the wonderful lamp, 81
Alexander and the pirate, 5308
Alexander's battle with the lion, 5313
Ali Baba and the forty thieves, 183
Alice and the Queen of Hearts, 3115
Alice in Wonderland, 2929
Amy Robsart, 3854
Androcles and the lion, 4704
Andromeda, 3313
Anemone, the, 190
Angel of the dimples, 2168
Angler (the) and the little fish, 3853
Ant (the) and the grasshopper, 2141
Ape (the) and the wedge, 5421
Arcadian (the) boar, 5163
Ass (the) in the lion's skin, 3853
Avocat (l') et les poires, 4644
Babes in the wood, 1523
Bag (the) of peas, 5654
Ball (the) in the hollow post, 5344
Baths (the) of Bath, 1108
Battle with the giant, 5164
Bear (the) in the well, 4934
Beauty and the Beast, 2735
Belling the cat, 463
Biddenden Maids, the, 4277
Big jar (the) of water, 5344
Bird-girl (the) with golden wings, 1796
Birds (the) with the brazen wings, 5163
Black Diamond, 3579
Blue (the) bird, 3206
Blue (the) bird, 5083
Box (a) of good luck, 2304
Boy (the) at the giants' castle, 713
Boy (the) who cried "wolf," 3310
Boy (the) who found light, 5344
Boy (the) who had no paper, 5344
Boy (the) who lost his shadow, 5693
Boy (the) who slept in the king's chair, 4642
Boy (the) whom France forgot, 331

Stories, Boys (the) and the frogs, 2303
Brahman (the) and the goat, 5421
Brahman (the) and the pots, 5421
Brave (the) boy of Knaresborough, 1109
Brave (the) little dog of the wood, 5160
Brave (a) little Quakeress, 1327
Bread-winner (the), 6002
Brer Rabbit and Brer Fox, 187
Brer Rabbit and Miss Cow, 188
Brer Rabbit and Mr. Bear, 187
Brer Rabbit and the tar-baby, 3851
Brer Rabbit helps Brer Tortoise, 4702
Brer Rabbit tricks Brer Fox, 4522
Brer Rabbit's riding-horse, 4643
Brer Tortoise helps Brer Rabbit, 4702
Bride (the) of the forest, 1067
Bride (the) of the wandering prince, 1190
Brownie (the) of Snaefell, 2377
Burial (the) of a city, 5314
Byard's famous leap, 3208
Capture (the) of the sacred stag, 5163
Cassiopeia, 3313
Cat (the) and the mice, 4274
Cat (the) and the parrot, 2494
Cat (the), the eagle and the sow, 4805
Catching a thief, 2143
Cauld (the) lad of Wilton Hall, 3648
Cepheus, 3313
Challenge (the) of the king, 870
Chest (the) of Caller Pit, 4277
Cheval (le) et l'âne, 4644
Chien (le) et l'âne, 4644
Child Charity, 1043
Child Roland to the dark tower came, 5081
Child (the) who came by night, pictures, 5882
Choice (the) of Marpessa, 1432
Christmas Carol, 2159
Christmas Eve, a tale of, 2142
Chrysanthemum, 1677
Cinderella and the glass slipper, 818
Cleansing the stables, 5163
Clever (a) bad man, 4930
Cobbler (the) and the elves, 712
Cobblers (the) and the cuckoo, 2297
Coming (the) of King Arthur, 1680
Coming (the) of the king, 867
Comment Gotham acquit une mauvaise réputation, 4705
Conqueror (the) and the artist, 5312
Conqueror's (the) triumph, 5308
Cornflower, the, 1677
Crab (the) and her mother, 3062
Crane (the) and the wise crab, 4224
Crock of gold in the plain of York, 1983
Crossing-sweeper, the Bank of England, 1796
Crow (the) and the pitcher, 3508
Cunning (the) farmer and the dwarf, 4798
Cunny rabbit and the lion, 461
Days, the story of the, 83
Dick Whittington and his cat, 326
Dinner (the) at the inn, 5159
Discontented (the) fir-tree, 3575
Dog (the) and the ass, 2849
Dog (the) and the shadow, 560
Dog (the) and the wolf, 1979
Dog (the) in the manger, 189
Dog (the) of the underworld, 5164
Dog (the) that came home again, 4799
Dog (the) that knew his master, 4003
Dog (the) that remembered Ulysses, 4221
Dogs (the) that became friends, 5308
Doña Beatrice, 5231
Donkey's wish, the, 2378
Dove (the) and the ant, 189
Dragon (the) of St. Leonard's, 3648
Duchess (the) who sat in rags, 4640
Dutiful sons, the, 2301
Eagle-girl (the) of the mountains, 711
Earl's daughter and beggarman, 1322
Elfin (the) hill, 4513
Elves (the) of Snowdon, 465
Emperor (the) and his servant, 1188
Emperor (the) and the figs, 4935
Emperor's new clothes, 3641
Enchanted cave (the) of Richmond Hill, 1983
Enchanted (the) horse, 955
Enchanted thorn, the, 1677
Face (the) no man could look on, 1049
Fairies (the) and the hunchbacks, 1106
Fairies (the) of the Willey How, 1321
Fairies (the) of St. David, 2608

Stories, Fairy (the) fountain of Killarney, 3166
Fairy Horn near Gloucester, 1983
Fairy (the) maid of Van Take, 2302
Fairy (the) of the New Forest, 3648
Fairy (the) tulips, 3208
Fairyfoot, 4001
Fairy's (the) revenge, 1432
Faithful John, 4631
Farmer (the) and his dog, 5313
Farmer (the) and his sacks, 5654
Farmer (the) and his sons, 2303
Farmer (the) and the raven, 5998
Farmer (the) and the stork, 2939
Fat (the) and the lean, 5520
Fight (the), with the dragon, 6070
First (the) apple dumpling, picture, 6305
First (the) boy in London, 5995
First (the) home, sweet home, 6306
First (the) men in England, 5993
Fir-tree (the) and the bramble, 4274
Fool (the) on the stool at Folkestone, 1320
Foolish (the) Emperor and his fowls, 2301
Fools and jesters and kings, 4278
For a year and a day, 3648
Forbidden (the) room, 1671
Forget-me-not, the, 190
Founding (the) of the kingdom, 869
Four (the) wise ministers, 4927
Four-leaved (the) shamrock, 1110
Fowl (the) and the jewel, 560
Fox (the) and the ass, 5520
Fox (the) and the boar, 3852
Fox (the) and the crow, 463
Fox (the) and the faithful horse, 957
Fox (the) and the frog, 4008
Fox (the) and the goat, 3310
Fox (the) and the grapes, 560
Fox (the) and the lion, 3310
Fox (the) and the mask, 2303
Fox (the) and the wolf, 2378
Fox (the) in the well, 463
Frog, the proud, 877
Frogs (the) and the bulls, 4804
Frogs (the) who wanted a king, 462
Geai (le) vaniteux, 4278
Geese (the) who kept guard of Rome, 554
Gelert, the faithful dog, 5208
Geraint and Enid, 1977
Giant (the) of Dalton Hill, 465
Giant (the) of the Peak, 2377
Giant (the) with three golden hairs, 1052 bis
Giants (the) and the Isle of Man, 3166
Giant's (the) plaything, 5341
Girdle (the) of the Amazon Queen, 5164
Goat (the) and the lion, 3508
Goblin (the) builders of Rochdale, 1321
Goblins (the) in the goldmine, 328 bis
Gog and Magog, 1318
Golden apple, the, 1683
Golden (the) apples, 5164
Golden (the) bird in the king's garden, 874
Goldilocks and the golden crown, 5075
Good flea (the) and the bad king, 5305
Goose (the) with the golden eggs, 3852
Grasshopper (the) of the Royal Exchange, 4522
Great Bear, the, 3317
Great Dog, the, 3313
Great race, the, 188
Greedy (the) shepherd, 1046
Grenouille (la) orgueilleuse, 4278
Grey (the) terror, 6195
Guests (the) at the feast, 5309
Guy Fawkes and his plot, 1791
Hanging the mayor at Bodmin, 1320
Hansel and Grethel, 3305
Happy (the) land of rest, 1063
Hare (the) and the tortoise, 462
Heir (the) and the will, 5159
Hen (the) and the fox, 4008
Hercules, 3314
Heron (the), the cat, and the bramble bush, 2744
Hole (the) in the wall, 3345
Hop-o'-my thumb, 1973
Horse (the) and the ass, 2849
Horse (the) and groom, 1793
Horses for nothing at Westminster, 4636
How Alexander crossed the river, 5313
How a sultan found an honest man, 2745

Stories, How Gotham got a bad name, 4130
How Napoleon came from Elba, 812
How Napoleon rode from Waterloo, 3504
How Peter found his shadow, 2843
How Rip van Winkle went home, 4800
How the bad news reached the king, 4273
How the children saved the bears, 6000
How the children went home again, 2848
How the French reached Moscow, 2094
How the mail coach began, 4380
How the monks made themselves rich, 4635
How the thief was found out, 4933
How Truth got to the bottom of the well, 3162
Howleglass, the merry jester, 5309
Hundred (the) thousand monkeys, 5655
Hungry fox (the) and the kitten, 1525
Iduna and the golden apples, 3581
In the days when men were good, 2092
Ironshod (the) woman, 5232
Ivory (the) maiden who came to life, 962
Jack and the beanstalk, 3159
Jack, the giant-killer, 1794
Jackal (the) and the lion, 5349
Jackdaw (the) and the pigeons, 3852
Jackdaw, the vain, 877
Jenny Martin, 5422
Jeune (la) fée du Lac Van, 4130
Jupiter and the Ass, 3311
Kaffir (the) and the lion, 5656
King Arthur and his knights, 867
King (the) of the cats, 2744
King of the Golden Mountain, 4225
King (the) of the Golden River, 1433, 1526
King (the), the nobleman, and the peasant, 3647
King (the) who came to Cashmere, 2745
King (the) who could not sleep, 5347
King (the) who was loved, 5312
King Wren, 2377
King's (the) guest, 5651
King's (a) revenge on Cromwell, 4640
King's (the) three questions, 6080
King's (the) watchers, 4935
Knickerbocker days in New York, 2245
Knight (the) and the wonderful stone, 2745
Lady Agnes of St. Dunstan's Tower, 3312
Lady Anne Grimston, story of, 1673
Land (the) of the red daisies, 708
Land (the) of youth, 2093
Lark (the) and her young ones, 2378
Lawyer (the) and the oyster, 4938
Lawyer (the) and the pears, 2849
Lily (the) maid of Astolat, 1185
Lion (the) and the cat, 5421
Lion (the) and the deer, 5520
Lion (the) and the four bulls, 3508
Lion (the) in love, 4804
Little Claus and Big Claus, 323
Little Goody Two Shoes, 5157
Little Ida's flowers, 3505
Little Jacob's friend, 3164
Little (the) Lombard sentinel, 4936
Little (the) maiden of the lake, 4005
Little (the) man and the drums, 5207
Little (the) man by the secret shore, 4928
Little (the) pixies of Land's End, 1796
Little princess in the tower, 1980
Little Red Riding Hood, 2140
Little (the) red shoes. 332
Little (the) spinner at the window, 5419
Little tiny Thumbeline, 3450
Lonely (the) old woman of Morocco, 5316
Lord (the) of the lions, 2608
Lords (the) of the grey and white castles, 1897
Lost (the) boys in Never-Never-Land, 2844
Loup (le) et la cigogne, 4278
Love (the) of a mother's heart, picture, 5885
Love laughs at locksmiths, 1525
Lover's (the) Bridge, at Glaisdale, 1109
Luck (the) of Edenhall, 3166
Luck (the) of Simple Jack, 2740
Mad bull (the) of Crete, 5164
Mad (the) tea-party, 3055
Magic box, the, 5078
Magic boy (the) fiddler of Sicily, 557
Magic carpet, the, 1683
Magic pen (the) of truth, 2092
Magic (the) tinder box, 4127
Maid (the) of Ullswater, 1108
Stories, Man (the) and his negro servant, 4805
Man (the) in the Moon, 4276
Man (the) who broke the news, 6201
Man (the) who disappeared, 1112
Man (the) who drove downstairs, 5694
Man (the) who gave away, 2166
Man (the) who knocked at the gates, 5307
Man-eating horses, 5164
March (the) of the Ten Thousand, 5077
Master (the) and his scholars, 5312
Mercury and the woodman, 2939
Mermaid (the) of Lizard Head, 1321
Mermaid's (the) pool, 465
Merry (the) cobbler and his coat, 2372
Merrymind, the little fiddler, 4375
Midas, the king with the golden touch, 556
Miller (the) and his pets, 3847
Minstrel (the) Queen of Spain, 1432
Miss Dollie and Captain Blue, 5071
Miss Goose's washing, 4703
Mona and the forsaken merman, 958
Months, story of the, 4515
Mother Shipton, 2096
Music (the) of the willing heart, 5204
Mysterious (the) portrait, 5161
Napoleon's wonderful escape, 4227
Noureddin and the wonderful Persian, 2739
Oies (les) qui gardaient Rome, 3855
Olaf of Orchard Farm, pictures, 5877
Old (the) hound, 3124
Old (the) man and his sons, 3062
Old Scarborough, 1320
Old (the) Women of Brighton, 1108
Orion, 3313
Pair (a) of magic slippers, 2606
Pair (a) of old boots, 4275
Pair (the) of new boots, 6201
Pansy, the, 170
Parson (the) and his clerk at Dawlish, 1983
Partners, 4959
Passing (the) of King Arthur, 3311
Peacock (the) and Juno, 4008
Peasant (the) and the three robbers, 5424
Pegasus, 3313
Penelope's marvellous tapestry, 962
Perseus, 3313
Peter Pan, 2843
Peter Simple, 2028
Pigeon (the) and the magpie, 2744
Pits (the) of Woolpit, 3166
Pleiades, the, 3314
Plus (la) sage fille du Wessex, 4007
Pocahontas, 1329
Poet (the), the goblin, and the donkey, 2377
Pope (the) who ran away, 459
Prince (the) who was poor, 2369
Prince's (the) five servants, 4271
Princess (the) and King Grislybeard, 1189
Princess (the) of the ivory castle, 2092
Princess (the) who became a goose girl, 2492
Princess' (the) golden ball, 1317
Princess' wedding feast, 5082
Proserpine, 5316
Proud (the) king of Kamera, 1525
Proud lady (the) who turned a somersault, 5231
Punch and Judy, 1907
Puss-in-boots, 1105
Queen (the) who hid by night, 4638
Queen (a) who was turned away, 4642
Quest (the) of the Golden Fleece, 185
Race (a) with death, 4958
Raid (the) of the witches, 815
Rapunzel's golden ladder, 2306
Rich (a) man's diamond, 4934
Riddle (the) of the Sphinx, 2738
Rip van Winkle in the mountains, 4695
Robber (the) and the monk, 6201
Robin Hood and his merry men, 2601
Robin Round Cap Well, 1321
Roi (le), le noble, et le paysan, 4008
Rose, the, 190
Rose (the) maiden, 1114
Rose of Jericho, 1677
Rosy apple, the, 5345
Rum-pel-stilt-skin, 553
Sacrifice (the) of Marcus Curtius, 2301
Sad (the) heart of Little Trott, 3209
St. George and the Dragon, 960
St. Keyne's Well, 4277
St. Vincent's Rocks, 3208

Stories, Santa Claus, 2146
Saving five hundred years, 6002
Scramblepipe tries to understand, 3644
Search (the) for a happy man, 5689
Search (the) for the real princess, 324
Selling the sun for a sovereign, 6002
Shepherd maid (the) and the sweep, 4633
Shop Window, a tale of a, 5691
Silent (the) princess, 4797
Silkie (the) wife in the Shetland Isles, 556
Simmerdale Water, 465
Sindbad the Sailor, 811
Sir Galahad, Vision of, 871
Sir Tristram of Lyonnesse, 3211
Slaying the lion, 5163
Sleeping beauty, the, 1681
Sleepy student, the, 5344
Snake (the) and the file, 1793
Snake (the) with a hundred heads, 5163
Snake's (the) parlour, 1321
Snowdrop and the dwarfs, 2089
Snow girl (the) of sunny land, 2305
Soldier (the) and his judge, 5313
Son (a) of a gun, 3848
Son (a) who did his duty, 5308
Son (the) who returned home, 5998
Song (the) that found a king, 6077
Stag (the) in the ox-stalls, 4805
Stag (the) looking into the water, 2939
Star (the) that came to earth, 5887
Stars, an Indian legend of the, 3313
Steadfast (the) tin soldier, 2305
Stone (the) in the road, 6191
Stone (the) that gathered no moss, 5998
Store (the) that never grew less, 3208
Stories told in Chinese school books, 6003
Stories told in India 3,000 years ago, 6200
Story (the) that had no end, 4222
Strongest (the) thing, 4223
Tale (a) of many lands, how Bauldour the beautiful waited a hundred years, 6071
Tale (the) of Bob Singleton, 4700
Tale (the) of a slave, 6004
Thief (the) and the dog, 3852
Thief (the) who turned policeman, 5073
Three (the) bears, 1187
Three (the) little pigs, 4219
Three (the) maidservants, 2096
Three nights in the enchanted castle, 558
Tiger (the) and the traveller, 5421
Tiger (the) that came in the night, 6075
Tiger woman (the) of the jungle, 5316
Tom Thumb, 706
Tortoise (the) and the eagle, 3062
Town (the) mouse and the country mouse, 3124
Travellers (the) and the bear, 4274
Treasure (the) of Rhampsinitus, 1906
Treasure (the) of the poor, 2742
Trial (the) of the spy, 4281
Twelve dancing princesses, 328
Two (the) friends, 5312
Two (the) frogs, 3508
Two (the) loaded asses, 2141
Ugly dog (the) that became an angel, 5306
Ugly duckling, the, 1678
Uncama's adventure, 5349
Unhappy king (the) of Persia, 816
Unknown Hero, 6069
Vase (the) from the Arabian Sea, 556
Villager (the) and the viper, 3310
Wandering Jew, the, 820
Wandering shepherdess (the) of the moors, 2095
Warning (a) to dancers, 2301
Wasps (the) in the honey-pot, 5520
Water (the) of life, 4373
Web (the) of cloth, 5344
When did you last see your father? 4806
When the blind led the blind, 1982
When the fire went out, 6308
When the monks turned burglars, 4639
White cow, the, 2744
White lady (the) of Longnor, 465
White (the) lily, 1068
Why the swallow builds on the wall, 6198
William Tell, 1674
Willow-pattern plate, the story of the, 329
Wind (the) and the sun, 3853
Wind (the) sings down the chimney, 5342
Wise (the) and foolish fairies, 4223
Wisest (the) maid in Wessex, 2302
Stories, Wishing table, the, 1904
Witch (the) of the forest tree, 710
Witch's (the) ring, 464
Wizard's (the) castle in the air, 1110
Wolf (the) and the crane, 560, 877
Wolf (the) and the kid, 2141, 2939
Wolf (the) and the lamb, 1793
Wolf (the) in sheep's clothing, 463, 2303
Woman (the) and the empty cask, 3853
Wonder (the) book, 5652
Wonderful (the) friends, 6192
Wooden (the) daughter of Descartes, 3210
Wooden (the) homes of Tunbridge Wells, 1109
World (the) on a table, 5206
Yellow (the) dwarf, 1050
See also Books — Child's Story of Famous Books
Stork, pictures, 51, 1953, 1955, 1957
what kind of bird it is, 1954, 1955
Stormy petrel, and picture, 1626, 1627
Story, Julian, an artist, 4842
Story, William Wetmore, sculpture of, 4842
Story, that had no end, 4222
Story-tellers, great men, 1725
great women, 2591
Stove, the Franklin, 2667
Stowe, Mrs. Harriet Beecher, home, a picture, 2045
life and work, 1483; with portrait, 2044
pictures, 1475, 2043
poem: see Poetry Index
Strafford, Earl of, life, 1888, 1892
pictures, 1895, 1896
Strains, how to cure them, 3397
Straparola, G. F., wrote fairy tales, 1467
Strassburg, town, 2528, 2754
Stratford, Roman name, 198
Strathcona, Lord: see Smith, Sir Donald
Straus, Oscar S., diplomat, 6226
Strauss, Johann, composer, 3252
Straw, how to support a coin on straws, and picture, 98
what to do with a bundle of, 5451
Strawberry, contains much water, 1169
how its fruit is made up, 4110
how to grow, 3616, 3726, 3922
where it is grown, 641
Strawberry tree, its family, 4112
Strawboard, what it is, 333
Stream, its current, 4231
Street, what is wrong? puzzle, 4766
Stretching, why we stretch, 778
Strikes, explanation of, 4092
String, things to do with, 5899
Stringed instruments, vibration, 4913
Strong, J., rescued from slavery, 4646
Strongest thing, fable, and picture, 4223
Strong-room, description of safe-deposit vaults, with pictures, 5371
Strutt, Hon. R. J., and radium, 638
Stuart, Charles Edward, attempted to become king, 1029, 1496; portrait, 1499
Stuart, Gilbert, life and art, 4148
pictures by, 4153
Stuart, James Francis Edward, claimed the throne, 1029
Stuart, J. M., explorer, and portrait, 356
Stuart, Ruth McEnery, sketch of, 2050
Stuart kings, helped by Louis XIV., 2070
times of the Stuarts, 1021
Sturgeon, fish, and picture, 201, 203
Sturgess, Wm., his electro-magnet, 2121
Sturt, Charles, explorer, 356; portrait, 357
Stuyvesant, Peter, as governor, 521
portrait, 519
Submarine, based on the laws of equilibrium, 3838
description, with pictures, 5585
invented by Fulton, 2471
picture, 2471
toy submarine, and picture, 3387
Submarine bell, fog warning, picture, 6290
Submarine mines, picture, 4435
Sucker, how to make a leather sucker, 936
Sucking fish, 207
Sudan, its history, 4258
Suevic, steamship, picture, 1368
Suez, Isthmus of, its use in the past, 4251
Suez Canal, made Africa an island, 3004
time taken to construct, 4258

Sugar, chief muscle food, 2626
cultivation of sugar-cane, 693
from maple, with pictures, 2461, 2463
manufacture of, pictures, 694, 698
produces alcohol, 1872
sugar and salt, story, 5082
used instead of salt, 5622
valuable crop of the U. S., 2422
where Demerara is produced, 1878
where it comes from, picture in colour, face 692
why does it dissolve quicker in hot water than in cold? 5578
why it is a good food, 2100, 2699
why it tastes sweet, 4230
why red drops come when sugar is held to the gas, 3380
Suggestion, influence on actions, 5135
Sulaiman Mountains, 3932
Suleiman the Magnificent, 3156
Sulla, great Roman leader, 417, 5265
Sullivan, Sir Arthur, composer, 1996
story of his life, 3252; portrait, 3243
Sully, Duc de, minister of Henry IV., 2070
Sulphates, how they are formed, 1798
Sulphur, non-metallic element, 1290
tarnishes silver, 1776
unpleasant smell when burnt, 1572
Sulphuric acid, a strong acid, 1801
how it is formed, 1798
its specific gravity, 3816
Sulphuric ether, very mobile, 2505
Sultan, how he found an honest man, 2745
Sultana raisin, comes from Turkey, 642
Sumac, poison, 4494, 5626; pictures, 4493, 5623
staghorn, 4494, 5442; picture, 5437
Sumerians, people of Mesopotamia, 4974
Summer, why summer is hot, 411, 3032
Summer-chafer, insect, picture, 3261
Summer-house, and picture, 4561
Sumter, Thomas, called the "Game Cock," 990
Sun, causes rivers to move, 5024
centre of the solar system, 1942, 1943
distance from the earth, 1578
distance from the planets, 2424
does not put out fire, 1372
does not rise and set, 77
eclipse of, 1863, 2086
height of objects calculated by, 2224
helps to supply nitrates to plants, 3341
how a comet travels round it, 2496
how important it is to us, 3, 230
how it fades things, 3235, 4548
how it gets its heat, 4437
how its energy is degraded, 4367
how its heat is kept up, 3431
how much larger than the earth it is, 541
how the heat of the sun affects us, 4180
how was it discovered that the sun is bigger than the earth? 5686
its light is stopped by the air, 3691
its light passes through clouds, 1573
its movements, 4438
its rays through ice, 4179
its tides, 33, 36, 2280, 2281
lights the moon, 2219
losing heat, 1370, 2283, 4120, 5044
magnetism in the sun, 5254
meteors travel round the sun, 2500
moves, 5791
nearest the earth in winter, 3240
not hotter through glass, 2880
no water in the sun, 3382
shines all night in Norway, 3600
some names of the sun, 2234
the sun and his family, 143
what it is made of, 5023
what it owes its heat and light to, 421
why it is brighter at noon, 3689
why it makes the skin brown, 3760
why it shines during rain, 4549
why men thought it was moving, 78
will become cold, 1367
wonder of the sun, 2081

Pictures

distance across the sun's face, 542
eclipse of the sun, 1862, 1865
flames of the sun, in colour, 2087
its rays, 5039
men worshipping the sun, 83

Pictures of the Sun

rays passing through slab of ice, 4179
shining at midnight in Norway, 3591
sun and his children, 151
sun, moon, and the tides, 32
sun's crown of life, in colour, 2085
the sun and his family, face 143
with other worlds round it, 3
Sun-baths, taken as cures, 1909
Sun-bird, resembles humming-bird, 1745
Sunday, what the word means, 83
Sundew, feeds upon insects, 3539, 5031
pictures, 3541, 5030
Sun-dial, picture, 1539
Sunflower, perennial plant, 572, 4112
Sunlight, boxful of sunlight, 2357
how clouds stop sunlight, 3385
how corn-lands are fed with the sunshine of the past, 3343
how we can see sunlight, 3688
how we dig up sunshine, 799
kinetic energy from sunshine, 3552
necessary for plants, 229
stored by plants, 1267
strongest power in the world, 286
what makes its colours, 426

See also Sun

Sun-spots, proving the sun moves, picture, 2801
their cause, 3241, 5254
what is known of them, 2083
what are, 5961
Superior, Lake, 1240; picture, 29
Superstitions, how stupid they are, 1271
Supreme Court, The United States, its powers, 1597
Surajah Dowlah, story of his cruelty, 1704
Surat, English factory set up, 1702
Surf swimming, description of, 5775
Surface tension, 1778, 1779
Surgeon's Daughter, The, story, 1495
Surinam toad, how it carries eggs, 1224
Surrey, Earl of: see Poetry Index
Susa, remains of palaces, 5060
taken by Alexander the Great, 5065
Suspension bridges, with pictures, 20, 26, 3695
Suttee, custom among Hindoos, 1550
Suvorov, Alexander, Russian general, 3631
Sverdrup, Otto, portrait, 4725
Sverre, fought against the Baglers, 3594
Swallow, 1740, 2210, 2212
pictures, 51, 1744, 2209, 2211
varieties in Canada, 3493
Swallowtail butterfly, 2992; picture, face 2982 in colour
Swallow-wort, the Celandine, 2841
"Swamp Fox," sobriquet of Francis Marion, 985, 990
Swan, Joseph Wilson, worked on electric-lamp, 658
Swan, 1513, 1522, 2328; picture, 1521
Swarthmore Hall, near Ulverstone, picture, 5835
Sweat, what it is and does, 1911, 3690
Sweden, attacked Brandenburg, 2530
claimed Pomerania, 2528
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
history and geography, 3591
pictures, 3591, 3597
war with Russia, 3023
Swedenborg, Emanuel, his vision, and portrait, 4622, 4625
Swedish Nightingale, the, nickname of Jenny Lind 5495, 5497
Sweep, boy sold to, picture, 3697
Sweetbread, pancreas, used as food, 2346
Sweet chestnut, pictures, 1970, 3652
Sweet gale: see Myrtle, bog
Sweetgrass, floating, and picture, 1339
Sweet-gum, description, 5624; picture, 5627
Sweet marjoram, description, 4289; picture, 4291
Sweet pea, how to grow, 927, 1509
its structure, 5269; picture, 5274
Sweets, how to make sweets, 3512
Sweet vernal grass, and picture, 1342
Sweet-william, 719, 3278, 5270
in colonial times, 948
Sweyn, king of Denmark, 3594

Swift, Jonathan, famous writer, 2540
life, 1728; portrait, 1725
wrote Gulliver's Travels, 1309
Swift, bird, and picture, 2211, 2212
chimney, 3494
Swift land crab, lives on the beach, 2586
Swimming, brave boy's remarkable swim, 4070
how to swim, and pictures, 3818, 3819
why easier in salt water, 1993
Swimming crab, 2584
Swiss Alps, picture, 2959
Swiss Guards, defence of Tuileries, 1804, 2272
Switchboards, of the telephone, 350
Switzerland, became independent, 2527
description of, with pictures, 5669
education, 2968
history, 2962
how it looks in winter, 2512
its flag, 2968; picture in colour, 1640
map, 2967
map of part of, 5670
physical features, 2959
pictures, 2512, 2961, 2965
railways and industries, 2968
roads made by Napoleon, 2276
ruled by Austria, 120
Sword-bill humming-bird, its beak, 1740
Swordfish, 1086; pictures, 51, 1085
Sword lily: see Gladiolus
Sycamore tree, and picture, 3188

See also Buttonwood

Sydney, New South Wales, 1356, 1360
Sydney, N. S., centre of coal industry, 5601
Symbol, what it is, 1370
Symington, William, built a successful steamboat, and portrait, 2467, 2470
his steamboats, pictures, 2469
Symmer, R., discoveries in electricity, 2118
Sympathetic vibration, what it is, 4915
Sympathy, does it help us? 5639
influence on actions, 5135
Syphon, how a syphon works, 679
how it is made, 580
how water flows upwards, picture, 580
why it will empty a glass of water, 3947
Syphon barometer, picture, 3943
Syr Daria, river, 3932
Syria, conquered by the Arabs, 3876
part of Asiatic Turkey, 3873
railways, 3882
ruled over Palestine, 117
wars with Mesopotamia, 4974
Szechuen, province of China, 116

T

Tabb, John Banister: see Poetry Index
Tablecloth, how to make a stencilled tablecloth, and pictures, 1921
Table Mountain, picture, 1767
Table-square, in ribbon-work, 2133
Tacitus, a great historian, 528
Tadoussac, fur-trading post, 537, 5428
Tadpole, young frog, 662, 1224, 2456, 4234
Taft, William H., administration, 3538
as president, 2418
first governor of the Philippines, 2184
picture, 3532
Tagus River, 3352
Tahiti, young ladies, picture, 1463
Taillefer, a Norman minstrel, 591, 2064
Tailor-bird, nests of, 2216, 5784
Taiping rebellion, 114
Taj Mahal, tomb, 1550, 1700, 1702
pictures, 1551, 2457
Takin, newly discovered, 5572
Talavera, battle of, 3360, 4364
Tale (a) of many lands, 6071
Talegalla, name for brush-turkey, 1520
Tale of Two Cities, A, story of novel, 2435
Talisman, The, story of the novel, 1494
Tall fescue grass, picture, 2979
Tallow dip, and the black salt, story, 481
Talmud stories, bear in the well, and picture, 4934
dinner at the inn, and picture, 5159
emperor and figs, and picture, 4935
heir and the will, and picture, 5159
king's watchers, and picture, 4935
rich man's diamond, and picture, 4934
Tamarisk, picture, 5187
Tamar River, mouth, picture, 4436
Tamerlane: see Timur
Taming of the Shrew, story of play, 635
Tanager, scarlet, 3493
Tanagra figures, 5128
Tancred, in the First Crusade, 1587
Tanganyika, Lake, 284, 4262
Tangier, Moroccan port, with picture, 4255
Tangrams, little black, 5525
Tannin, in tea, 3316
Tanning, process among the Israelites, 6167
the process described, 745, 904
Tansy, has tubular corolla, 4112
Taoism, what it teaches, 2998
Tapayaxin, horned lizard, 1220
Tara Hill, abandoned, 5462
picture, 5466
Taranaki, province in New Zealand, 1462
Tarantula, spider, 3303; pictures, 3301
Tarentum, battle of, 5262
Tarim River, 3932, 3934
Tarleton, Banastre, at Cowpens, with picture, 991
picture, 981, 991
Tarpon, fish, with picture, 206, 208
Tarquin the Proud, king of Rome, 413
Tartar, on teeth, 2100
Tartarin in the Alps, story of the book, and pictures, 4655
Tartarin of Tarascon, story of the book, and pictures, 4536
Tartars, invaded Russia, 3626, 3934
invaded Western Asia, 3878
Tartar women, picture, 3939
Tashkent, town in Russia, 3753
Tasman, Abel Jans, explorer, 1355
Tasmania, how races have been wiped out, 3076
island of Australia, 356, 1362
once joined to Australia, 3006
Tasmanian devil, with picture, 862, 865
Tasmanian wolf, picture, 865
Tasso, Torquato, Italian poet, 1587
Taste, depends largely on habit, 3089
how tastes can be classified, 4629
smell and taste, 4627
Tate, Nahum, wrote hymns, 568, 1997
Tatler, The, newspaper, its history, 4676
Tátra, Hungary, 5720
Tay Bridge, 20; pictures, 28, 296
Taylor, Anne and Jane: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Bayard: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Benjamin: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Jeffreys: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Rowland, died for his faith, 5068
Taylor, Zachary, administration and death, 3536
death, 2009
in Mexico, with picture, 1832
picture, 3532
Tea, best way to make it, 3316
effect on the body, 3113, 3315
how it is prepared in China, 5974
preparation for use, and pictures, 88
taken to England from China, 5973
taxes on, 982
tea-gardens in India and China, pictures, 5978
tea-picking, 5974; pictures, 5977, 5979
tea-plant, picture, 3315
tea-taster, 5974
what happens at the manufactory, 5974
where grown in the U. S., 5974
where it is grown, 5973
why sugar absorbs it, 160
Tea-cloth, dainty afternoon, 5449
how to make, and pictures, 2351
Tea-party, how to prepare for, 3284
Tears, their use, 424, 2453
where they come from, 4218
why people cry when hurt, 424
why they are salt, 780

See also Crying

Teasel, catching insects, pictures, 3541
Tecumseh, attack on Detroit, 3901
killed, 746, 1821
Teeth, formation and growth, 1962, 1988, 2097
how the teeth grow, picture, 2097
how they differ in animals, 3046

Teeth, teeth of human beings, picture, 2099
why our teeth chatter, 4439
Teheran, town, pictures, 3877
Tehuantepec, an isthmus, 4381
natives, picture, 4387
Telegraph, Central Telegraph Office, picture, 3523
first real telegraph, picture, 4312
how a telegram is conveyed, 1421
how a wireless telegram is sent, and pictures, 3526
how it was carried across the seas, 2474
how we send a telegram, and pictures, 3519
invented, 2668, 3535
telegraphs to the stars, picture, 1943
telegraphy started, 1099
the makers of telegraphs, 4313
why telegraph lines hum, 1868
why wires go up and down, 3091
Telegraphing thought, and pictures, 102
Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 4976, 4984
Tel-el-Kebir, battle of, 4258
Telemachus, monk, 627
Telemachus, son of Ulysses, 68
Telephone, an easy way to make a telephone, and pictures, 231
how it works, 4180
telephone receiver, picture, 4313
that a boy can make, 5528
the makers of telephones, 4313
the wonder of the telephone, and pictures, 349
Telescope, Galileo's invention, 1660, 1943
how to make, and picture, 3725
its use, 147, 1949
Lick observatory telescope, picture, 1947
Telford, Thomas, built Gota Canal, 3600
Tell, Wm., and his son, pictures, 1675, 2961
Swiss patriot, 120, 1674, 2966
Temperature, discovery through pulse, 3972
heat and temperature, 4473
how it is regulated, 1912
the two scales of temperature, 3671
what it is, 4370
Tempest, The, Shakespeare's play, 315
Temple of Heaven, Pekin, picture, 2997
Temple of Solomon, its building, 5124
Tench, a fish, with picture, 2679, 2681
Tendon, part of a muscle, 2625
Tennessee, admitted, 3533
its climate and soil, 5986
secedes, 2012, 3536
settlement and admission, 1822
slave state, 2010
Tenniel, Sir John, Bismarck cartoon, 2756
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, his life, 3910
pictures, 3907, 3911
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, 4848
Tennyson-Turner, C.: see Poetry Index
Tenochtitlan, capital of Mexico, 4382

See Mexico, City of

Tensile strength, what it is, 3695
Ten-week stocks, 5270; picture, 5276
Tepees, homes of Blackfeet Indians, picture, 2559
Teredo, a worm, with picture, 2589
damages timber, 2587
Terhune, Mrs. Mary V. H., life, 2046
Termite, ant, with pictures, 2949, 2950
Tern, bird, with pictures, 1629, 1630, 178
Terra-cottas, the Tanagra figures, 5128
Terra Nova, the, used by Capt. R. F. Scott, picture, 5053
Terror, Mount, discovered by Ross, 4730
Tertiary colours, what they are, 2654
Tesselated pavements, 3256
Tetrabelodon's skull, picture, 3679
Te-umman, king of Elam, 4980
Teutons, invaded Europe, 2521, 2851, 2962, 3592
Tewin Churchyard, 1673
Tewkesbury, battle of, 2533
Texan War, 4390
Texas, admitted, 1830, 3535
as republic, 1828
its industries, 5986
largest state in the Union, 5985
local holidays in, 4470
once a part of Mexico, 5986
pictures, 2307, 2311, 2312, 6216
secedes, 2010, 3536
Texas, treaty annexing, 3535
union with United States, 4388
Thackeray, W. M., his life, 2311
poems: see Poetry Index

His Books

Henry Esmond, 3265
Pendennis, 3473
The Newcomes, 3603
The Virginians, 3363
Thales, discovery about amber, 2113
drew maps of the stars, 1655
ideas of motion, 3469
Thames River, its traffic, 2076
pictures, 36, 2076
size in olden times, 192
Thames Tunnel, built by the Brunels, 616
Thanet, Isle of, 198
Thanksgiving Day, why celebrated, 4467
Thanksgiving proclamations, 4467
Thaxter, Celia: see Poetry Index
Thebes, capital of Bœotia, 5124, 5130
defied Sparta, 1304
its statues, 4160; picture, 4163
Thebes, in Egypt, its quarter for tanners, 6167
Theches, Mount, 5077
Theehaw, king of Burmah, 1880
Theed, W., Albert Memorial work, 5004
Theine, same as caffeine, 3316
Theiss, river, 5718
Themistocles, 1302, 5129; portrait, 5121
Theodora, wife of Justinian, picture, 3153
Theodosius, Emperor, 3982
Theology: see Christianity and Religion
Theophilus, Emperor, picture, 3153
Thermo-dynamics, what it deals with, 4366
Thermometer, a measurer of heat level, 4370, 4473
how made, 4371; with pictures, 4370, 4371
invented by Fahrenheit, 3864
use of mercury, 1294
Thermopylæ, battle, 1301, 5062
Thermos flask, what is a, 5573
Theseus, Greek statue, 4160
Thespians, drove back the Persians, 1302
Thessaly, 3149, 3220
Thian Shan Mountains, 3931
Thief, catching a thief, story, 2143
how the thief was found out, story, 4933
thief and dog, fable, and picture, 3852
Thigh-bone, strongest in the body, 2546
Thimonier, Barthémy, improved sewing-machine, 1621
Things, are there any two things exactly alike in the world? 5382
right way to do simple, 5523
twenty-five ways of saying the same thing, 5457
Things to do with a piece of string, 5899
Thinkers: see Thought
Third Estate of France, 2268
Thirteen, number, superstition, 1271
Thirteenth Amendment, forbidding slavery, becomes a part of the Constitution, 2022
Thirty Years' War, 2966
Thistle, garden varieties, 5271
how it was taken to Australia, 3827
pattern of thistle leaves, picture, 3975
Scottish emblem, 3082
thistle-down, picture, 2321

See also Plume-thistle

Thistlebird, or goldfinch, 3491
Thomas, General, at Quebec, 743
Thomas, George Henry, at Chickamauga, 2018
nearly destroyed General Hood's army, 2020
picture, 2017
Thomas, apostle, 2330
Thomas, St., converted Finland, 3630
Thomas the Rhymer, how he charmed the goblin, with picture, 2377
Thompson, David, discoveries of, 5147
Thompson, General, repulsed in Canada, 743
Thompson, Poulett (Lord Sydenham), as governor, death, 1240
Thompson, Sir John, Premier, death, 1248
Thompson-Seton, Ernest, organiser of the Boy Scouts, with picture, 3583
Thomson, James, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3737
supposed to have written Rule, Britannia, 3738

Thomson, Sir J., his inventive mind, 4943
on gravitation, 3548
Thor, god of thunder, 428, 4533
the name Thursday derived from his, 86
trying to drain the horn, picture, 4133
Thoreau, Henry, his life, 1484
pictures, 1475, 1485
Walden: an extract, 6301
Thorn, how to remove from fingers, 3397
the enchanted thorn, story, 1677
Thorn-apple, description, 4495
fruit, 4491
Thorn-back crab, 2584
Thorn-back skate, picture, 2449
Thorneycroft, Hamo, a sculptor, 4162
his Cromwell statue, 4168
Thoroughwort: see Boneset
Thorpe, Rose H.: see Poetry Index
Thorwaldsen, Bertel, a sculptor, 1804, 4162
Thothmes III., king of Egypt, 4786, 5003
Thought, are thinkers the best speakers, 5852
effect of feeling, 5028
famous thinkers, 4097, 4617
figures expressing thought, pictures, 5025
how thoughts can be read, 5251
how to think, 5025
learning to think, 5019
mystery of telegraphing, 238
not the quickest thing in the world, 4116
we are always thinking, 5020
we think chiefly in words, 1367
what a thought is, 1366
what happens when we think, 4939
what makes us think, 1365
where thoughts come from, 1365
where thoughts go when we sleep, 1365
Thought-reading, by cards, and picture, 2259
Thousand, its meaning, 1932
Thousand Islands, description of the, 5425, 6183
Thrace, province, 3224, 5130
Thrasher, brown, 3495
Three bears, The, story, and picture, 1187
Three Fates, The, a Greek statue, 4160
Three Rivers, attack at, 743
Thresher shark, 2444; picture, 2445
Threshing-machine, invented, 2668
picture, 4087
Thrift: see Sea-pink
Throat, a lump in the throat, 4602
Throgmorton, Elizabeth, wife of Sir Walter Raleigh, 5395
Throwing light, game, 2573
Throwing the baseball, game, 1614
Thrush, 2058, 2328; pictures, 51, 2055
nests of, 5778
varieties in Canada, 3496
Thrym, how he was deceived by Thor, 87
Thumb, how it is formed, 2545
Thumbeline, Little Tiny, story, and pictures, 3499, 3500
Thun, city of, 5670
Thun, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960
Thunder, cause of sound, 1575, 333, 4583
why it follows lightning, 777
why we feel hot before thunder, 1641
Thunderstorm, what to do in, 6250
Thunderbolts, 3093
Thunderer fish, gives electric shocks, 2451
Thursday, how it got its name, 86, 428
Thyme, how to grow thyme, 3176
picture, 4611; wild, 4616
Tiber, a famous river of Italy, 3012
Tiberias, Christians defeated at, 1589
Tiberius Cæsar, and picture, 528
Tibet, its history, 3936
map, 3933
pictures, 3931, 3937, 3939, 3940
where it is, 3932
Ticino River, its course, 2960
Tickling, and laughter, 4443
Ticks, insects, 3304; pictures, 3297
Ticonderoga, battle of, 885
Tides, effect on earth's movement, 37
in olden days, 34, 311
in the earth's crust, 3008
made by sun and moon, 33
the sun has tides, 37
the wonder of time and tide, 2279
what they leave behind, picture, 1413
where the water goes at low tide, 3382
why there are two tides a day, 3978
Tientsin, port of Peking, 114
Tierra del Fuego, its discovery, 4499
its natives, 3676
why so called, 4500; picture, 4499
Tiflis, capital of Georgia, 3631, 3752
Tiger, and the traveller, a story, 5421
how it kills its prey, 5723, 5724
how to make a stuffed tiger, 716; with pictures, 714, 715
in India, 5723
its jaws and teeth, 2097
stories about, 5316, 5724, 6075
tiger with teeth like swords, picture, 44
tigers, pictures, 133, 153
unspoken language of, 5324
what its tongue is like, 2207
what kind of animal it is, 135
why it can see in the dark, 153
Tiger beetle, with picture, 3261, 3264
Tiger lily, 5271; picture, 5279
Tiger moth, picture, 3894
Tiger that came in the night, 6075
Tiger woman, of the jungle, story, 5316
Tiglath Pileser I., king of Assyria, 4977
Tiglath Pileser III., his reign, 4978
Tigris, river in Mesopotamia, 3873, 4971
Tilden, Samuel J., defeated candidate, 3537
dispute regarding his election to presidency, 2417
Tillus, the Athenian, 1301
Tilly, General, 2528
Tilsit, peace of, 2276
Tilton, Theodore: see Poetry Index
Timber: see Wood
Timber hitch, and picture, 3283
Timbuktu, centre of caravan traffic, 4254
Time, how it is reckoned, 677
how men first told the time, picture, 1538
how men measured time by the sun, picture, 1539
how to measure time, 3669
how to tell time by the clock, 1542
the wonder of time and tide, 2279
what Greenwich time is, 3036
Times, The, newspaper, 3574
Timocharis, studied the heavens, 1656
Timon, censured Euclid, 4618
Timur, last of the great Mongol rulers, 112
led the Tartars, 3878
ruled his empire from Samarkand, 3935
Tin, its specific gravity, 3816
Tinder, used for kindling fire, 653, 775
Tinder-box, The, story, and pictures, 4126, 4127
Tin soldier, the steadfast, story, 2305
Tintoretto, artist, his life, 1260
Tip-cat, game, 724
"Tippecanoe and Tyler Too!" origin of political cry, 3535
Tippler pigeon, 2216
Tiredness, how it affects digestion, 3110
of metals, 5486
why we get tired, 423, 1861
Tires, invention of pneumatic, 5678
Tissaphernes, Persian general, 5076
Tisty-tosty: see Guelder Rose
Tisza River, waters Hungary, 2860
Titian, employed by Philip II., 5499
his life, 757
his work as a painter, 4587
how he treated Tintoretto, 1260
pictures, 759, 1259
pictures by, 761, 4590
studied under Bellini, 1256
Titicaca Indians, picture, 4503
Titicaca, Lake, height above sea-level, 4572
in the Andes, 4498
iron will not rust in its waters, 4572
picture, 4497
Titmice, birds, 2216; pictures, 2217
Tit, tat, toe, game, 2572
Titus, Arch of, monument, 5005, 5268
picture, 5012
Titus Aurelius Antoninus, emperor of Rome: see Antoninus Pius
Titus Flavius Sabinus Vespasianus, built the Coliseum, 5268
his reign, 531, 5005
picture, 532
Tityus, tortured, picture, 4956
Tiw, Saxon god of war, 4532

Toad, life-story, 1223, 1224, 2327
pictures, 51, 1228 in colour, 3885
Toad's Mouth, rock, picture, 1059
Toadstools: see Mushrooms
Tobacco, effect on the body, 3318
first grown and smoked in England, 5394
laws against children smoking, 3320
plant, picture, 3315
production of in U. S., 2422, 2665
Toboggan, how to make, and picture, 2349
in Canada, 5210
slide in Montreal, picture, 1753
tobogganing, picture, 2513
Toe, how the great toe should move, 2546
not necessary for walking, 2454
why we have toe-nails, 1986
Toffee, how to make, 2139
Togo, Admiral, 368
Toilers of the Sea, The, story of the book, and picture, 4171
Toilet cover, how to make huckaback toilet cover, with pictures, 4773
Toilet tidy, with pictures, 2872, 4353
Tokio, capital of Japan, 370
Tolbooth prison, Edinburgh, picture, 2803
Toledo, town in Spain, 3352, 3361
Tolstoy, Count Leo, 3754
Toltecs, American tribe, 4384
Tom Brown's Schooldays, story of the book, 4063
Tom Thumb, story, and picture, 706
Tom Tiddler's ground, game, 724
Tomatoes, how to grow, 3398, 3514, 3922
Tombs, discovered in Egypt, 4780, 4786, 5100, 5823; pictures, 5824
of the Caliphs, picture, 5812
paintings on tombs, pictures, 4792, 5090
Tommy Toe-biter, tadpole, 1224
Tomsk, near the Siberian railway, 3752
Tomtits, colony of, 5777
its habits, 2216
nests of, 5783
pictures, 51, 1741, 1744, 2217
Tonga, young lady, picture, 1463
Tongue, connection with taste, 4628
its work, 2207
showing the taste buds, picture, 4629
Tonty, companion of La Salle, 264
Tool-box, how to make, and picture, 339
Tools, how to clean tools, 4456
that a boy carpenter wants, 337
See also Names of Tools
Tooth-powder, best kind to use, 2100
Toothwort, description, 2841, 4418
picture, 4416
Top, its spinning power, 684
tops, showing equilibrium, picture, 3669
Toplady, Augustus Montague, portrait, 1999
wrote Rock of Ages, 2000
Topsy-turvy railway, 2230
Torbay, the brave diver of, story, 3254
Torch, how men made, long ago, 653
Torch lily: see Red-hot poker
Tories, during American Revolution, 984, 1388
Toronto, captured, 1399
derivation of name, 6184
former capital of Canada, 214, 1242
scenes in, pictures, 1754, 1755, 6187
second city in the Dominion, 6184
See also York
Torpedo, name for electric ray, 2448
Torpedoes, fired by submarines, 5591
Torquemada, noticed that Mexican Indians used rubber, 5677
Torrens, Lake, discovered by Eyre, 357
Torres, explored Australia, 1355
Torres Straits, north of New Guinea, 1466
Torres Vedras, lines of defence, 3360
Torricelli, Evangelista, discovered secret of atmosphere, 3942; pictures, 3943
Tortoise, does not eat black-beetle, 5524
hare and the tortoise, fable, 462
how the lammergeier treats it, 1843
length of life, 2327, 2328
pictures, 51, 507
sleeps all winter, 506
tortoise and the eagle, fable, 3062
tortoises as pets, 5114
Tortoiseshell butterfly, with picture, 2985
Tory, name for the Conservatives, 2386
Tostig, set fire to old Scarborough, 1320
Toucan, bird, 1746; picture, 1743
Touch, can a blind man's touch take the place of his sight? 5486
the sense of touch, 1964, 3720
Touch, game, 574
Touch-me-not, picture, 4838
Toulon, siege of, 4355
Toulouse, town in France, 2398
Tours, battle of, 2064
called the Garden of France, 2399
Touzel, Edward, saved St. Helier, 1053
Tower, how to make with reels, 4352
Tower Bridge, London, how it opens, 20
picture, 27
Tower of Babel: see Babel, tower of
Tower of London, imprisonment of little princes, 1980
picture, 1159
the men who built the Tower, 1158
Town, how the children saved the town, story, 964
Towton, battle of, 2918
Toys, how to mend, 4249
Trachea, the windpipe, 2051
Trade winds, what they are, 4182, 5954
Tradition, what it means, 2802
Trafalgar, battle of, 1095, 2276, 3360, 4362
picture, 1092
Trafalgar Square, Nelson Column, with picture, 5004, 5011
picture, 1165
story of its making, 1166, 4362
Tragedy, what it is, 473
Tragopan, pheasant, 1515; picture, 1516
Train: see Railway train
Trajan, Roman emperor, 531, 5005, 5268
picture, 532
Trajan's Column, in Rome, 532, 5005, 5268; picture, 5009
Tramcar, drawn by mules, in London, 272
Trans-Caspian railway, 3753, 3932
Transfer patterns, how to use, 1507, 2133, 3375
Translation, its meaning, 3469
Translucent, its meaning, 1266, 2622
Transparent, its meaning, 1266
what makes things transparent, 2622
Trans-Siberian railway: see Siberian railway
Transvaal, 1768, 1770
Trap-ball, game, 1614
Trapdoor-spider, 3302; pictures, 3299
Trapper, hunts animals for fur, 2728
Traps and Trapping, in Canada, 4817; with pictures, 5147
Trasimenus, Lake, battle, 5264
Traveller and the wolves, game, 724
Travellers, and bear, fable, and picture, 4274
guided by the stars, 1942
Traveller's dinner, problem, and picture, 4146, 4250
Travelling long ago, 6105
pictures, 6108, 6109, 6111
Traverse, Indian means of transportation, picture, 2559
Trawling, how it is done, 3765
pictures, 3770
Treasure of the Poor, story, and picture, 2742
Tree kangaroo, lives in trees, 862
Tree leopards, picture, 51
Tree peony, 5271
Tree-pipit's egg, picture in colour, 1744
Trees, all trees flower, 2077
are they grown from seeds, 5849
American, in summer, with pictures, 5621
American, in winter, with pictures, 5437
American, with pictures, 4487
"Cathedral" group in Stanley Park, picture, 5429
covered with frost, pictures, 4893, 4897
cross-section of California redwood, 4902
curious way of measuring a tree, 5666
flowers die in winter, 5166
harmed when leaves are plucked, 3093
height of a tree shown by its shadow, picture, 1927
how the leaves drink in sunlight, picture, 287
how they resist gravitation, 3861
how to measure, 1927, 5295
how to tell a tree's age, 917
India-rubber, picture, 5683
measuring height, picture, 5295
need for trees, 3077

Trees, of Canada, 3783
pictures, 3177, 3439
talks about trees, 3177, 3439, 3649
trees in the park, puzzle, and picture, 4146, 4250
turn into coal, 49, 799, 3073, 3542
why part grows up and part down, 1572
why some get blown down, 919
why the branches grow sideways, 3860
why the roots grow in the ground, 3860
why they stop growing, 3979
why trees grow straight, 3860
See also Forests. See also Maple
Trefoil, bird's foot, 4288; with picture, 4287
hare's foot, 4288; with picture, 4286
Trench, Dr. R. C.: see Poetry Index
Trench, for boy scouts, how to make, 4032
Trent, the, British ship from which Messrs. Mason and Slidell were taken, 2014
Trenton, battle of, 986
Tresham, Sir Thomas, took part in Gunpowder Plot, 1792
Trèves, oldest town in Germany, 2754
Trevethick, Richard, his engine, picture, 613
made a steam-engine, 610
Tribal life in early England, described, 5993
Tribunes, Roman magistrates, 5261
Tribuno, Pietro, started building of Campanile of St. Mark's, 1252
Tribute Money, Masaccio's picture, 4588
Tricks, blowing a tumbler from another, 98
dancing dwarf illusion, 5667
difficult drawing trick, 6068
disappearing penny, 2355
hints and tricks for odd moments, 5900
how to disguise the voice, 6068
how to make a windmill, 98
leg trick, 6068
little fountain in a jar, 6068
making a chain from paper, 98
making electricity with a lemon, 98
mysterious paper purse, 2566
mystery of the suspended knife, 5658
pillars of Solomon, 2870
robbers and the soldiers, 2766
simple tricks for odd moments, 5112
supporting a plate on a pin, 98
telling numbers by cards, 5660
the magic tumbler, 2132
to form a square, 5666
tricks with dominoes, 4139
tying two people together, 4462
with coins, 98
wizard's pocket-handkerchief, 2488
Trieste, port of Austria, 2860
Trigger-fish, picture in colour, face 200
Trillium, varieties of, 2837, 2838
Trinidad, its pitch lake, 1878
Trinity Cape, or Rock, picture, 6189
Trinity Church, its quietness, 4306
Tripoli, belongs to Turkey, 4261
trouble with, 3533
war with, 2900
Tristan d'Acunha, island, 3324
Tristram, Sir, his life, and picture, 3211
Trojan War, story, and pictures, 67
Trolley, how to make with reels, 4352
Trollope, Anthony, 2315; portrait, 2307
Tromp: see Van Tromp
Trondhjem, town in Norway, 3602
Tropic bird, a sea-bird, 1630
Trott, the sad heart of Little Trott, story, and picture, 3209
Trout, fish, 2680; picture, 2679
Troy, ruins discovered, 5122
siege of, 5260
story of Helen of Troy, and pictures, 67, 1683
wooden horse of Troy, picture, 71
Truffles, hunting for, 4752
Trumbull, John, life and art, 4148
pictures painted by, 987, 4153
Trumpet, effect on sound, 4584, 5021
Trumpeter, a bird, 1958
Trumpeter pigeon, 2216
Truro, Can., manufacturing centre, 5601
Truth, how truth got to the bottom of a well, story, and picture, 3162
importance of interest in truth, 5028
the magic pen of truth, story, 2092
Truxton, Thomas, in command of the Constellation, 2900
Tryon, William, defeated Regulators, 982
Tsar, the girl who saw the tsar, story, 2368
title adopted by Russian kings, 3626
Tschaikowsky, Peter, composer, 3252
Tsetse-fly, 3144
pictures, face 3141, 3147
Tuatera, its third eye, 5570
Tube railways: see Railways
Tuberculosis: see Consumption
Tube-worms, picture, 1417
Tudor kings, 841, 2706
Tudor rose, picture, 3428
Tuesday, how it got its name, 3428
Tufted hair grass, picture, 2982
Tufted pigmy auk, bird, 1632
Tufted-tail porcupine, 669; picture, 671
Tug-of-war, game, 724
Tuileries Palace, French royal family imprisoned, 2270
stormed, 1804, 2272
Tukulti-Adar I., king of Assyria, 4977
Tula, town in Russia, 3750
Tulip, picture in colour, 3727
Tulips, the fairy tulips, legend, 3208
Tumbler, how to blow one tumbler out from another, and picture, 98
See also Glasses
Tumbler pigeon, 2216; picture, 2213
Tumbling tablet, how to make, and picture, 4034
Tunbridge Wells, the wooden homes of Tunbridge Wells, tale, 1109
Tundras, plains in Russia, 3745
Tunghwan, Desert, remains of wall, 110
Tungusians, people, picture, 3751
Tunicates, low animal forms, 3677
Tuning-fork, experiment to show difference between high and low notes, 4760
its sound when touching wood, 4597
sameness of its sound, 4864
sound over jug of water, 4915
Tunis, flag, picture in colour, face 1640
picture, 6032
under French protection, 4261
Tun-li, in story of Search for a Happy Man, 5689
Tunny, enemy of flying-fish, 207
Tupper, Sir Charles, as premier, 4106
Turbit, pigeon, 2216
Turbot, fish, 206; picture, 205
Turcomans, 1550, 3932; picture, 3939
Turkestan, map, 3933
province, 105
Turkey, bird, 1520; picture, 1519
Turkey, Asiatic Turkey: see Turkey in Asia
country, rise and decline, 3149
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
its flag, 3154
its government, 3226
its railways and industries, 3224
peasant's gala costume, picture, 3225
signed treaty of Berlin, 3222
sultan at first meeting of Parliament, picture, 3219
Turkey and the Balkans, 3219
Turkish emblem, picture, 3219
war with Russia, 3222, 3631
with Balkan States, map, 3148
See also Turks
Turkey in Asia, 3873, 3882
Turkish delight, how to make it, 3512
Turks, attacked Hungary, 2854
besieged Vienna, 2528, 3158
conquered Albania, 122
conquered the Byzantine Empire, 3154
fought with the Persians, 3158
gained Asia Minor, 3154, 3878
how they gained power in Egypt, 4256
invaded Europe, 3933
invaded south-western Asia, 3878
lost their power in Roumania, 3220
obtained power in North Africa, 4261
reigned at Delhi, 1700
rule in Greece, 1640, 3219
ruled the land on the north shore of the Black Sea, 3626
their rise to power, 3880
treated the Christians cruelly, 1585
See also Turkey and Young Turks

Turner, C. Y., an artist, 4152
Turner, Elizabeth: see Poetry Index
Turner, J. M. W., painter, 764, 4587
picture, The Fighting Téméraire, 4594
pictures of Venice, 757, 3017
portrait, 759
Turner, Joseph, author of Roll On, Silver Moon, 2953
Turnpikes, game, 4027
Turnus, king of the Rutuli, 72
Turpentine, an oil, 38
Turtlehead, description of flower, 5036
picture, 5034
Turtles, 48, 207
Tuscany, passed under the power of Austria, 3018
region of Italy, 3012
Tuskegee, school for negroes, 2914
Twachtman, John W., art of, 4152
Twain, Mark, his life, 1487
Tway-blade, description, 4423
picture, 4421
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, picture in colour, face 5380
Twelfth Night, the story of the play, 475
Twelve-wired bird of paradise, 1738
picture, 1742
Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea, story of the book, and picture, 4980
Twin-flower, description, 3050
Twisted-stalk, description, 2841
Two Gentlemen of Verona, The, story of the play, 631
Two (the) Natures in Man, statue, 4848; pictured, 4849
Twopeny, William, life and work of, with pictures, 5619
Two spotted cheilinus, picture in colour, face 200
Tying two people together, trick, and picture, 4462
Tyler, John, administration, 3535
as president, 1830
picture, 3535
Tyler, Wat, leader of a rebellion, 752
Tyltyl, in the Blue Bird, 5083
Tympanum, what it is, 3869
Tyndall, J., found why sky is blue, 426
his life, 857; with portrait, 851
invented a vowel flame, 4918
Tyndale, William, translator, 6024
Type metal, what it is made of, 1870
Type-setting machine, invented, 2670
Tyr, Norse god, and picture, 85
Tyrant, how meaning has changed, 4531
Tyre, city, 1589, 5124
Tyrol, description of country, 2858, 6260
"German road" through, 6260
how the people live, 6261
love of natives for it, 6257
rose against the French, 122, 6257
united with Austria, 2854
Tyrolese, where they live, 320
working in the fields, picture, 2859
Tze-hsi, empress of China, picture, in colour, face 105

U

Ufa, famous for iron mines, 3752
Uffizi Gallery, Florence, picture, 2784
Uganda, in Africa, 4260; picture, 4259
railway built, 5728
Ugly Duckling, story, and picture, 1678
Uitlander, what it means, 1770
Ullswater, the maid of, tale, 1108
Ulna, bone of the forearm, 2627
Ulnar nerve, the funny-bone, 2627
Ultramarine, colour used in painting, 3497
Ultra-violet, colour notes, 3236
Ulysses, dog that remembered him, story, 4221
had the wooden horse built, 70
his strange adventures, 68
how he went to the wars, 962
Umbrella, how it is made, with pictures, 3097
how to mend an umbrella, 4249
story of the umbrella, 3097
to dry an, 5523
Umbrella ant, is the Saüba ant, 2944
Umbrella bird, with picture, 1736, 1747
Umbrians, settled in Italy, 5259
Una, and the Red Cross Knight, 687
Uncle Remus, tales of: see Brer Rabbit
Uncle Tom's Cabin, a book about slavery, 1484
Undine, in story of a water nymph, 5518
Undine and Bertha, story, with picture, 4005, 4006
Ungava, as district, 1247
description of, 1915
Unhappy king of Persia, story, 816
Unicorn, belief in, 5926
Unicorn-fish, has a remarkable spine, 2451
Union Act, of Canada, 746, 1240
Union Jack, pictures in colour, face 1640
story of, 1096, 1640, 2333
Unions, trade or labour, 4091
Unitarian Church, what it is, 219
United States of America, American heroes of science, 3200
American sculptors, 4841
boy (the) scouts of America, 3583
brave (a) little Quakeress, 4531
census and growth, 2420
child life in Colonial days, 941
civil war, 4390
cotton produced, 4808
Cuba and the Philippines annexed, 3360
education in, 2666
Elizabeth Patterson's marriage, 4907
Erie Canal, 3534
fairyland (the) of Arizona, 3589
famous American painters, 4147
famous American writers, 1475
first college founded by Puritans, 518
first legislature meets at Jamestown, Va., 516
first railroads in, 616, 3534
flag, 1095, 1640; with picture in colour, face 1640
glimpses of the Southern States, 5983
Helen Keller, 5285
heroes of peace, 3104
how Peary found the Pole, 5211
how we get kerosene, 4131
Indian legends, 1063
Indians of the Painted Desert, 3683
inhabitants, 2665
Knickerbocker days in New York, 5533
Mammoth Cave, 583
manufactures, 1662
Mississippi, the, 6113
Natural History (the) Museum of New York, 4901
new (a) song of a shirt, 1620
new (the) woman, 3063
Pocahontas, 4533
population increases, 1095, 1644
railroads, first, 3534, 3537
raw and manufactured products, 2658, 2661-2662
some American inventors, 2666
some little girls of long ago, 2711
telegraph, 3535
Thomas Alva Edison, 447
trial (the) of the spy, 4281
upper New York, 5179
visit (a) to New York, 4305
war with Mexico, 4388
Washington, our capital city, 1819
what New York City does for its children, 3193
women writers of the United States, 2043
wonder worker in plants, 3482
writers of famous American songs, 2953
Yellowstone Park, 587
United States, History, Alaska, purchase of, 2177, 3536
becomes independent, 4037
brothers' (the) war, 2007
building homes in the new land, 513
building the new nation, 1387
California, compromise concerning, 3536
Canal Zone, 2190
Civil War, causes, conditions, and results, 1598, 1828, 2007, 2012, 3536
Compromise of 1850, 2008
Confederate States Government organised, 2010
Cuba, 2184, 3538
Custer massacre, 3537
days we celebrate, 4463
Dred Scott decision, 2008
early naval heroes, 2897
explorers and what they found, 257
famous ladies of the White House, 387
five famous presidents of the United States, 787

United States, History, Florida, purchased, 3534
foreign possessions of the United States, 2177
France, war with, 2898, 3533
Fugitive Slave Law, 2008, 3536
Gadsden Purchase, 3536
growing (the) West, 1819
Guam, taking of, 2190
Hawaii, annexation of, 2181, 3538
how we are governed, 1593
Indian wars, in the West, 3537
Japan, Treaty with, 3536
John Brown's raid, 2008, 3536
Kansas, as a battlefield, 3536
Lafayette, visit of, 3534
land (the) before the white men came, 9
lost colony (the) of Roanoke, 6131
Louisiana Purchase, 3534, 3538
Maine, sinking of, 3538
Mexican War, 1830, 3535
Midway Island, 2190
Missouri Compromise, 1825, 1826, 2008, 2009
Monroe Doctrine, 3534, 3538
Mormonism, 1832
naval heroes, 2897
navy, 2898, 3537
northern possession, 4041
Oregon question, 3535
our colonial possessions and how we got them, 2177
Pago Pago, harbour of, 2190
Panama canal, 2190, 3538, 5631
Perry's victory on Lake Erie, 4279
Philippines, 2184, 3538
Porto Rico, 2188, 3538
presidents' (the) administrations, 3533
reciprocity treaty with Canada, 1242
Samoan agreement, 2190
slavery in, 516, 1826
Spanish war, 2184, 2188, 3538
struggle (the) for the continent, 879
Texas, treaty annexing, 3535
Tripoli, war with, 2900, 3535
Two spies of the Revolution, 3811
United States Bank, 3535
United States (the) today, 2417, 2657
Venezuela boundary dispute, 3538
War of 1812, 1398, 2901, 3534
World's Fairs, 3537, 3538

See also America; Battles; Canada; Civil War; Colonies; Explorations; Mexico; Political Parties; Revolution; Wars; names of individual countries, states, etc.

United States, the, a frigate, and the Macedonian, 1398, 2902
built, 2900
figurehead of, 4841
United States Bank, destroying of, 3535
Universities, Harvard, in Boston, 518
in Canada, 5234
Laval, in Quebec, 5234
McGill, in Montreal, 5234, 6184; pictures, 2247, 6185
of Toronto, 5234
Queen's in Kingston, Ont., 5234; picture, 5237

See also Colleges

Unknown Hero, 6069
"Unright," nickname of a German treaty, 2528
Unstable equilibrium, what it means, 3673
Unter den Linden, picture, 2747
street in Berlin, 2579
Unterwalden, Swiss canton, 2964
Upernivik, town, picture, 52
Upper Canada, as a province, 745, 1239
Upsala, university town, 3600
Up to London, game, and picture, 5113
Ur, city of Mesopotamia, 4974
Ural Mountains, 3623, 3752, 3753
Uranium, an element, 1295, 1419, 2619
Uranus, discovered by Sir William Herschel, 1664
planet, its distance from sun, 150
what is known about it, 2429
Urban the Good, converted Valerian, 1014
Urban II., pope, with picture, 1586
Urban VIII., pope, 4956
Urea, was made by a chemist, 4120
Uri, canton of Switzerland, 2964
Uri, Lake of, in Switzerland, 1674
Uric acid, made in our bodies, 1789
Ursa Major: see Great Bear
Ursa Minor: see Little Bear
Ursula, St., legend, with pictures, 1003
Uruguay, cattle industry, with picture, 4569, 4571
flag, picture in colour, face 1640
state of South America, 4502, 4568
Uruguay River, flows into river Plate, 4568
Uspallata Pass, tunnelled through, 4569
Utah, admitted, 3538
settlement, 1834
Utrecht, bishops of, in Netherlands, 3458
peace of, 540, 5148
town in Holland, 3456

V

Vaal River, in South Africa, 1709
Vaccination, 2459, 4200
Vacuum, what it is, 658, 917, 1992, 2230, 3942
Valdai Hills, in Russia, 3623
Valdez, besieged Leyden, 3553
Valencia, province of Spain, 3352, 3353
Valentine, E. V., a sculptor, 4850
Valerian, husband of St. Cecilia, 1014
Valerian, Roman emperor, 5066
Valerius Publius, a Roman noble, 413
Valetta, chief town of Malta, 1875
Valette, defended Malta, 1875
Valhalla, land of Norse gods, 86, 3417
Valkyries, maidens who attended Woden, 86
Valladolid, has been renamed, 4388
Valley Forge, winter at, with picture, 988
Valleys, 1929, 3227; picture, 408
Valparaiso, town, 4569; picture, 4573
Value, compared with cost, 1570
Valves, in veins, with picture, 1580, 1582
Van Buren, Martin, administration, 3535
as president, 1828
picture, 3532
Vance, Governor, and the Ad-Vance, 2019
Vancouver, George, visits Hawaii, 2181
Vancouver, description of, 5611
scenes in, pictures, 5429, 5430
was founded, 1248
Vancouver Island, united with British Columbia, 1247
Vandals, conquered Iberian Peninsula, 3352
wars with Romans, 5268
Van Dyke, Anthony, his portrait of a gentleman, 762
his portrait of Thomas Killigrew, 4591
his portraits of Charles I., 1022, 1887, 1891
painter, 760, 4587
portrait of the painter, 759
Van Dyke, Dr.: see Poetry Index
Vandyke brown, colour, 3497
Van Horne, Sir William, life-work, 4302
Vanilla caramels, how to make them, 3512
Vanishing pillar trick, with picture, 1721
Van, Lake, the fairy maid of, story, 2302, 4130
Van Rensselaer, General, to attack Niagara, 746
Van Tromp, Martin, fought with Blake, 1027, 1892, 3463
Vapour, the same as gas, 3384
Vapourer moth, female never flies, 2993
Vardhamana, what he taught, 2996
Varna, chief port of Bulgaria, 3222
Varnishing wood, with picture, 2256
Vase, from Arabian Sea, story, 556
how a vase is made, picture, 4482
Vatican, its building, 4946, 4950
Raphael's frescoes, 4954; picture, 4951
residence of the popes, 758, 3020

See also Sistine Chapel

Vaudois, were persecuted, 1892
Vaughan, Henry: see Poetry Index
Vecchio Palace, with picture, 2784
Vedder, Elihu, art of, 4151
Vega, pictures, 2611, 2613
star, 2612
sun moves toward, 5791
Vegetable ashes, their value as manure, 4354
Vegetable marrow, how to grow, 3278, 3922
Vegetables, contain many salts, 2698
difference between them and fruit, 5958
what to sow in April, 3176
what to sow in March, 2971
when to transplant greens, 3398

Vegetarians, what they eat, 3216
Veii, destroyed by the Romans, 414
Veins, carry the blood to the heart, 1579
pictures 1580, 1581, 1636
Velasquez, D., born at Seville, 3361
his picture, A Boy and His Dog, 763
his picture, Maids of Honour, 4593
his work, 760, 4587
portrait, 759
Vellum, a kind of parchment, 3399
Velocity, what it is, 3672
Vendôme Column, in Paris, 5005
Venetia, province of Italy, 3012
Venezuela, dispute concerning boundary, 3538
flag, picture, in colour, face 1640
republic of South America, 4580, 4574
Veni, vidi, vici, Cæsar's letter, 5266
Venice, a busy port, 3024
besieged Constantinople, 3154
Bridge of Sighs, 1253; picture, 1250
built on wooden piles, 1988
Doge's palace, 1250; pictures, 1249, 1257
Foscari and Pesaro palaces, pictures, 1257
Grand Canal and Rialto, pictures, 1255
her great power, 473
her history, 3016
how she became a city, 1249
Lion of St. Mark Column, 5005; pictures, 1249, 5008
makers of Venice, 1249
possessed Greece, 3158, 3219
Rialto Bridge, 1252; with picture, 1255
St. Mark's: see St. Mark's
seized Byzantine islands and ports, 3150
Ventilation, of Jack's house, picture, 6253
why it is necessary, 1788
Ventricle, a chamber of the heart, 1582
Venus, goddess, brought Galatea to life, 962
got the golden apple from Paris, 1683
how she treated Psyche, 1902
mother of Æneas, 72
Venus, a planet, 146
how far it is from the sun, 150
how the planet got its name, 2234
seen as a crescent, 2423
transit of Venus, 1661
was supposed to control love, 1940
what is known about it, 2424
why it is sometimes brighter, 2800
Venus of Milo, picture, 4167
statue, 4160
Venus's fly-trap, with pictures, 3541, 3734
Vera Cruz, battle of, 1832
founded by the Spaniards, 4382
taken by the United States, 4390
Verb, in the active voice, 3370
Verbena, plant, 1350
Verchères, Madeleine de, how she held the fort, with picture, 127
Vercingetorex, condemned by Julius Cæsar, picture, 418
Verdi, Giuseppe, musical composer, 3252
Verdigris, what it is, 5575
Verigin, Peter, leader of the Doukhobors, 6052
Vermicelli, preparation of wheat, 2925
Vermont, admitted, 1820, 3533
Vernal grass, with picture, 1332, 1342
Verne, Jules, his story, Round the World in Eighty Days, 4865
his story, Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea, 4985
Verona, Lord of, tomb, picture, 5005
Veronese, Paul Caliari, great painter, 1262
his picture, The Feast in the House of Simon, 1261
Veronica, speedwell, with picture, 2042
Verrazano, statue, 265
voyage of, 262, 535
Verrocchio, Andrea del, Colleoni monument, 1254, 4161, 4165
Versailles, description, with pictures, 5334
Versailles Palace, near Paris, 2070, 2267, 2270
Verse, different kinds of verse, 343
made with figures and letters, 5661
Vertebræ, bones of the spine, 664, 2437, 2440
pictures, 664, 2441
Vertebrates, animals with backbones, 664, 2437, 4217
Vertigo, dizziness, 2233
Verulam, where Alban lived, 482
Vespasian, built the Coliseum, 5268
how Henry VII. resembled him, 2706
picture, 531
Roman emperor, ruled well, 531
Vespucci, Amerigo, America was named after him, with picture, 59
voyage of, 258
Vesuvius, eruption of, 5314, 6139
picture, in colour, 1062
volcano, 422, 2075
Vetch, 4111, 4287
tufted, 4238; with picture, 4287
Vetchling, grass: see Grass-pea, 4424
Vibration, different kinds of vibration, 2620, 4914
experiment with a plate, 4916
what it is, 509, 2469, 4744
what nodes are, 4917
Vice-President (the) of the United States, what he is, 1595, 1596
Vice-Presidents, who succeeded to the office of president, 2418
Vicksburg, fortified by the Confederate armies, 5985
surrendered, 2016
Victor, Claude Perrin, marshal, 4362
Victor Emmanuel, first king of united Italy, 1640, 1654, 3024
pictures, 125, 3011
Victoria, Queen, came to the throne, 1096
her reign, 1706, 2540, 5952
Victoria, Australia, what it is like, 1358
Victoria, capital of British Columbia, 5611
Victoria, capital of Hong Kong, with picture, 113, 116
Victoria Day, English holiday, 4463
Victoria Falls, 4254; pictures, 24, 4747
Victoria Land, discovered by Ross, 4730
Victoria Nyanza, Lake, 4254, 4260
Victoria Regia, lily, 4500
Victory, Column of, 2747
Victory of Samothrace, sculpture, 4160
Vidocq, Eugène, his life, 4930, 5073
pictures, 4930, 5073
Vienna, besieged by the Turks, 2528, 3158
capital of Austria, 2576, 2858
picture, 2855
taken by Napoleon, 2530
Vienna, Congress of, 2576, 2967, 3020, 3464; picture, 2575
Vigier, Jean, his love for his mother, 4071
Vigilance Committees, 1834
Vikings, came to England, 430
invited to rule in Novgorod, 3624
old ships at Christiania, 3602
picture, 431
Scandinavian warriors, 3417, 3592
Villa de Cura, native, picture, 4503
Villager, and the viper, fable, 3310, 5238
Villeneuve, P. C., defeated by Nelson, 4360
Vincent de Paul, story of his life, 3009
Vinci, Leonardo da: see Leonardo da Vinci
Vine, bears grapes, 646
Vineyards, great numbers in France, 2396
Viola, how to grow, with picture, 5271, 5279
Violet colour, 1935, 4507
Violet ground beetle, 3264; picture, 3261
Violets, bed of violets, picture, 1610
dog-tooth: see Adder's Tongue
varieties of Canadian, 2837, 2838
garden varieties, 5271
how to treat them, 927, 1610, 2134, 5271
marsh, 5032; picture, 5033
what they are like, 4111
Violins, beauty of old violins, 4864
how the notes are made, 2620
how the quality of sound varies, 4913, 4914
how to make a violin from a cigar-box, with picture, 2867
made at Cremona, 1015
music of the willing heart, story, 5204
strings and their sounds, 1775, 4863
Viper, 1374, 1380; picture, 1381
Viper's bugloss, 4970
description, 4288; picture, 4284
Vireos, in Canada, 3495
Virgil, great Roman poet, 67, 528, 5266
in house of Mæcenas, picture, 5216
life and writings, 5218
wrote the Æneid, 70
Virgiliæ, name for the Pleiades 3314
Virgin, constellation, picture, 2611

Virgin cork, decoration, picture, 4349
Virginia, as slave-state, 2010
colony of, 514, 525, 4036
introduction of negroes, 516
named after Elizabeth, 1021, 5394, 6131
Raleigh's colonies in, 5394, 6131
secedes, 2012, 3536
western counties made into state of West Virginia, 2012
Virginia, the, Confederate name of the "Merrimac," 2014
Virginian nightingale, good singer, 2061
Virginians, The, story of the book, with pictures, 3363
Virgin's bower, clematis, 5276
Viscacha, animal, 670; picture, 6
Visualising, what it is, 4943
Vitellius, overthrew Otho, 531
Vittoria, battle of, 3360, 4364
Vizor, front part of a helmet, 157
Vladimir, ruler of Russia, 3624
Vladivostock, town, 3632, 3752
Vocal cords, how they work, 1635, 3957
Vodka, spirit drunk in Russia, 3746
Voice, effect of empty room, 1643
how it is produced, 6293
how it may be produced, 2051
how the telephone carries it, 349
how to make eidophone, with picture, 5295
its different tones, 4913
its overtones, 4916
pictures made by the voice, 4072
the difference between voices, 4072
toy to disguise the voice, 6068
when a boy's voice breaks, 4827, 6292
when ears are covered by hands, 1643
why do some people speak musically and other harshly, 5644
why have some people more beautiful voices than others, 5644
why we get hoarse, 2455
Volatile alkali, what it is, 1799
Volatile materials, 4823
Volatile oils, what they are, 2802
Volcanoes, how they are formed, 2621, 3859
in America, 11
in Hawaii, 2181
in the moon, 2222
in the Philippines, 2182
Martinique eruption, 1878
pictures, 408, 2491, 3231, 4387
Vesuvius, 5314
what they are, 5, 408, 1062, 2075, 3229
what volcanoes were thought to do, 1577
Vole, animal, 772; pictures, 771
Volga River, 3623, 3750, 3752
Volscians, enemies of Rome, 2002
Volta, Alessandro, invented voltaic cell, 2119, 4314; portrait, 4313
Voltaire, life and writings, 2524, 4054, 5221
picture, 4053
Voluntary muscle, obeys the will, 2626
Vortex box, how to make, with picture, 4674
Vortex ring, what it is, 3467
Vosges Mountains, 2754
Vowel flame, Tyndall's invention, 4918
Vowels, how we sing them, 4076
the difference between a vowel and a consonant, 4077
the many vowel sounds, 4918
Vulcan, made armour for Achilles, 68
made shield for Æneas, 72
Roman god, 2075, 4532
Vulcan, name of a supposed planet, 2423
Vulcanising, process of, 5678
Vulcanite, hardened rubber, 2135, 3543
Vulture, with pictures, 1841, 1843
Vulture, the, André's ship, 3812

W

Wagner, Richard, 3250; portrait, 3243
Wagtail, 2218; pictures, 1744, 2217
Waimangu geyser, picture, 4441
Wairoa River, in New Zealand, 1462
Waistband, how to make one, 1280
how to put it on, with picture, 835
Wakefield, battle of, 2533
Wake-robin, the Trillium, 2838
Wake-whin: see cuckoo-pint
Walden, 6301
Waldi Tora, bridge, with picture, 30
Wales, British settlements, 196
conquered by Edward I., 118, 747
Wales, Prince of, crest won at Cressy, 750
first prince of Wales, with picture, 2703
how the title arose, 748
prince and princess in India, picture, 1705
Walker, Helen, how she saved her sister's life, with picture, 2204
Walker, Horatio, art of, 4152
Walker, John, invented lucifer match, 775
Walking, how to find out how fast one walks, 2350
why a man can walk along a wire, 4749
why it is easier to walk on a rough surface than a smooth one, 3694
why we go slower uphill, 3437
why we swing our arms, 2455
with eyes shut, 1642
Wall, what happens when we run into one, 4744
Wall, garden grown on a, 5924
Wallaby, kangaroo, with picture, 862, 863
Wallace, Dr. Alfred Russel, evolution theory, 856; portrait, 851
studied birds of paradise, 1738
travels on the Amazon, 4498
Wallace, L., his story, Ben Hur, 5225
Wallace, William, betrayed to the English, picture, 123
led the Scots against the English, 118, 748
monument at Stirling, picture, 5013
Wallachia, an independent kingdom, 3150
forms part of Roumania, 3220
under Russian and Turkish rule, 3158
Wall barley, with picture, 1337
Waller, Edmund, poem: see Poetry Index
Wallenstein, General, 2528
Wallflower, a European plant, 5270
how to grow it, 719, 1350, 1716, 3278, 3398
keeps green in winter, 1610
Wall knot, how to make, with picture, 236
Wall-paper, is it true that green wall-paper poisons us? 5575
Wall-pepper, a stone-crop, 4285
Walls, of Antonine, Hadrian, etc.: see Antonine, Hadrian, etc.
Walnut, as food, 1965
black, 5446; with picture, 5439
in its green pod, picture, 1971
new varieties of, 3484, 3487
Walnut-tree, what the wood is like, 4998
with picture, 1965, 3651
Walpole, Horace, minister, 1094
pleased with Chatterton's work, 5320
Walpole, Sir Robert, minister of George I., 2382, 2540, 2710; picture, 2379
Walrus, its life story, 1091; picture, 1089
Walsingham, Sir Francis, statesman, 2535
Walter the Penniless, Crusader, 1587
Wand, trick, and picture, 3174
Wandering Jew, the legend of, 820
Wandering stars, name for planets, 2609
Wapiti, savage deer, and picture, 381, 382
War, are wars necessary? 5485
cannot be decided peacefully, 3241
how a meeting was held at Geneva, 2968
is there any good in war, 5485
names derived from war, 4908
Warbeck, Perkin, Pretender, 3086
Warble-fly: see Ox-bot
Warblers, family of birds, 2057
in Canada, 3497
Ward, John Q. A., life and work, 4846
statue of Washington, picture, 4306
Warmth, and clothes, 682, 3381
how the body is warmed, 4114
where does our warmth come from, 5959
Warner, Seth, took Forts Ticonderoga and Crown Point, 984, 1820
Warner, Susan, life, 2046
Warning, game, 574
War of 1812, causes of, 2900
effect on Canada, 3900
its effects, 3534
naval operations, 1398

See also Battles; United States

War of the Spanish Succession: see Spanish Succession, war of the
Warren, Admiral, in command of fleet at Louisburg, 540
Wars, American Revolution, 977, 2897, 3538
Canada, rebellion of, 746
Civil War, 3536
Creek Indian, 1399
French and Indian, 884, 979
Indian, 2558
Indian in the West, 3537
Indian torture of captives, 17
King George's war, 881
King William's war, 880
Mexican, 1830, 3535
of Carthage, 5511
Philippine, 2184
Queen Anne's War, 880
songs of American, 2957
Spanish, 2188, 3538
Texan War for Independence, 1828
United States and France, 2900, 3533
United States and Tripoli, 2900, 3533
war of 1812, 745, 1398, 2901, 3534
warfare between fur-trading companies, 5148
See also Battles; Civil War; Colonies; Revolution; United States (history)

Warsaw, town, and picture, 3744, 3746
Warships, of Henry VIII.'s time, picture, 840
Wars of the Roses, 756, 2533
how they got their name, picture, 753
Wart-hog, and picture, 383, 384
Warton, Thomas, portrait, 4099
Washington, Booker T., life, 2914
Washington, George, administration, 3533
as president, with pictures, 1396, 1394
birthday, why celebrated, 4464
conduct of the Revolution, 988
ends the Revolution, with pictures, 992
farewell to the army, 1388
journeys to the French, with picture, 882
life, with portrait, 787
portraits painted of, with pictures, 4148, 4149
sends Nathan Hale out as a spy, 3811
statues made of, 4841, 4842, 4850
takes command of American army, 984
Thanksgiving Proclamation of 1789, 4467

Pictures

American Army under Washington crossing the Delaware River, by E. Leutze, 989, 4135
as a young man, painted by C. W. Peale, 4154
at Valley Forge, 989
delivering his first address as president, 1387
farewell to his generals, 993
inauguration of, 1391
portraits, 787, 1707, 3532
statue of, by J. Q. A. Ward, before the N. Y. City Sub-Treasury, 4305
Washington's trip, 883
Washington, Lawrence, brother of Geo. Washington, 882
Washington, Martha Custis, life, with portrait, 387, 786
Washington City, burned, 1399, 3534
description, with pictures, 1708
Washington Square, description, 4308; picture, 4311
Washington, State of, admitted, 3537
Wasp, the, and Frolic, 1398, 2902
Wasps, can sting only once, 780
distinguish colours, 4216
life-story, 2826
nests of wasps, pictures, 2823, 2825
sting, through microscope, picture, 2322
the poison in their bodies, 5021
what the brain of a wasp is like, 3563
Watch, and its parts, picture, 1535
primitive watch, pictures, 1539, 5165
Water, air dissolves in water, 3762
as standard of measurement, 3814
boiling water can be made hotter, 3384
boils away as gas, 512
breathing under water, 3763
calmed by oil, 2505, 5020
can be compressed a little, 3948
cold water cracks a hot glass, 1062
crackles when a red-hot poker is put in it, 3095
Water, different forms in the air, 1644
does not fall out of a revolving pail, 3974
effect on alkalies, 1800
exists in three forms, 359
expands as it gets cooler, 3036
filtering, 5524
found in other worlds, 3382
found on Mars, 2427
full of tiny creatures, 46
great store of heat, 4475
hard and soft water, 1569
helped to shape the earth, 406
how affected by frost, 3694, 4339, 4546
how it is heated by lime, 4338
how it petrifies wood, 5250
how much water there is in the sea, 2620
how people are able to stay a long time under water, 1638
how to carry it, 4032
how to drink glass of water covered with hat, trick, 5112
how water comes to us, 2102
how water is made, 1193
how wonderful water is, 2101
in blood, 6093
in flowers, 5641
is a compound, 940
is a mobile liquid, 5020
its graphic formula, 1798
its high specific heat, 4475
its surface is curved, 3760
its weight, 543
law of floating things, 3096
makes seeds sprout, 1778
may be split up, 1194
more water than dry land, 3004
necessary for life, 548, 2697
New York's supply of, 5115
oil will not mix with water, 37, 2505
reason for freezing not known, 4825
reflects things from a distance, 3034
ripples on water, 1055
running water purer than stagnant, 4547
runs because it has little cohesion, 617
simple experiments with air and, 5898
size of rain-drops, 5384
small things float towards large, 3865
specific gravity, 3815
stops radiant heat, 4320
the great marvel of water, 1167
the magic of a glass of water, 580
the mysterious bottle of, 6013
the world in the waters, 2335
time to heat, 3430
water disappearing from the earth, 3071
what happens when it evaporates, 2235
what makes water boil, 512
what the unit of mass is based upon, 3671
what to do if one falls into water, 3397
what water is made of, 1039, 1666, 1797
where spring water comes from, 1987
where the oceans came from, 3429
why a wet plate gets dry if left alone, 2505
why boiling water feels cold, 3384
why colours appear on water, 1993
why does it dry up in hot weather? 5687
why does it splash when it drops to the ground? 5687
why does sugar dissolve quicker in hot water than in cold? 5578
why hot water cleans things, 4230
why it gurgles when it comes out of a bottle, 3756
why it has no taste, 3695
why it swells when heated, 4546
why it will not burn, 5022
why the steamship carries water, 73
why water puts out fire, 1775
why we can see through water, 1266
with and without heat, 4048

Pictures of water

drop of water under the microscope, 2321
girl with a glass of water, 2101
how the waters carve the earth, 402
how the waters creep over the earth, 409
how water is made up, 1041
the water that is everywhere, 1171
wonder of dripping water, 1296

Water-avens, and picture, 4965, 4966
Water Babies, story of the book, and pictures, 3801
Water-beetles, pictures, 2322, 3261
Watercress, in New Zealand, 3827, 4967
what it is like, 4970; picture, 4967
Water-crowfoot, and picture, 4960, 4961
Water-dropwort, and picture, 4965
Water-falls, Reichenbach, 5674
Tummelbach, 5673
Water-hemlock, 4112, 4970
Water-hen, 1951
nests of, 5778
pictures, 1744, 1950
Watering-can, picture, 233
Water-lilies, and picture, 4960, 4962
the white lily, a legend, 1068
Waterloo, battle of, 1095, 2277, 3464, 4364
picture, 1092
Water-mint, and picture, 4969, 4970
Water-mole, where it lives, 1364
Water of life, liquors called, 5644
story, and pictures, 4373
Water-pipes, in frosty weather, 3694
the bursting of, 5524
Water-plantain, and picture, 4963, 4966
Water-power, in United States, 2662
Waterproof: see Mackintosh
Water-scorpion, picture, 3301
Water-seller, The, by Velasquez, 760
Water-shrew, picture, 673
Water-silver, in chemistry, 154
Water-soldier, what it is like, 4962
Water-spider, lives under water, 3303
Water-spout, how it is caused, 2459
Water-thyme, what it is like, 4962
Water-vapour, protects us from sun, 4321
Water-violet, and picture, 4969
Water-vole, harmless animal, 772
Watson, Sir William, improved the Leyden jar, 2116, 4314; portrait, 2113
Watt, James, invented a steam-engine, 610, 655
made engines for the steamboats, 2472
watching a kettle steam, picture, 611
Watteau, Antoine, his picture, The Embarkation for the Isle of Cythera, 4594
work as painter, 4587
Watts, George Frederick, his pictures: Sir Galahad, 873
Watts, Isaac, life, 1996; with portrait, 1999
poems: see Poetry Index
Waugh, Edwin: see Poetry Index
Wave, how a wave is caused, 1056
how a wave moves, 4757
how waves radiate, picture, 3531
instances of vibration, 3469
seventh wave is not bigger, 2235
what are the wild waves saying? picture, 1412
why oil calms them, 2505
why waves break on each side of a channel at the same time, 1056
why waves curl over and break, 3979
Waved umber moth caterpillar, picture, 3411
Waverley, first of Waverley Novels, 1493
story of the novel, 1496
Waverley Novels, story of them, 1493
Wax vesta, General Waxvestas and his family, how to make, and picture, 457
how it is made, and pictures, 2358
Waxwing, bird, picture, 1736
cedar, 3494
Wayne, Anthony, called "Mad Anthony," picture, 985
drives British out of Florida, 1387
Wealth, real wealth of a nation, 3617
Weasel, and picture, 137, 140
dwelling of, 5414
Weather, decided by atmospheric pressure, 3946
effect of earth's distance from sun, 3240
how to foretell the weather, 2504
how to study it, 2969
scientific name, 2504
some days hotter than others, 3689
what our weather is due to, 1860
Weather Bureau of the United States, in U. S. Agricultural Dept., 1597
Weather-glass, how to make one, 4354
Weatherly, F. E.: see Poetry Index
Weather-signal, why a cone is hois at the seaside, 5794
Weather-vane, an easily made, 5664
how to make one, and picture, 2669
Weaver-bird, nests of, 1746, 5784
pictures, 1737, 5780
Weavers, settled in England, 752
weaver and the cloth, puzzle, and picture, 2260, 2350
Webb, Captain, swam the Channel, 4324
Weber, Carl von, composer, 3252
Webster, Daniel, portrait bust of, made, 4842
statue of, made, 4844
Webster, John, poet, 3330
Wedding-rings, their origin, 1370
Wedgwood, Josiah, his life, 4478
Wednesday, how it got its name, 86, 428
Weeds, how to treat them, 573, 3278
roadside plants and weeds, with pictures, 4185
Week, what it is, 80
Wegmann, F., as inventor, 2670
Weight, depends on gravity, 3671
effect of earth's pull, 543, 3234
effect of magnetism, 3761
hot or cold things weigh the same, 3762
lb. and oz. should not be written in plural form, 5524
size and weight of things, 3813
theory of falling weights: see Falling bodies
weight of ice and water, 4339
Wei-hai-wei, Chinese territory, 1879
Weisenthal, Charles F., attempts a sewing-machine, 1621
Weka rail, bird, 1958; picture, 1431
Well, how to make a well with a reel, and picture, 2111, 4352
Welland Canal, acquired by Canada, 1240
Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of, and Blücher after Waterloo, 4363
as a boy, in colour, face 4355
buried in St. Paul's, 1095, 3362
commanded English troops, 2276, 3360
did not say "Up Guards, and at them," 5524
gift to Mme. Bonaparte, 4911
his life, 4362
king of Spain's present to, 760
portrait, 4355
surveying field of Waterloo, 4363
tomb in St. Paul's, picture, 5013
writing by candle-light, in colour, 652
Wellington, capital of New Zealand, 1464
Wellington, New Zealand province, 1462
Wells, Dr., one of the discoverers of anæsthesia, 4201
Wells, H. G., The Day of the Comet, extract from, 5509
Welsh mountain sheep, a fine breed, 380
Wener, Lake, in Sweden, 3600
Wentworth, one of the men who first crossed the Blue Mountains, 355
Wesley, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 1999
wrote hymns, 1100, 1996
Wesley, John, founded the Methodist Church, 1996
his life, 3698; pictures, 1999, 3696
wrote hymns, 1100
Wessex, former kingdom, 428, 4035
wisest maid in Wessex, story, 2302, 4007
West, Benjamin, a painter of portraits, 2468
his life and art, 4147
picture of Regulus, 5511
West, Charles, tried to lay a cable, 2474
Western Australia, 1362; pictures, 1363
Western Church, foundation, 3150
Western Ghats, mountains, 1546
West Indian herring, 210
West Indian land crab, and picture, 2584
West Indies, mistaken for India by Columbus 1877
story of the islands, 1878
their name, 7, 58
West Indian people, picture, 1874
West Point, attempt to betray, 3812
West River: see Si-kiang
West Virginia, admitted, 3536
organised from anti-secession counties of Virginia, 2012
Westinghouse, George, as inventor, 2670
Westland, New Zealand province, 1464
Westminster, horses for nothing at, story, and picture, 4636
story of Big Ben: see Big Ben

Westminster Abbey, contains the chapel of Henry VII., 1156
its building, 434, 598, 1167
not its real name, with picture, 5524
tales of, 4635; pictures, 1156, 1165
Westphalia, King of: see Bonaparte, Jerome
Westphalia, Peace of, 2528, 2966
Westward Ho! story of the book, 3661
Westwood, Thomas: see Poetry Index
Wethersfield (Conn.), founding of, 524
Wetter, Lake, in Sweden, 3600
Wexford, taken by Cromwell, 1889
Weyler, General, treatment of Cubans, 2184
Whale, a devoted parent, 5328
does not spout water, 5524
is a mammal, 5524
life-story, and various kinds, 1081, 1088
lives a long time, 2327, 2328
pictures, 51, 1083
Whalebone, where it comes from, 1082
Whale-headed stork, its beak, 1956
Wharton, Henry, in "The Spy," 4281
What are these boys and girls doing? puzzle picture, 6006, 6060
What is it? game, 2490, 2570
What is its name? game, 2772
What is wrong? game, 5292
Wheat, exhausts the soil, 903
fields in New South Wales, pictures, 1357
grown with the aid of nitrates, 1798, 3341
harvest in Canada, picture, 3344
harvest in the wheatfield, picture, 1148
how grown and harvested, pictures, 4081
how wheat grows, with pictures, 1146
importance as a food, and picture, 2923
imported wheat, 1144
improvements in grinding, 2670
in Canada, 2264, 5365
in Manitoba, 214
in the United States, 2422
increase in price, 5170
is a grass, 1331
sheaves, pictures, 1143, 4079
where wheat comes from, pictures, 1145
yields the best food, 2078
Wheatear, bird, 2056; picture, 2053
Wheat grasses, picture, 1333
Wheatstone, Sir Charles, his work in telegraphy, 4316; pictures, 4313, 4315
Wheel, Earl's Court wheel, picture, 2801
effect of oil on, 4601
has a speed limit, 684
how great wheels were built, 2801
why it goes round and stops, 683
why we cannot see the spokes when it turns quickly, 5024
Wheelbarrow, for carting, 233
how to make, and picture, 3069
Wheelbarrow race, and picture, 4242
Wheelwright, Rowland, his picture, Joan of Arc taken by English, 126
Whelk, its peculiar shell, 1410
pictures, 51, 1414, 1416, 1417, 2589
terror to other shell-fish, 2590
When the blind led the blind, story, 1982
Where is it? game, 2356
Whewell, William, his puzzle, 4351, 4458
Whey, why one could live on it, 2792
Whigs, a political party, 984
elect W. H. Harrison, 1830
Whimbrel, bird, and picture, 1958, 1959
Whinchat, and egg, pictures, 1744, 2053
Whip-poor-will, in Canada, 3489
Whipping-stitch, how to do, and picture, 577, 578
Whirlpool, cause, and picture, 4743
in a tumbler, 5666
Whirlpool Rapids, 680
Whiskey, does it make people warmer? 5574
Whisper, what it is, 4078
Whistle, that a boy can make, and pictures, 3823
Whistler, James McNeill, art of, 4152
picture by, 4158
Whitchurch Down, legend, 3208
White, John, governor of colony at Roanoke Island, 6134
does not find his granddaughter, 6135
makes water-colours of the Indians, 6131
pictures, 6132
White, Stanford, made pedestal of Farragut statue, 4847
White admiral, butterfly, 2992
picture in colour, face 2982
White ant: see Termite
Whitebait, fish, 204, 205, 206
White-beam, tree, picture, 3446
White-breasted crow, picture, 1847
White campion, 3950; picture, 3949
White Captive, the, a statue, with picture, 4843, 4844
White City: see World's Fair, Chicago
White currant, 642; picture, 651
Whitefield, George, life, 3699
picture, 3701
Whitefish, of the Great Lakes, 3898
White House, The, burned, 1399, 3534
description, with pictures, 1712
famous ladies of, 387
White Man's Burden, what it is, 4039
White Man's Grave, where is the, 5641
White Nile, river, 4260
White Palace, at Agra, 1550
White Plains, battle of, 986
White poplar, tree, and picture, 3190
White rot: see Marsh-pennywort
White Sea, 3626, 4720
White shark, 2443
White Ship, story, with picture, 2477
wreck of, 594
White stork, picture, 1953
Whitethorn, name for hawthorn, 3449
Whitethroat, bird, 2056; picture, 2053
White water-lily, picture, 4960
White whale, its uses, 1088
White willow, flower, picture, 3191
Whitewood: see Tulip-tree, 5624
Whiting, William, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote a hymn, 2000
Whiting, picture, 203
Whitman, Walt, life, 1485
portrait, 1475
portrait, by John W. Alexander, 4157
Whitney, Eli, as inventor, 1825, 2667, 4807
Whittier, John Greenleaf, his life, 1482
pictures, 1475, 1480
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, 4848
Whittington, Dick, and his cat, story, and picture, 326
did not owe his fortune to a cat, 5524
Wholemeal bread: see Brown bread
Whycocomagh, Cape Breton Island, pic 5603
Whydah, weaver-bird, 1746
Why is it? game, 2570, 2686
Why the swallow builds on the wall, 6198
Why the winds blow, 5953
Why things are done, 5794
Wick, in names, 427
Wilberforce, William, how he worked for the slaves, 3700; picture, 3705
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler: see Poetry Index
Wild cabbage, picture, 4108
Wild cherry, picture, 4109
Wilderness, battle of the, 2019
Wild hyacinth: see Bluebell
Wild oats, picture, 2977
what does sowing, mean, 5961
Wild rose: see Dog-rose
Wilhelmshaven, large naval port, 2750
Wilkes, Lieut. Charles, discovered land in Antarctic, 5051
surveyed Samoa, 2190
Wilkins, Mary E.: see Freeman, Mrs. M. W.
Willard, Frances, wrote a song, 3740
Willey How, fairies of, tale, 1321
William, prince of Orange: see William III. of England
William, son of Henry I., drowned, 592, 2532, 2702, 2477
William I., called the Conqueror, 5942
aided the clergy, 4709
began the building of the Tower, 1158
how he became king, 436
married Matilda of Flanders, 3458
pictures, 435, 436, 593
what kind of king he was, 2702
William II., king of England, 594
built part of the Tower, 1158
called Rufus, 2702; portrait, 2710
killed, 592
persecuted the clergy, 4709

William III., king of England, 1029, 2535, 2708, 3463, 5951
landing at Torbay, picture, 2709
William IV., king of England, 5952
his short reign, 1096
William I., emperor of Germany, 25
death, 2582
proclaimed emperor, picture, 2581
statue in Berlin, 2748
William II., emperor of Germany, 2748
pictures, 2747, 2756
William Penn, the, figurehead of, 4841
William the Lion, of Scotland, 596, 3082
William the Silent, prince of Orange, 124, 3460
Williams, Frederick Ballard, an artist, 4152
Williams, John, 5775
Williams, Roger, founded Rhode Island, 518
Williamsburg, story dealing with flood of, 4958
Willing Heart, music of the, story, 5204
Will of Charles Lounsbury, 5203
Willoughby, Lieutenant, how he defended a powder magazine, 1913
Willoughby, Sir H., navigator, 845, 4722
portrait, 4725
Willow-herb, pod, picture, 3833
Willow-pattern plate, story, 329
Willows, for baskets, pictures, 395
in Acadia, picture, 5606
Willow-tree, and picture, 3191
catkins, 2835, 2836
Willow wren, egg, picture, 1744
Wills, W. J., explorer, 357; picture, 358
Wilmington, resists capture, 2018
taken, 2019
Wilson, Dr., body found, 5054
Wilson, Woodrow, picture, 5055
Wilson, Mrs. Augusta Evans, life, 2046
Wilton Hall, cauld lad of, legend, 3648
Winchester, old Roman city, 198
Winchester Cathedral, how it was repaired, and picture, 3043
Wind, and air pressure, 1057
how it lifts an aeroplane from the earth, picture, 6088
making a toy to measure the wind, and picture, 1607
story of wind and signboards, 5342
what are the trade winds, 4182, 5954
what is a whirlwind, 5954
what changes the way of the wind, 1868
what makes it whistle, 1057
where it goes when it does not blow, 1056
why are some winds warm and some cold, 5954
why it is stronger at a height, 4550
why the winds blow, 5953
wind and the sun, fable, and picture in colour, 3853
Wind-flower: see Anemone
Windmill, how to make a paper one, and picture, 98, 2872
much used in Holland, 3456
Window, why a noise breaks it, 911
Window-swallow, the house-martin, 2212
Windpipe, what it is, 1636
Windsor (Conn.), founded, 524
Windward, what it means, 4565
Windward, an exploring vessel, 4726
Wine, largely made in France, 2396
what it is, 1872
Winged bulls, brought from Assyria, 4973, 4977, 4978; picture, 4973
Winged Horse, The, picture, 2615
Winged stick insect, picture in colour, face 3141
Winkelried, Arnold von, gained freedom for Switzerland, 122
gave his life for Switzerland, picture, 123
monument at Stans, 2966
Switzerland's national hero, 3105
Winking, what it does for the eye, 424
Winkle, what it is, 2590
Winks, a game, 2573
Winnebagoes, medicine-men of, with picture, 1829
Winnipeg, capital of Manitoba, Canada, 214, 1246, 6054, 6190
description, 5366
scenes in, pictures, 1229, 4094
Winser, lighted London with gas, 656
Winter, sports of, in Canada, 5209
views in winter, pictures, 2509, 2510
why it is cold, 411, 3032
Winter, winter's white diamonds, 2509
Winter aconite, plant, 1816
Winter cherry, 1203
Wintergreen, 3052; picture, 4969
Winter's Tale, A, story of the play, 550
Wire, why one can walk along it, 4749
Wire gauze, its effect on the flame of a gas-jet, 4319
Wireless telegraphy, how it works, with pictures, 3522
now in use, 1099, 1421
Wisconsin, admitted, 1836, 3535
Wisdom teeth, when they come, 2098
Wishart, George, died for his faith, 5068
Wishing table, story, and picture, 1905
Witch, of forest tree, story, 710
the raid of the witches, story, and picture, 815
witch's ring, story, 464
Wizard King, puzzles of the, 5357, 5452
Wizard of Wabasha, trick, and picture, 4769
Wizard's castle in the air, picture, 1111
story, 1110
Wizard's figure, puzzle, and picture, 5112
Wizard's wand, and the magic purse, 3068
Woden, another name for Odin, 4532
gave us the name Wednesday, 86
sending ravens around world, picture, 85
was the god of war, 428
Wolf, and crane, fable, with picture, 560, 877
boy who cried Wolf! 3310, 5238
communication between wolves, 5325
dog and the wolf, fable, 1979
how captured, 6148
in Indian legend, 1063
of same family as the dog, 500
pictures, face 51 in colour, 134
race with wolves, story, with picture, 963
stories of the young, 5478
that came in the night, story, 1054, 5120
used to live in our woods, 49
what kind of animal it is, 141
wolf, game, 2572
wolf and lamb, fable, with picture, 1793
wolf and the kid, fable, with pictures, 2141, 2939, 4755
wolf in sheep's clothing, fable, with pictures, 463, 2303
Wolfe, Charles: see Poetry Index
Wolfe, General James, death at Quebec, 540
in battle of Louisburg, 884
takes Quebec, 219; with pictures, 878, 885, 1094
Wolf-spider, with picture, 3303, 3301
Wollaston, William Hyde, improved the microscope, 2320
Wolsey, Thomas, cardinal, a counsellor of Henry VIII., 844
how he fell from power, 2706, 2916
the story of his life, 2379
pictures, 2379, 2389, 2707
Wolverine, 5152, 6148
Woman, against a king, story, 2203
and empty cask, fable, with picture, 3853
famous ladies of the White House, 387
life of under Mohammedan religion, 5890
new (the) woman, 3063
who saved her family, story, 4446
who sold her shawl, story, 5224
women writers of the United States, 2043
Wombat, its life-story, 864; picture, 863
Women's suffrage, in Finland, 3753
Wonder, its importance in life, 5132
Wonderful (the) friends, 6192
Wonderful things that live on the earth, picture in colour, face 51
Wood, how it is petrified by water, 5250
how the grain runs, 338, 1345
how to know woods, 4998
how wood was burned, 800
is a bad conductor of heat, 4183
making a collection of woods, 5200
microbes cause wood to rot, 1988
soft and hard, 1617
staining and polishing, 2256
the atoms moving in wood, 4342
timber logs floated, picture, 1243
warps in damp weather, 3865
what knots in wood are, 5169
why it cracks when heated, 4442
why it feels warmer than iron, 3382
why wood floats, picture, 685
writing with ink on, 5666

Wood, Father, made a piano, 1015
Wood, Jethro, as inventor, 2668
Wood, Mrs. Henry, her life, 2596
Wood-anemone, 2338
Wood-ant, 2943; picture, 2941
Woodbine: see Honeysuckle
Wooden Horse, the victory of, 70
Wooden trestle bridge, with picture, 29
Woodlark's egg, picture, 1744
Wood-lice, picture, 3297
Wood meadow-grass, picture, 137
Wood-melic, a grass, with picture, 2976
Woodpecker, 1960; pictures, 1741, 1960
nest of, 5781
varieties in Canada, 3040
Wood-pigeon, the stock-dove, 2214
Wood-pulp, Canadian trees for, 3784, with picture, 3787
made into paper, 888
Woodroffe, Nina
Woodruff, 4616; picture, 4611
Woods, how they are carpeted, 3951
picture, 3649
Wood-shrimp, damages timber, 2587
Woodstock, story about Charles II., 1495
Woodworth, Samuel, author of The Old Oaken Bucket, 2953
Wool, grown for Flemish looms, 3458
how to crochet shawl, and pictures, 5107
preparing wool in Australia, picture, 1359
production of in U. S., 2658
trade encouraged by Black Prince, 752
where does the wool go when we get holes in our stockings? 5643
Wool ball, how to make, with pictures, 1197
Wool dolls, how to make them, with picture, 342
Woolly bear caterpillars, picture, 2983
Wool mat, how to make, with picture, 2486
Woolpit, the pits of Woolpit, legend, 3166
Worcester, battle of, 1025, 1892
Worde, W. de, type improvements, 3574
Word-making, a game, 2137
Words, different words for same thing, 3239
how many words we use, 2330
new words made, 1269
the number in English language, 2330
we think chiefly in words, 1367
Wordsworth, William, life and education, 3908
lived at Rydal Mount, 4341
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 3907
quotations from poems, 5257
what he said of Nature, 3240
why he was great, 940
wrote of Alban, 482
Work, Henry Clay, author of Marching through Georgia, 2957
Work, is it good to have to work, 5575
is it necessary for all living creatures to work? 5578
Work-basket, how to make it, 6063
what to do with a girl's work-basket, 456, 577, 835, 935, 1077
Workbox, how to make a girl's workbox, with picture, 451
World, before Columbus, 2
could not sustain all things born, 2078
does change go on in other worlds, 5957
first voyage round, 60
how the land and water are placed, 3006
increase of population, 1644
is becoming drier, 3071
is not yet all discovered, 2331
is there a world beyond our senses, 5385
its history is always being made, 2883
men who made the world known, 53
number of worlds, 4114
plants of two worlds, with pictures, 4285
the size of it, 624
what Columbus found, 4
what it is, 1
why do worlds not collide? 5384
why the worlds are round, 1131
world on a table, story, 5206

Pictures of World

finding the other side of the world, 1459
how the world's story was first told, 5099
the great worlds that travel through space, face 143
the Old World, 2
the procession of the worlds, 3
World's Fairs, in Chicago, 2418, 3538, 5513
in Philadelphia, 3537
in St. Louis, 3538
Worms, breathe underground, 912
how they make tunnels, 50
make soil fertile, 3255; picture, 3257
why they still live when cut in two, 2454
Wormwood, its family, 4112
Worry, why do we worry? 5573
Wotton, Sir Henry: see Poetry Index
Wouter Van Twiller, days of, 5533
Wrass, a fish, 1411
Wreck, picture, 2279
Wren, Sir Christopher, built part of Westminster Abbey, 1157
how he built St. Paul's Cathedral, 1160
the church spires of Wren, picture, 1163
Wren, egg and nest, pictures, 1744
how long it lives, 2328
how the wrens live together, 2060
in Canada, 3495
Jenny Wren: see Jenny Wren
King Wren, legend, 2377
nests of, 5783
Wrestlers, how to make wrestlers from clothes-pegs, 934
Wright, Edward, helped to give us Mercator's projection, 1751
Wright, Wilbur and Orville, description of first attempts at aeroplanes, 6081
Wrinkles, the cause of, 2878
Wrist, how it is formed, 2545
Writers, American songs and song-writers, 2953
famous American writers, 1475
famous writers of 19th century, 2307
flowers of British authors, 4609
great writers of other lands, 5217
how they think, 4944
some Canadian, 4472
some great English writers, 4675
women writers of the United States, 2043
Writing, a new way of writing figures, 3424
capital I, J, C, E, and G, 2890
capital M, N, S, L, and D, 3130
five new capital letters, 2650
five new letters, 969
how men destroyed all the writings long ago, 54
how men learned to write, 3399
how prehistoric men wrote, picture, 3400
how to write in cipher, 4137
learning to write capital letters, 2410
learning to write little words, 1939
letters above and below the line, 1448
letters below the line, 1689
letters with loops above the line, 1209
man did not always write, 3978
on clay, 3863, 5099
Tom and Nora and the pothooks, 487
Tom and Nora make more letters, 729
Tom and Nora write figures, 3289
Tom and Nora write their names, 2171
Tom and Nora write with ink, 3371
why do we press hard on down strokes when, writing? 5642
with ink on wood, 5666
Writing board, how to make it, with picture, 1071
Writs of Assistance, 1598
Wrought iron bridges, 19
Wryneck, bird, picture, 3894
Wupper Valley railway, picture, 91
Würtemberg, agricultural country, 2754
Wyant, Alexander, life and art, 4151
picture by, 4156
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, led a rebellion, 2534
Wycliffe, John, translation of the Bible, 752
Wyoming, admitted, 3537

X

Xavier, Francis, his conversion, 3990
portrait, 3981
went to Japan, 366
wrote hymns, 1995
Xenon, element in argon, 1295
Xenophon, how he led the Greeks from Cunaxa, 5064, 5076
Xeres, port in Spain, 4532
Xerophytes, what they are, 5031

Xerxes I., king of Persia, defeated by Greeks, 5129
his reign, 5062
X-rays, due to radium, 1295
what they are, 5175

Y

Yachting, ice, in Canada, 5210
Yak, lives in Tibet, with picture, 277
Yakuts, Siberian race, and pictures, 3751
Yang-tse-kiang, great river of China, 106
Yankee Doodle, history of song, 2955
Yard, length, 3670
Yards, of ships, and picture, 3913
Yarkand, where it is, 3934
Yarmouth, Can., shipping point, 5601
Yawl, ship, and picture, 3913, 3914
Yawning, why it is infectious, 3863
why we yawn, 778
Year, changes of the, 1
for a year and a day, legend, 3648
what a year is, 80
Yeast, how it acts in dough, 1143, 3241
turns sugar into alcohol, 907
what yeast is, 1872
why does it make bread rise and biscuits bubble, 5957
Yellow, why things go yellow with age, 3865
Yellowbird, summer, 3497
Yellow Dwarf, story, and picture, 1050
Yellow fever, conquest of, 3200
controlled in Panama, 5634
how it was conquered, 3146
Yellow Fever Commission, The U. S., work done by, 3200
Yellow flag, flower, 5272
Yellow fleabane, 5272; picture, 5032
Yellow hammer, 2057; picture, 2055
a woodpecker, 3040
Yellow horned poppy: see Horned poppy
Yellow loosestrife, 4970; picture, 4967
Yellow mountain saxifrage, picture, 4835
Yellow oat grass, picture, 1335
Yellow ochre, colour, in painting, 3497
Yellow pea, 4111
Yellow rattle, lives on other plants, 3830
Yellow River: see Hwang-ho
Yellow Sea, where it is, 363
Yellowstone National Park, in Rocky Mountains, 1244; picture, 402
Yellowstone Park, description, with pictures, 587
Yellow water-lily, picture, 4960
Yenisei River, its length, 3752
Yew-tree, American, 5438
pictures, 3453
poisonous, 5438
Yezo, northern island of Japan, 364
Yoke, a ship's rudder yoke, 4564
Yokohama, opened to foreign trade, 366
port of Tokio, 370; picture, 363
Yonge, Charlotte M., her life, 2599
portrait, 2593
Yoritomo, first shogun of Japan, 365
tomb at Yokohama, 370
York, a Roman city, 198
as the birthplace of Constantine, 5321
crock of gold, legend, 1983
York, Duke of, New York named in honour of, 521
York, Canada, captured, 1399
(Toronto) capital of Upper Canada, 745; picture, 744
York, House of, struggle for the crown of England, 756
Yorktown, siege and surrender of, 992, 2014
Yosemite Valley, picture, 322
You mustn't laugh, game, 2573
Young, Dr. Thomas, discovery about light waves, 5042
what he thought of the eye, 4509
wrote on energy, 3552
Young, Ella Flagg, as school superintendent, 3066
Young, Mrs. Alice Hegan Rice, sketch of, 2050
Young Italy Society, 214
Young Turks, party of reformers, 3226
Youth, land of, story, and pictures, 2093
Yturbide, Augusti de, rebelled against the Spaniards, 4388
Yucatan, colonies founded by Spain, 4383
peninsula of Mexico, 4381
Yukon, Canadian district, 1247, 5599
Yukon Territory, description of, 1916
government of, 1330
mountain scene in, picture, 1917

Z

Zacatecas, city of Mexico, picture, 4391
Zama, battle of, 5264
Zambesi River, bridge at Victoria Falls, picture, 24
enters the Indian Ocean, 4254
its great bridge, 20
pictures, 1770, 2618
Zanzibar, celebrated for its cloves, 4262
flag, picture in colour, 1640
where Livingstone's body was carried, 283, 1373
Zebra, its family, 270; pictures, 51, 270
Zebra sole, picture in colour, face 200
Zeeland, united with Holland, 3462
Zend-Avesta, Bible of the Persians, 5066
Zeppelin, Count, his airship, picture, 162
Zero, what absolute zero is, 4049
Zeus, god of thunder, 5126
statue at Olympia, 5128
Zeuxis, Greek painter, 4585
Ziczac, bird, 1222; picture, 1229
Zinc, dug from the ground, 288
in Canada, 5600
production of in U. S., 2660
Zinc chloride, how it is formed, 1667
Zodiac, its constellations, 2615
Zoo, barn-door cock for zoo, with pictures, 933
horse for our toy zoo, and picture, 1608
how to make, with pictures, 575
rabbit and pig, for zoo, with pictures, 829
Zoo-guess, game, and pictures, 2138
Zoroaster, portrait, 2995
what is known of him, 3000
Zoroastrianism, religion of Medes and Persians, 5058
what it teaches, 3000
Zuccaro, dismissed from the Escurial, 5499
Zulus, South African people, 1766
Zürich, its industries, 2968
its interesting letters, 2966
picture, 2963
Zürich, Lake, in Switzerland, 2960
Zutphen, battle of, 467
Zuyder Zee, its formation, 3456, 3458
Zwingli, Huldreich, reformer, 2963

SPECIAL INDEX OF POEMS & NURSERY RHYMES

THIS is probably the most complete index of verses for boys and girls appearing in any book. The names of poets are in the general index, but in this special index a poem is entered three times, so that it can be found if we know either the title, the first line, or the author's name.

The collection of poetry in the Children's Encyclopædia is made up of separate pieces, and they represent every kind of verse. There are sonnets, songs, odes, dramatic pieces, humorous verses, hymns, and psalms; nursery rhymes in English and French; folk-lore songs of Germany; songs set to music; nonsense verses; and selections from Shakespeare and many other poets whose works are too long to quote as a whole. Illustrations are not indexed.

Not only is this collection the biggest and most representative collection ever made for children, but it is arranged on an educational plan, which not merely aims at cultivating a love for poetry in the minds of boys and girls, but also attempts to build up in the minds of readers a conception of the general nature of a poet's work, and of the meaning of particular poems. Every poem, moreover, has a special introduction, giving information about the author or the poem. The Poetry section, therefore, is a true education in the very best kind of literature.

All the poems of an author are together under his name. They are *indented* under the name, that is to say, the titles begin a little way on in the line, not straight with the other lines. This means that all poems with these short lines are by the author whose name is above them.

To find a poem look under the first line, the title, or the author's name. No notice is taken of "A" or "The," so that if you are looking for "The Spider and the Fly" you should look up "Spider."

A

A, B, C, tumble down D, 3795
Abide with me, 3965
Abject, stooping, old and wan
Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel, 1124
Above the edge of dark appear the lances of the sun, 3419
Across the narrow beach we flit, 4266
Addison, Joseph
Spacious Firmament on High, The, 4014
Twenty-third Psalm, The, 568
Afar in the Desert, 1835
Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman 4400
Ahab Mohammed, 4265
Aladdin, 4922
Alas! how light a cause may move, 6118
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey
Memory, 3964
Alexander, Mrs.
All Things Bright and Beautiful, 4853
Burial of Moses, The, 5905
Once in Royal David's City, 2152
Alexander Selkirk, 4852
Alishan, Leon
Baby and the Brook, The, 4014
All are architects of Fate, 3966
All day long they come and go, 5962
All peacefully gliding along, 4607
All the Children, 5243
All the World's a Stage, 2921
All Things Bright and Beautiful, 4853
All things shall pass away, 471
All worldly shapes shall melt in gloom, 3843
All's Right With the World, 701
All that thou art not makes not up the sum, 1561
Allerton, Ellen P.
Beautiful Things, 3558
Allingham, William
Fairies, The, 567
Robin Redbreast, 472
Wishing, 1033
Alma-Tadema, Miss Laurence
If No One Ever Marries Me, 3560
King Baby on His Throne, 3560
Little Sister, The, 3559
March Meadows, 3559
Nesting Hour, The, 3559
New Pelisse, The, 3559
Playgrounds, 3559
Twilight Song, A, 3559
Alone I walked the ocean strand, 4208
Ambitious Sophy, 4014
American Flag, The, 1884
Among the fine old kings that reign, 5389
Ancient story I'll tell you anon, An, 2401
And what is so rare as a day in June? 2193
Anderson, Alexander
Cuddle Doon, 3557
Angels' Whisper, The, 2808
Announced by all the trumpets of the sky, 3348
Answer to a Child's Question, 472
Antony, the Great Speech of Mark, 2917
Apple Winds, The, 5244
Arab's Farewell to His Steed, The, 702
Arctic (The) Indian's faith, 5389
Ariel's Song, 317
Armageddon, 3964
Armies in the Fire, 95
Arming of Pigwiggen, 1856
Arnold, Sir Edwin
Armageddon, 3964
Arnold, Matthew
Forsaken Merman, The, 3345
Quiet Work, 5242
Shakespeare, 4013
Around the green gravel the grass grows green, 3799
Arrow and the Song, The, 4210
Arthur O'Bower had broken his band, 3029
As Dolly was milking her cow one day, 2407
As down in the sunless retreats, 1885
As I walked by myself, 1036
As I was going by Charing Cross 2405
As I was going o'er Westminster Bridge, 3029
As I was going to St. Ives, in colour, 2811
As I was going to sell my eggs, 4016
As I was going up Pippin Hill, 3275
As I went over the water, the water went over me, 3795
As I went through a garden gap, 3029
As I went to Bonner, in colour, 2813
As in the sunshine of the morn, 3637
As Johnny went to school with books, 4694
As life's unending column pours, 5139
As little Jenny Wren, 3638
Aspiration, 4014
As soft as silk, as white as milk, 3029
As the days lengthen, 2128
As through the land at eve we went, 6120
Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold, The, 2292
At Flores in the Azores, 4295
At Last, 3636
At midnight, in his guarded tent, 5377
At Sea, 4524
At the king's gate the subtle noon, 5048
Attend all ye who list to hear our noble England's praise, 4523
Au clair de la lune, 4530
Auld Lang Syne, 3274
Austin, Alfred
Queen and the Flowers, The, 1883
Autumn, 2192
Autumn is a gipsy when the frost is in the air, The, 5907
Aye, tear her tattered ensign down, 1558
Away, birds, away, 3349

B

Baa, baa, black sheep, with music, 1786
Baby, 568
Baby and I, 3276
Baby and the Brook, The, 4014
Baby, baby, by, 3559
Baby, baby, lay your head, 472
Baby moon, 'tis time for bed, 3559
Baby was sleeping, A, 2808
Baby's got a new pelisse, 3559
Baby's got no legs at all, 3559
Babyland, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 1491
Babyland, by George Cooper, 2810
Bailey, Philip James
End of Life, The, 1033
Bailiff's Daughter, The, 5374
Baillie, Joanna
Good-night, good-night, 1035
Bairnies cuddle doon at nicht, 3557
Baker's wife has sacks of gold, The, 4530
Ballad of Agincourt, The, 2721
Banks, George Linnæus
What I Live for, 5047
Banner of England, not for a season, 3791
Bannockburn, 824
Barbara Frietchie, 4851
Barbauld, Mrs. Anna Letitia
Life, 5244
Barber, barber, shave a pig, 3349
Barefoot Boy, The, 2195
Bargain, The, 3793
Baring-Gould, Rev. S.
Now the day is over, 5490
Bark that held a prince went down, The,
Barking sound the shepherd hears, A, 3556
Baron's Last Banquet, The, 4208
Barr, Matthias
Only a Baby Small, 2723
"Barry Dane:" see Logan, John E.
Bat, bat, come under my hat, 1568
Bates, David
Speak Gently, 4265
Bath Time, 3559
Battle of Blenheim, The, 565
Battle of the Baltic, 1854
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 4527
Baxter, Richard
Lord, It Belongs Not to my Care, 4397
Be Patient with the Children, 4014
Beautiful Things, 3558
Beautiful faces are those that wear, 3558
Becker, Charlotte
Envoy, 5374
Bed-time, 3559
Bedouin Song, 5046
Beech Tree's Petition, The, 471
Bees, The, with music, 3970
Begbie, Harold
The Sun Was Falling to Sleep, 5380
What Every Wise Child Should Do, 5614
Beggar Maid, The, 822
Behind him lay the gray Azores, 567
Behold her, single in the field, 1561
Behold Shock-headed Peter, 4691
Believe me if all those endearing young charms, 6120
Bell of Atri, The, 6227
Bells, The, 3273
Bells of Shandon, The, 5906
Bennett, William Cox
Lullaby, O Lullaby, 4014
Béranger, Pierre Jean de
Grandmother's Tale, The, 1489
Mary Stuart's Farewell, 2402
Beside the ungathered rice he lay, 1034
Best School of All, The, 3128
Better Land, The, 5240
Better Things, 5488
Better to smell the violet cool, 5488
Betty Pringle had a little pig, 4528
Between nose and eyes a strange contest arose, 3557
Between the dark and the daylight, 3419
Bid me to live, and I will live, 3793
Big and Little Things, 3637
Billy, Billy, come and play, 3349
Billy Boy, 3277
Birch and green holly, boys, 1568
Birds are singing round my window, 3965
Birds in Summer, 4210
Birds of a feather flock together, 4211
Birth of Christ, The, 2152
Bivouac of the Dead, The, 5379
Black we are, but much admired, 3029
Blackbird (yes, blackbirds delight in warm weather), A, 3421
Blake, William
Lamb, The, 700
Laughing Song, A, 3272
Nurse's Song, 1856
Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 5376
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 1857
Tiger, The, 1125
Bless you, bless you, bonnie bee, 3276
Blessed are they that mourn, 4855
Blessings on thee, little man, 2195
Blewett, Jean
Song of the golden sea, 4607
Blind Boy, The, 1033
Blind Boy at Play, The, 3418
Blow, blow, thou winter wind, 2915
Blow, wind, blow, and go, mill, go, 4652
Blue and the Gray, The, 2404
Boadicea, 470
Bobby Shaft is gone to sea, 2922
Bogie Man, The, with music, 4654
Boker, George Henry
Dirge for a Soldier, 1032
Bonar, Dr. Horatius
Thy way, not mine, O Lord, 4013
Bonnie Jean, 5140
Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen, 4393
Bostwick, Helen B.
King's Picture, The, 5240
Bounce Buckram, velvet's dear, in colour, 2154
Bourdillon, Francis William
Light, 6120
Bow, wow, wow, whose dog art thou? 4015
Bow-wow, says the dog, 2922
Bowles, William Lisle
Caged Bird, The, 3558
Boy and the Angel, The, 4207
Boy stood on the burning deck, The, 1276
Boy's Song, 701
Bravest battle that ever was fought, The, 4690
Break, Break, Break, 5046
Breaking waves dashed high, The, 5138
Brewer, Ebenezer Cobham
Little Things, 1033
Brian O'Lin had no breeches to wear, 3276
Bridge, The, 2193
Bring back your sheep, 4212
Brook, The, 95
Brown, F. C.
Hundred Years to Come, A, 5488
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett
Child's Thought of God, A, 568
Court lady, A, 6117
Her hair was tawny with gold, 6117
Musical Instrument, A, 1783
My Kate, 5908
Poet and the Bird, The, 5489
Sleep, The, 5377
Sweetest Lives, 1558
Valediction, A, 1558
Woman's Shortcomings, A, 4209
Browning, Robert
All's Right with the World, 701
Aspiration, 4014
Boy and the Angel, The, 4207
Grow old along with me, 2293
Home Thoughts From Abroad, 2005
How they Brought the Good News, 2291
Incident of the French Camp, 3966
Last Ride Together, 5140
Little thoughts from, 6229
Lost Leader, The, 6118
Patriot, The, 4651
Pied Piper of Hamelin, The, 344
Prospice, 1032
Brownlow, E. B.
Work, 5388
Bryant, William Cullen
Blessed are they that mourn, 4855
Death of the Flowers, The, 4651
Forest Hymn, A, 2403
Gladness of Nature, The, 4266
Indian at the Burial-place of his Fathers, An, 5242
Planting the Apple-tree, 5240
Robert of Lincoln, 2481

Bryant, William Cullen
Song of Marion's Men, 1559
To a Waterfowl, 2810
To the Fringed Gentian, 4855
Bugle, The, 3347
Builders, The, 3966
Bull, John
God Save the King, 5244
Bunyan, John
Pilgrim, The, 2004
Shepherd boy's song in Pilgrim's Progress, The, 3842
Burial of Moses, The, 5905
Burial of Sir John Moore, The, 701
Burial of the Linnet, The, 3420
Burns, Rev. James Drummond
An Evening Hymn, 4207
Burns, Robert
Auld Lang Syne, 3274
Bannockburn, 824
Bonnie Jean, 5140
Cotter's Saturday Night, The, 4011
John Anderson, 3842
Man's a Man for a' that, A, 4690
My Heart's in the Highlands, 1560
Red, Red Rose, A, 5047
To a Mountain Daisy, 4524
Bury the Great Duke, 4647
Butterfly and the Snail, The, 3637
Butterfly perched on a mossy brown stile, A, 4924
Butterfly's Ball, The, 1034
Buttons, a farthing a pair, 3798
Buy me a milking-pail, 3349
By Nebo's lonely mountain, 5905
By the flow of the inland river, 2404
By the moon's silver ray, 4530
By the rude bridge that arched the flood, 1560
By the sea, 1855
Bye, Baby Bunting, 826
Bye, oh, my baby, 3795
Byrom, John
Christians, awake, 2150
Byron, George Gordon, Lord
Destruction of Sennacherib, The, 2292
Eve of Waterloo, The, 5378
Prisoner of Chillon, The, 3125
She Walks in Beauty, 3347
Solitude, 4649
To Thomas Moore, 6119
Vision of Belshazzar, The, 2127

C

Caged Bird, The, 3558
Campbell, Thomas
Battle of the Baltic, 1854
Beech-tree's Petition, The, 471
Hohenlinden, 1035
Irish Harper, 2403
Last Man, The, 3843
Lord Ullin's Daughter, 825
Parrot, The, 1276
Ye Mariners of England, 704
Canadian Boat Song, A, 3026, 4605
Canadian Song-sparrow, 5390
Cane-Bottomed Chair, The, 5613
Carey, Lady Elizabeth
True Greatness, 2723
Carey, Henry
Sally in Our Alley, 3793
Cary, Phœbe
Leak in the Dyke, The, 1781
Carroll, Lewis
Lion and the Unicorn, The, 5614
"Tweedledum and Tweedledee," 5380
Walrus and the Carpenter, The, 1562
Casabianca, 1276
Castle-builder, The, 3558
Cat's Tea-party, The, 1786
Cataract of Lodore, The, 1274
C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat, 4530
Chadwick, John White
His Mother's Joy, 4525
Character of a Happy Life, The, 4013
Charge of the Light Brigade, The, 1782
Charley, Charley, stole the barley, 4015
Cherry Ripe, 3346
Chieftain to the Highlands bound, A, 825
Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria
Thanksgiving Day, 4855
Child and Mother, 3797
Child and the Snake, The, 2126
Child's Evening Prayer, A, by Coleridge, 567
Child's Evening Prayer, A, by Graves, with music, 3422
Child's Thought of God, A, 568
Child's Wish in June, 5488
Children's Hour, The, 3419
Christians, Awake, 2150
Christmas Carol, A, 3419
Christmas Hymn, A, 4920
Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat, 4924
Christmas Morning, 2151
Cibber, Colley
The Blind Boy, 1033
Clap, clap handies, 4016
Clare, John
Poet's Last Thoughts, A, 4266
Clear and cool, clear and cool, 2648
Close his eyes; his work is done, 1032
Cloud, The, 5239
Clough, Hugh
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, 3274
Cock-a-doodle-doo, in colour, 1567
Cock doth crow, The, 2128
Cock is crowing, The, 1276
Cock Robin got up early, 3030
Cock's on the housetop, blowing his horn, The, 925
Cocks crow in the morn, 824
Cold and raw the north wind doth blow, 2405
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor
Answer to a Child's Question, 472
Child's Evening Prayer, A, 567
Good, Great Man, The, 4397
Raven and the Oak, The, 2404
Coleridge, Sara
Months, The, 471
Colours of the Flag, 5390
Columbus, 567
Come, all ye weary wanderers, 2151
Come, dear children, let us away, 3345
Come, let us plant the apple-tree, 5240
Come, let's to bed, 827
"Come little leaves," said the wind one day, 2292
Come, live with me, and be my love, 5047
Come, take up your hats, and away let us haste, 1034
Come when you're called, 1568
Common Natures, 3557
Common Things, 4210
Composed upon Westminster Bridge, 3966
Conclusion, The, 3842
Contentment, 2648
Cook, Eliza
Fern and the Moss, The, 4853
King Bruce and the Spider, 2479
Mouse and the Cake, The, 4209
Old Arm Chair, The, 2194
Cooper, George
Babyland, 2810
The Leaves and the Wind, 2292
Cornwall, Barry
Fisherman, The, 1276
Horned Owl, The, 2481
Sea, The, 4852
Stars, The, 704
Stormy Petrel, The, 4526
Coronation, 5048
Cory, William
Heraclitus, 5376
Cotter's Saturday Night, The, 4011
Could ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas, 1884
Could you count the bright stars peeping, 3027
Council of Horses, The, 3127
Counsel to Girls, 1783
Country life is sweet, A, 1276
Court Lady, A, 6117
Court of Fairyland, in colour, to face 332
Courtin', The, 1490
Cowper, William
Alexander Selkirk, 4852
Boadicea, 470
Dispute Between Nose and Eyes, 3557
Dog and the Water-lily, The, 2126
Epitaph on a Hare, 2127
Faithful Bird, The, 3127
God moves in a mysterious way, 1855

Cowper, William
John Gilpin, 2641
Loss of the Royal George, The, 472
Nightingale and the Glow-worm, The, 700
Retired Cat, The, 1784
Cradle Song, A, 1857
Cradle song, 5908
Croak, said the toad, I'm hungry, I think, 4015
Crocus, The, 4688
Cromwell, our chief of men, who through a cloud, 3965
Cross patch, 1568
Crossing the Bar, 1561
Cry of the Dreamer, The, 4689
Cuckoo and the Jackass, The, with music, 3796
Cuckoo's a bonny bird, The, 3276
Cuddle Doon, 3557
Cunningham, Allan
At Sea, 4524
Curfew Bell, The, 3025
Curfew tolls the knell of parting day, The, 2003
Curly Locks, with music, 1568
Cushy cow, bonny, let down thy milk, 3799

D

Dad has a boat, 4212
Daffodils, The, 96
Dainty, diddlety, my mammy's maid, 2922
Dainty shepherd maiden, A, 4212
Daisy at Christmas, A, 4922
Dame, get up, and bake your pies, in colour, 2156
Dame Trot and her cat, 3349
Dance a Baby, with music, 2128
Dance, little baby, dance up high, 3421
Dance of the Flowers, The, 3027
Dance to your daddie, 1036
Darling mother, shall I say, 4400
Day's Done, The, 4922
Daybreak, 3793
De Bell of St. Michel, 5391
Death, 3792
Death, be not proud, though some have called thee, 3792
Death of Napoleon, 2293
Death of the Flowers, The, 4651
Death of the Old Year, 2153
Deed and a Word, A, 4690
Defence of Lucknow, The, 3791
Deserted House, The, 3636
Deserted Village, 5739
Despot's heel, The, 2482
Destruction of Sennacherib, The, 2292
Dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink, The, 1881
Dey say dat in the winter, 4855
Dibdin, Charles
Tom Bowling, 1785
Diedin, Thomas J.
Sir Sidney Smith, 1853
Dickens, Charles
Ivy Green, The, 2403
Dickery, dickery, dare, 4015
Dickinson, Mary Lowe
If We Had But a Day, 3347
Did you hear of the curate who mounted his mare? 3272
Did you ne'er think what wondrous beings these? 4527
Diddle, diddle dumpling, my son John, 4398
Diddley-Diddley-Dumpty, 3421
Diller, a dollar, A, in colour, 2294
Ding, dong, bell, with music, 2484
Dirge For a Soldier, 1032
Discontented Apples, The, 2724
Discoverer, The, 4396
Dispute between Nose and Eyes, 3557
Do you know what the birds say? The sparrow, the dove, 472
Do you wish the world were better? 2126
Dobbin's Friend, 2723
Doctor Faustus was a good man, 3798
Doctor Foster went to Glo'ster, 2405
Dodge, Mary Mapes
Billy Boy, 3277
Dobbin's Friend, 2723
Frolic of Johnny the Stout, The, 2720
Good Little Girls, The, 3277
Little White Feathers, 3277
Dodge, Mary Mapes
One and One, 3277
Terrible Ball, The, 1857
Three Old Ladies, The, 3277
Willie's Lodger, 2724
Does the road wind up hill all the way? 4083
Dog and the Water-lily, The, 2126
Domett, Alfred
Christmas Hymn, A, 4920
Donne, Dr. John
Death, 3792
Don't fret about the thing that's past, 3370
Doudney, Sarah
Lesson of the Water Mill, Th , 4689
Things That Never Die, 2723
Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, 1884
Dove says Coo, coo, what shall I do? The, 2922
Down from yon distant mountain height, 4014
Drake, Joseph Rodman
American Flag, The, 1884
Drayton, Michael
Arming of Pigwiggen, 1856
Ballad of Agincourt, The, 2721
Dream of Eugene Aram, The, 2123
Dribble, dribble, trickle, trickle, 3276
Drummond, William Henry
De Bell of St. Michel, 5391
"Ole Tam on Bord-a Plouffe," 5387
Duck and a drake, A, in colour, 4267
Duncan, Mrs. Mary Lundie
Jesus, Tender Shepherd, 4208
Dust, The, 5488
Dyer, Sir Edward
Contentment, 2648

E

Earth has not anything to show more fair, 3966
Edgar, Sir James
The Canadian song-sparrow, 5390
Elder, Mrs. Lilla T.
Mother's kisses, 1125
My Menagerie, 2194
O Mammy's Pickaninny, 4855
There's Room at the Top, 1491
Uncle Sam's Young Army, 3418
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, 1855
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, 2003
Eliot, Henrietta Robins
Why It Was Cold in May, 5489
Elixir, The, 3965
Elizabeth, Elspeth, Betsy and Bess, in colour, 2294
Emerson, Ralph Waldo
Good-bye, 5139
Hymn of Concord, 1560
Mountain and the Squirrel, The, 924
Nation's Strength, A., 4525
Snow Storm, The, 3348
En passant dans un petit bois, 4925
Enchanted Shirt, The, 96
End of Life, The, 1033
England and America in 1782, 4649
England's sun was slowly setting, 3025
Envoy, 5374
Epitaph on a Hare, 2127
Ere on my bed my limbs I lay, 567
Eternal Father, Strong to Save, 4852
Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky, 2127
Eve of Waterloo, The, 5378
Even such is time, that takes in trust, 3342
Evening Hymn, An, 4207
Evening Hymn, 1560
Every evening, after tea, 5492
Every lady in this land, 4652
Every one that flatters thee, 2920
Ewing, Mrs.
Burial of the Linnet, The, 3420
Excelsior, 704

F

Faintly as tolls the evening chime, 4605
Fair Daffodils, 2125
Fair girl was sitting in the greenwood shade, A, 3348
Fair maid who, the first of May, The, 1277
Fair stood the wind for France, 2721
Fairest action of our human life, The, 2723

Fairies, The, 567
Fairy Life, The, 2915
Fairy Lullaby, A, 2915
Fairy Song, 700
Fairy Tempter, The, 3348
Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, 4530
Faith, 4206
Faithful Bird, The, 3127
Farewell, A, 96
Farewell, a long farewell to all my greatness, 2916
Farewell, farewell, thou beauteous clime, 2402
Farmer went trotting upon his grey mare, A, in colour, 2813
Farmer's dog leap'd over the stile, A, 2726
Father in heaven, hallowed be Thy name, 4396
Father William, 566
Father's Advice to His Son, 2920
Fatherland, The, 924
Fear death? — to feel the fog in my throat, 1032
Fern and the Moss, The, 4853
Fiddle-de-dee, fiddle-de-dee, 1277
Fiddle-Dee-Dee, 5050
Fidelity, 3556
Field, Eugene
Fiddle-Dee-Dee, 5050
Good-Children Street, 2006
Rock-a-by Lady, The, 4923
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Lock, 3841
Teeny-Weeny, 5492
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, 92
Finch, Francis Miles
Blue and the Gray, The, 2404
Nathan Hale, 1559
Finis, 4690
Fir-tree, The, 3028
First day God created light, The,
First Nowell, The, 4920
First the farmer sows his seed, 3795
Fisherman, The, 1276
Five little fairies, bright as the day, 972
Five little pussy-cats, invited out to tea, 1786
Five little sisters, walking in a row, in colour, 3845
Flight of Peter Bell, The, 3963
Flight of the Arrow, The, 4396
Flight of Youth, The, 5242
Flour of England, fruit of Spain, 3029
Follen, Eliza Lee
Oh, Look at the Moon, 3026
Fool there was and he made his prayer, A, 5377
For every evil under the sun, 1568
For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see, 5243
For want of a nail the shoe was lost, in colour, 2812
Forest Hymn, A, 2403
Forsaken Merman, The, 3345
Foster, Stephen Collins
Massa's in the Cold, Cold Ground, 5376
My Old Kentucky Home, 3346
O, Boys, carry me 'Long, 2194
Old Folks at Home, 1558
Found in the garden dead in his beauty, 3420
Fountain, The, 701
Four-and-twenty tailors went to kill a snail, 827
Fox and His Wife, The, in colour, 560
Fragment of a rainbow bright, A, 1853
France, Nursery Rhymes of
Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman, 4400
Au clair de la lune, 4530
C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat, 4530
En passant dans un petit bois, 4925
Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, 4530
Je suis un petit poupon, 4400
La Bergère, 4212
La boulangère a des écus, 4530
Les Petits Bateaux, 4212
Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? 4400
Ramène Tes Moutons, 4212
Sur le pont d'Avignon, 5142
Friends and Flatterers, 2920
Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears, 2917
Frog he would a-wooing go, A, with music, 1492
Frolic of Johnny the Stout, The, 2720
From breakfast on through all the day, 1035
From the desert I come to thee, 5046
From the leafy maple ridges, 5390
Frost Looked Forth, The, 5136
Frugal snail, with forecast of repose, The, 4264
Full knee-deep lies the winter snow, 2153

G

Gaelic Lullaby, 5388
Gates, Ellen M. H.
My Mother's Hands, 2648
Gather ye Rosebuds while ye may, 1783
Gay, John
Butterfly and the Snail, The, 3637
Council of Horses, The, 3127
Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 5243
Gentlefolks, in my time I've made many a rhyme, 1853
Germany, Folk-songs of, in English verse
Dance of the Flowers, The, 3027
Fir-tree, The, 3028
God Only Knows, 3027
Hobby-horse, The, 3028
Son of My Heart, 3027
Song of the Two Hares, 3027
Were I a Birdie Too, 3027
Gift on the Finger, A, 3795
Gilder, Richard Watson
Great Nature is an Army Gay, 4526
Ginevra, 1882
Girl in the lane that couldn't speak plain, The, 2726
Girls and boys come out to play, with music, 1036
Gisborne, Thomas
Worm, The, 1856
Give me your ear, good children all, 1857
"Give us a song!" the soldiers cried, 1884
Give thy thoughts no tongue, 2920
Gladness of Nature, The, 4266
Go 'way, go 'way, don't ring no more, ole bell of Saint Michel, 5391
Go, lovely rose, 5907
Go to bed first, 4211
Goblin Market, 1849
God be with thee, my beloved, 1558
God of our fathers, known of old, 4854
God made such nights, 1490
God moves in a mysterious way, 1855
God Only Knows, 3027
God Rest You, Merry Gentlemen, 2149
God Save the King, 5244
God Sends Love to You, 3419
Goethe, Johann W. von
Haste not! Rest not, 1559
Goldsmith, Oliver
Deserted Village, The, 5739
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, 1855
Good dame looked from her cottage, The, 1781
Good, Great Man, The, 4397
Good King Wenceslas, 922
Good little boys should never say, 1688
Good Little Girls, The, 3277
Good name in man or woman, dear, my lord, 2920
Good people all of every sort, 1855
Good-bye, good-bye to summer, 472
Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home, 5139
Good-Children Street, 2006
Good-morrow to you, Valentine, 2726
Good-night, 472
Good-night, Good-night! 1035
Goodly host one day was mine, A, 3026
Goosey, goosey, gander, face 1408; with music, in colour, 2294
Gossips of the village — see, The, in colour, 4267
Gould, Hannah Flagg
Name in the Sand, A, 4208
Grandmother's Tale, The, 1489
Grave old clock on the mantelpiece, The, 4924
Graves, Alfred Percival
Bees, The, with music, 3970
Bogie Man, The, with music, 4654
Child's Evening Prayer, A, with music, 3422
Cuckoo and the Jackass, The, with music, 3796
Ladybird, Fly, with music, 3028
M. N. O., with music, 3275
White Hart, The, with music, 3846
see also Germany, Folk-songs of

Gray, Thomas
Elegy in a Country Churchyard, 2003
Great A, little A, 4398
Great A, little a, bouncing B, 3638
Great Day for England, A, 2919
Great King William spread before him, 3347
Great Nature is an Army Gay, 4526
Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful world, 824
Greedy Boy, The, 922
Greenaway, Kate
Five little sisters, walking in a row, 3845
Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, 3845
Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, 3844
Polly's, Peg's and Poppety's, 3845
Prince Finikin and his mamma, 3844
Three little girls were sitting on a rail, 3845
Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, 3845
Under the window is my garden, 3844
Greene, Albert Gorton
Baron's Last Banquet, The, 4208
Greenhouse is my summer seat, The, 3127
Gregory, Charles Noble
Two Men, 5489
Greville, Sir Fulke
On Sir Philip Sidney, 5487
Groves were God's first temples, The, 2403
Grow old along with me, 2293

H

Hail, Columbia, 2647
Hail, to thee, blithe spirit, 5137
Half a league, half a league, 1782
Hall, Gertrude
Dust, The, 5488
Halleck, Fitz-Greene
Marco Bozzaris, 5377
Halt! Who goes there? 4400
Hamelin Town's in Brunswick, 344
Hamerton, S. C.
Birth of Christ, The, 2152
Hands are such dear hands, 4854
Handy Pandy, Jack-a-Dandy, 4211
Happiest Land, The, 1784
Hark, hark! the dogs do bark, 728
Harp that once through Tara's halls, The, 5906
Harriman, Alice, In the Hop Fields, 2647
Hart he loves the high wood, The, 4528
Harte, Bret
Heathen Chinee, The, 1561
Harvest time, 4607
Haste not! Rest not, 1559
Have you heard of the Valley of Babyland? 1491
Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay? 5045
Hawkshawe, Mrs.
Common Things, 4210
Hay, John
Enchanted Shirt, The, 96
Heathen Chinee, The, 1561
He comes in the night! He comes in the night, in colour, 2155
He looked at me so curiously, 3708
He loves me, he don't, in colour, 4267
He quickly arms him for the field, 1856
He spoke of Burns; men rude and rough, 5050
He that is down needs fear no fall, 3842
He that would thrive, 925
He was a rat, and she was a rat, 4924
He was an apple, and she was an apple, 2724
Heap on more wood! the wind is chill, 2150
Hear the sledges with the bells, 3273
Hector Protector was dressed all in green, in colour, 2813
Heine, Heinrich
Lorelei, The, 1885
Heights by great men, The, quotation from Longfellow, 4035
Hemans, Felicia
Better Land, The, 5240
Casabianca, 1276
Homes of England, The, 923
Pilgrim Fathers, The, 5138
Henry was every morning fed, 2126
Her arms across her breast she laid, 822
Her hair was tawny with gold, 6117
Heraclitus, 5376
Herbert, George
Elixir, The, 3965
Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling, 1785
Here am I, little Jumping Joan, 827
Here in this picture you can see, 4693
Here lies whom hound did ne'er pursue, 212
Here we go round a ginger ring, 4528
Here we go up, up, up, 4652
Here's a poor widow from Babylon, in colour, 1563
Here's Sulky Sue, 3349
Herrick, Robert
Cherry Ripe, 3346
Counsel to Girls, 1783
Fair Daffodils, 2125
Ternarie of Littles, A, 2810
To Anthea, 3793
Hey diddle, dinkety, poppety, pet, 3638
Hey, my kitten, my kitten, 4652
Hi, diddle diddle, 826
Hiawatha's brothers, 5391
Hick-a-more, hack-a-more, 3029
Hickory, Dickory, Dock, with music, in colour, 704
Hickson, William Edward
Try Again, 3420
Higgledy piggledy, here we lie, 1036
Higgledy piggledy, my black hen, 1277
High diddle ding, in colour, 2813
Hill of success may be steep, boys, The, 1491
Hill, Aaron
Common natures, 3557
Hills o' Skye, 5388
His fame shall never pass away, 1489
His Mother's Joy, 4525
Ho, for a frolic, 2720
Ho, ho! quoth the frog, 4015
Ho, my kitten, a kitten, 2922
Hobby-horse, The, 3028
Hoffman, Dr.
Hunter and the Hare, The, 4692
Johnny Head-in-Air, 4694
Shock-headed Peter, 4691
Story of a Blackamoor, The, 4693
Story of Fidgety Philip, The, 4691
Story of Flying Robert, The, 4694
Hogg, James
Boy's Song, 701
Kilmeny, 4393
Hohenlinden, 1035
Holland, Joseph Gilbert
Christmas Carol, A, 3419
Holmes, Oliver Wendell
Old Ironsides, 1558
Two Armies, The, 5139
What the Stars Have Seen, 2724
Wonderful One-hoss Shay, The, 5045
Holyrood, 5138
Home, Sweet Home, 470
Home Thoughts from Abroad, 2005
Homes of England, The, 923
Hood, Thomas
Dream of Eugene Aram, The, 2123
I Remember, I Remember, 923
November in England, 4526
Queen Mab, 1124
Song of the Shirt, The, 2803
Hopkinson, Joseph, Hail, Columbia, 2647
Hop, hop, hop, 3028
Horned Owl, The, 2481
Horse, long used to bit and bridle, A, 2480
Houghton, Lord
Men of Old, The, 4525
House that Jack built, pictures, 5743
Housekeeper, The, 4264
How beautiful is the rain, 5241
How do you do, neighbour? 3349
How does the water come down at Lodore? 1274
How doth the little busy bee, 566
How happy is he born or taught, 4013
How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 1403
How many miles to Babyland? 2810
How many miles to Babylon? 3276
How many pounds does baby weigh, 1784
How pleasant the life of a bird must be, 4210
How seldom, friend, a good, great man inherits, 4397
How They Brought the Good News, 2291
How to Write a Letter, 3419
How would Willie like to go, 5047

Howard, Alice G.
Sorrow, 4526
Howe, Mrs. Julia Ward
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 4527
Howitt, Mary
Birds in Summer, 4210
Old Christmas, 5048
Spider and the Fly, The, 3555
Howitt, William
Wind in a Frolic, The, 348
Hugo, Victor
Stream and the Ocean, The, 2403
Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall, 968
Hundred years to come, 5488
Hunt is up, the hunt is up, The, 4524
Hunt, Leigh
Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel, 1124
Jenny Kiss'd Me, 3793
Hunter and the Hare, The, in colour, 4692
Hunting Song, 4524
Hush, baby, my dolly, I pray you don't cry, 3638
Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber, 5908
Hush! the waves are rolling in, 5388
Hush-a-bye, babby, lie still with thy daddy, in colour, 4267
Hush-a-bye, baby, 4015
Hush-a-bye, Baby, on the Tree Top, with music, in colour, face 5615
Hush-a-bye, Colin, brother of mine, 4530
Hush'd was the evening hymn, 4207
Hymn (A) of Empire, 5391
Hymn of Concord, 1560
Hymn on the Nativity of My Saviour, A, 2151

I

I am monarch of all I survey, 4852
I am tired of planning and toiling, 4689
"I am writing to mother," Alice said, 1125
I am! yet what I am who cares or knows? 4266
I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers, 5239
I cannot do the big things, 3637
I come from haunts of coot and hern, 95
I do not like thee, Doctor Fell, 3798
I do not want a puppy-dog, 4858
I had a little boy, 4211
I had a little moppet, 3638
I had a little nut-tree, in colour, 2294
I had a little pony, 2408
I had no thought of stormy sky, 5244
I have a little kinsman, 4396
I have a little shadow that goes in and out with me, 95
I have a little sister, they call her Peep, Peep, 3029
I have been here before, 4209
I have had playmates, I have had companions, 3556
I have seen you, little mouse, 2726
I hear thee speak of a better land, 5240
I heard men saying: Leave hop and praying, 3842
I know a child, and who she is, 3799
I know not that the men of old, 4525
I know not what sorrow is o'er me, 1885
I know this earth is not my sphere, 4014
"I lak on summer ev'ning w'en nice cool win' is blowin'." 5387
I like to run along the street, 3492
I live for those who love me, 5047
I love it, I love it, and who shall dare, 2194
I love little pussy, 3422
I love sixpence, pretty little sixpence. 1277; with music, 2405
I love you well, my little brother, in colour, 4267
I must not throw upon the floor, 5141
I often sit and wish that I, 4856
I often wonder if our Phil, 4691
I once had a sweet little doll, dears, 4525
I Remember, I Remember, 923
I said, Then, dearest, since 'tis so, 5140
I saw a ship a-sailing, 4652
I saw a sower walking slow, 3843
I saw three ships come sailing by, in colour, 2154
I shot an arrow into the air, 4210
I should like to rise and go, 1122
I sing the Birth was born to-night, 2151
I sprang to the stirrup, 2291
I stood and watched my ships go out, 5244
I stood on the bridge at midnight, 2193
I stood upon the plain, 5390
I strove with none, for none was worth my strife, 4690
I suppose if all the children, 5243
I swing to the sunset land, 5388
I think when I'm a grown-up man, 2640
I Think When I Read, 5244
I Travell'd Among Unknown Men, 4921
I wandered lonely as a cloud, 96
I wasn't brave, I had to cry, 2640
I'd like to be a farmer, 3558
If all the ships I have at sea, 1782
If all the world were apple pie, 4652
If bees stay at home, 5909
If Candlemas Day be bright and fair, 1688
If I had as much money as I could spend, 1126
If I want to be happy, 5614
If ifs and ands, 2128
If no one ever marries me, 3560
If the old woman who lived in a shoe, 4856
If thou shouldst ever come by choice or chance, 1882
If wishes were horses, 2405
If you are to be a gentleman, 3798
If you order a person to bring you some chalk, 3424
If you sneeze on Monday, you sneeze for danger, 2405
If We Had But a Day, 3347
Il était une bergère, 4212
I'll introduce — just wait awhile, 4212
I'll sing you a song, 2128
I'll tell you a story, 2408
I'm a chubby little thing, 4400
"I'm writing to mother," Alice said, 1125
In Absence, 1561
In a cottage in Fife, 3030
In a crack near a cupboard, with dainties provided, 922
In April, 925
In his chamber, weak and dying, 2807
In London once I lost my way, 5142
In marble halls as white as milk, 3029
In Memoriam, extracts, 3959, 6119, 6120
In Praise of England, 2919
In summer I am very glad, 3559
In tattered old slippers that toast at the bars, 5613
In the hollow tree in the old grey tower, 2481
In the hop fields, 2647
In the little Crimson Manual it's written plain and clear, 4607
In the name of the Empress of India, 2482
In the seaport of St. Malo, 4604
Inchcape Rock, The, 2125
Incident in a Railroad Car, An, 5050
Incident of the French Camp, 3966
Indian at the Burial-place of His Fathers, An, 5242
Industry of Animals, The, 3274
Ingelow, Jean
Seven Times One, 3420
Story of Life, A, 5243
Into the sunshine, 701
Irish Harper, The, 2403
Is John Smith within? 4652
Is there, for honest poverty, 4690
Is this a time to be cloudy and sad, 4266
Isle of Long Ago, The, 4650
It happened on a summer's day, 3558
It is a beauteous evening calm and free, 1855
It is common, 5243
It is not growing like a tree, 1856
It is not the thing you do, dear, 4854
It is the spot I came to seek, 5242
It little profits that an idle king, 4650
It matters little where I was born, 5489
It settles softly on your things, 5488
It sleeps among the thousand hills, 4605
It was a summer evening, 565
It was nothing but a rose I gave her, 4922
It was roses, roses, all the way, 4651
It was the calm and silent night, 4920
It was the schooner Hesperus, 97
It's good to see the school we knew, 3128
I've watch'd you now a full half-hour, 4013
Ivy Green, The, 2403

J

Jack and Jill went up the hill, 486; with music, 5245
Jack Frost went out on a wintry day, 2152
Jack Jingle went 'prentice, 4398
Jack Spratt could eat no fat, 1273
Jack Spratt had a pig, 4016
Jackson, Helen H.
Coronation, 5048
Like a blind spinner in the sun, 1885
Jacky, come give me thy fiddle, 2405
Jacques Cartier, 4604
January brings the snow, 471, 1407
Je suis un petit poupon, 4400
Jealous Jack Frost, 2152
Jenny kiss'd me when we met, 3793
Jesu, Lover of my Soul, 4397
Jesus bids us shine, 3966
Jesus, tender Shepherd, hear me, 4208
Jim and George were two great lords, in colour, 2294
Jock of Hazeldean, 1856
John Anderson, my jo, John, 3842
John Cook had a little grey mare; he, haw, hum, 3798
John Gilpin was a citizen, 2641
Johnny Head-in-Air, in colour, 4694
Johnny shall have a new bonnet, 2484
Johnson, E. Pauline
Harvest Time, 4607
Prairie greyhounds, 5388
The song my paddle sings, 4605
Jonson, Ben
Hymn on the Nativity of my Saviour, A, 2151
True Growth, 1856
Joy of Life, 1125
Judge not the workings of his brain, 1490
June, 2193
Just for a handful of silver he left us, 6118

K

Keats, John
Fairy Song, 700
On first looking into Chapman's Homer, 2647
On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 4651
To a Nightingale, 2722
Keble, John
Evening Hymn, 1560
Rainbow, The, 1853
Keller, Helen
Out of the uncharted, unthinkable dark, 5489
Key, Francis Scott
The Star-Spangled Banner, 2005
Kilmeny, A Fairy Legend, 4393
King, Mrs. Harriet E.
Crocus, The, 4688
King and the Abbot, The, 2401
King Baby on his throne, 3560
King Bruce and the Spider, 2479
King, from the council chamber came, The, 5240
King Lear and His Three Daughters, 2645
King of Clubs, he often drubs, The, 3638
King of France and four thousand men, The, 2294
King of France went up the hill, The, 2128
King Pippin built a fine new hall, 2484
King was on his throne, The, 2127
King was sick. His cheek was red, The, 96
King's Picture, The, 5240
Kingsley, Charles
Farewell, A, 96
Lost Doll, The, 4525
Sands of Dee, The, 470
Three Fishers, The, 2480
Tide River, The, 2648
Ugly Princess, The, 4527
Young and Old, 3348
Kinney, Coates
Rain on the Roof, 5490
Kipling, Rudyard
Overland Mail, The, 2482
Recessional, The, 4854
Vampire, The, 5377
Kiss when I wake in the morning, A, 4924
Kitten and the Falling Leaves, The, 3420
Knave of Hearts, The, in colour, face 1409

L

La Bergère, 4212
La boulangère a des écus, 4530
La plus aimable à mon gré, 4212
Ladder of St. Augustine, The, quotation from, 4035
Ladybird, fly, with music, 3028
Lady-bird, lady-bird, fly away home, 968
Lafontaine, Jean de
Castle-builder, The, 3558
Lamb, The, 700
Lamb, Charles and Mary
Child and the Snake, The, 2126
Death and Reputation, 6119
Housekeeper, The, 4264
Lame Brother, The, 3418
Love, Death and Reputation, 6119
Old Familiar Faces, The, 3556
Lambs, 3559
Lame Brother, The, 3418
Lamps now glitter down the street, The, 95
Land of Nod, The, 1035
Land of Thus-and-So, The, 5047
Landor, Walter Savage
Finis, 4690
Late Leaves, 3794
Lark-bird, lark-bird soaring high, 3559
Lars Porsena of Clusium, 1403
Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, The, 2480
Last Man, The, 3843
Last Ride Together, 5140
Last Rose of Summer, 1490
Late Leaves, 3794
Laughing Brook, The, 4855
Laughing Song, A, 3272
Lavender blue and rosemary green, 4016
Lavender's blue, diddle, diddle, with music, 4925
Lay me a green sod under my head, 2606
Lay of the Last Minstrel, The, 2809
Lead Kindly Light, 1995
Leak in the Dyke, The, 1781
Lear, Edwin
Nonsense Rhymes, 1038, 3968, 6231
Leaves and the Wind, The, 2292
Leaves are falling; so am I, The, 3794
Legaré, James Matthew
Ahab Mohammed, 4265
Lend me thy mare to go a mile, in colour, 4267
Les Petits Bateaux, 4212
Lesson of the Honey Bees, 2919
Lesson of the Water Mill, The, 4689
Letty's Globe, 1749
Life and thought have gone away, 3636
Life! I know not what thou art, 5244
Life Lesson, A, 4265
Life of man, The, 4396
Light, 6120
Light of Our Virtues, 2920
Lilies of the valley chime, The, 3027
Like a blind spinner in the sun, 1885
Lincoln, the Man of the Hour, 2647
Lion and the Mouse, The, 1125
Lion and the Unicorn, The, in colour, face 5614
Lion with the heat oppress'd, A, 1125
Lisle, Rouget de
Marseillaise, The, 4688
Listen to the water mill, 4689
Little Betty Winkle she had a little pig, 2726
Little Bingo, with music, 2726
Little birds are singing, The, 2724
Little Boat, The, 4212
Little Bobby Snooks was fond of his books, 4016
Little Bo-peep has lost her sheep, with music, 1208
Little Boy Blue, come blow up your horn, 925
Little Busy Bee, The, 566
Little Children, Wake and Listen, 2152
Little cock sparrow sat on a green tree, A, 1408
Little drops of water, 1033
Little fairy comes at night, A, 1124
Little, I ween, did Mary guess, 4525
Little Jack Horner sat in a corner, 827; with music, 968
Little lamb, who made thee? 700
Little maid, pretty maid, whither goest thou? 3276
Little Man in Leather, The, 3350
Little Miss Muffet, 1277
Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, in colour, 3845

Little Nanny Etticoat, 826
Little old man and I fell out, A, 3275
Little Polly Flinders, 569
Little Robin Redbreast sat upon a tree, 3795
Little saint best fits a little shrine, A, 2810
Little Sister, The, 3559
Little Sophy by the Seaside, 1491
Little Star, The, 1124
Little stream had lost its way, A, 4690
Little Things, 1033
Little Tom Tucker, 826
Little Tommy Tittlemouse, 2405
Little White Feathers, 3277
Little White Lily, 3274
Living for self and thinking of self, 1491
Logan, John E.
When summer comes, 4604
London (in 1802), 3965
Long legs, crooked thighs, 3029
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth
Arrow and the Song, The, 4210
Baby and the Brook, The, 4014
Bell of Atri, The, 6227
Bridge, The, 2193
Builders, The, 3966
Children's Hour, The, 3419.
Day is Done, The, 4922
Daybreak, 3793
Excelsior, 704
Happiest Land, The, 1784
Heights by great men reached, The, quotation, 4035
Maidenhood, 5907
Memories, 6119
Norman Baron, The, 2807
Old Clock on the Stairs, The, 3126
Psalm of Life, A, 566
Rain in Summer, 5241
Serenade, 2292
Ship of State, The, 924
Ships That Pass in the Night, 4689
Slave's Dream, The, 1034
Snow Flakes, 1855
Song of Birds, 4527
Three Kings, The, 4919
Tide Rises, the Tide Falls, The, 4921
To the River Charles, 3637
Village Blacksmith, The, 347
Wreck of the Hesperus, The, 97
Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, in colour, 3844
Lord, by whose might the Heavens stand, 5391
Lord, It Belongs Not to My Care, 4397
Lord my pasture shall prepare, The, 568
Lord, who art merciful as well as just, 3026
Lord Ullin's Daughter, 825
Lord's Prayer in Verse, The, 4396
Lorelei, The, 1885
Loss of the Royal George, The, 472
Lost Doll, The, 4525
Lost Leader, The, 6118
Love and Friendship, 4854
Love in tears, 5908
Love Knot, The, 2196
Love me, Sweet, with all thou art, 2648
Love Will Find Out the Way, 4689
Love, won or lost, is countless gain, 5908
Love's Reasonings, 5489
Lover, Samuel
Angels' Whisper, The, 2808
Fairy Tempter, The, 3348
Lowell, James Russell
Aladdin, 4922
Courtin', The, 1490
Fatherland, The, 924
Fountain, The, 701
Incident in a Railroad Car, An, 5050
June, 2193
Parable, A, 5139
Sower, The, 3843
Stanza on Freedom, A, 4397
Lucy, 700
Lucy Gray, 1854
Lucy Locket, 4398
Luke, Mrs.
I Think When I Read, 5244
Lullaby! O Lullaby, 4014
Lullaby of an Infant Chief, 822
Lynn, Ethel
Weighing the Baby, 1784
Lute-voice birds rise with the light, The, 3274
Lyte, H. F.
Abide with me, 3965
Officer's Grave, The, 1785

M

M. N. O., with music, 3275
Macaulay, Lord
How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 1403
Spanish Armada, The, 4523
Macdonald, George
Baby, 568
Better Things, 5488
Little White Lily, 3274
Over the Hill, 5046
Wind and the Moon, The, 3128
Mackay, Dr. Charles
Deed and a Word, A, 4690
Love's Reasonings, 5489
Miller of Dee, The, 6228
Sea-king's Burial, The, 3417
William the Conqueror, 3347
Mahoney, Francis Sylvester
Bells of Shandon, The, 5906
Maiden! with the meek brown eyes, 5907
Maidenhood, 5907
Man in the Moon, The, 2128
Man in the wilderness asked me, The, 3638
Man's a Man for a' That, A, 4690
Man's Good Name, A, 2920
Man's Greatest Treasure, 2920
Man's Requirements, A, 2648
March, 1276
March Meadows, 3559
March winds and April showers, 2813
Marching down to Armageddon, 3964
Marco Bozzaris, 5377
Maria intended a letter to write, 3419
Markham, Edwin
Lincoln, the Man of the Hour, 2647
Marlowe, Christopher
Passionate Shepherd, The, 5047
Marseillaise, The, 4688
Mary had a little lamb, 5141
Mary had a pretty bird, 3638
Mary, Mary, quite contrary, 2408
Mary Stuart's Farewell, 2402
Massa's in the cold, cold Ground, 5376
Master I have, and I am his man, 3799
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, 827
Maud Müller on a summer's day, 3271
McCarroll, James
A Royal Race, 5389
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy
Jacques Cartier, 4604
The Arctic Indian's faith, 5389
McLellan, Isaac
Death of Napoleon, The, 2293
McLennan, William
Hills o' Skye, 5388
Melancholy days are come, The, 4651
Memories, 6119
Memory, 3904
Men of Old, The, 4525
Merry are the bells, in colour, 2157
Merrily swinging on brier and weed, 2481
Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam, 470
Miles, Alfred H.
Big and Little Things, 3637
Miller, Emily H.
Jesus bids us shine, 3966
Miller, Joaquin
Bravest battle that ever was fought, The, 4690
Columbus, 567
Miller, Thomas
Industry of Animals, The, 3274
Mother to Her Infant, The, 3348
Spring Walk, The, 3126
Sun, The, 1491
Miller, William
Wee Willie Winkie, 822
Miller of Dee, The, 6228
Millions of massive raindrops, 4652
Milton, John
On May Morning, 1275
To the Lord General Cromwell, 3965
When I consider how my light is spent, 6120
Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour, 3965

Mine be a cot beside a hill, 924
Mine eyes have seen the glory, 4527
Mine host of the Golden Apple, 3026
Minnie and Winnie, 1035
Minstrel Boy, The, 566
Miss Kitty was rude at the table one day, 569
Miss Poppy, 4853
Miss Sophy, one fine sunny day, 4014
Mitford, Mary Russell
Joy of Life, 1125
Molly, my sister, and I fell out, 4015
Monday's child is fair of face, 5141
Montgomery, James
Daisy at Christmas, A, 4922
Months, The, 471
Moon held court in Holyrood, The, 5138
Moore, Clement C.
Visit from St. Nicholas, 2195
Moore, Thomas
Alas! how light a cause may move, 6118
As down in sunless retreats, 1885
Believe me if all those endearing young charms, 6120
Canadian Boat Song, A, 3026, 4605
Harp that once through Tara's halls, 5906
Last Rose of Summer, 1490
Love and Friendship, 4854
Minstrel Boy, The, 566
Oft in the Stilly Night, 3794
Poor Dog Tray, 3272
She is Far From the Land, 3556
Sound the Loud Timbrel, 5376
Morning and Evening, 1849
Morning, evening, noon, and night, 4207
Morris, George P.
Beech Tree's Petition, The, 471
Morris, William
Voice of Toil, The, 3842
Mother, 1558
Mother, may I go and bathe? 4528
Mother Mitchell one day lost her pussy, alack, 4530
Mother, mother, the winds are at play, 5488
Mother to Her Infant, The, 3348
Mother's Kisses, 1125
Mountain and the Squirrel, The, 924
Mounted (The) Police, 4607
Mouse and the Cake, The, 4209
Mouse found a beautiful piece of plum-cake, A, 4209
Mr. East gave a feast, 4528
Much have I travelled, 2647
Muffled drums' sad roll has beat, The, 5379
Muir, Alexander
The maple leaf forever, 2446
Mulock, Dinah Maria
Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, 1884
Multiplication is vexation, 925
Musical Instrument, A, 1783
My banks they are furnished with bees, 1033
My beautiful! my beautiful! that standest meekly by, 702
My boat is on the shore, 6119
My country, 'tis of thee, 3636
My dear, do you know, 4529
My faith looks up to Thee, 4206
My fairest child, I have no song to give you, 96
My father he died, in colour, 2295
My father he left me three acres of land, 3030
My good blade carves the casques of men, 1032
My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains, 2722
My Heart's in the Highlands, 1560
My heart leaps up when I behold, 701
My house is red — a little house, 3422
My Kate, 5908
My Lady Wind, 5491
My little old man and I fell out, 2128
My lov'd, my honour'd, much respected friend, 4011
My Maid Mary, in colour, 2154
My Maryland, 2482
My Menagerie, 2194
My mind lets go a thousand things, 3964
My Mother, 822
My Mother's Hands, 2648
My Old Kentucky Home, 3346
My parents bow, and lead me forth, 4527
My parents sleep both in one grave, 3418
My Playmate, 4920
My Shadow, 95
My Ships, 1782
My soul, there is a country, 3966
My strength is failing fast, 3417
My true love hath my heart, and I have his, 3793

N

Name in the Sand, A, 4208
Nathan Hale, 1559
Nation's Strength, A, 4525
Nesting Hour, The, 3559
New Pelisse, The, 3559
Newbolt, Henry
Best School of All, The, 3128
Newman, Cardinal
Lead, Kindly Light, 1995
Nick and a nock, A, 4016
Night, 5907
Night has a thousand eyes, The, 6120
Nightingale and the Glow-worm, The, 700
Nightingale, that all day long, A, 700
No need to the circus to go have I, 2194
No stir in the air, no stir in the sea, 2125
No sun, no moon, 4526
No, trust me; she is peevish, sullen, froward, 2920
Noblest Roman, The, 2919
Nonsense rhymes of Edward Lear, 1038, 3968, 6231
Noon was shady, and soft airs, The, 2126
Norman Baron, The, 2807
North wind doth blow, The, 1124
Norton, Hon. Mrs.
Arab's Farewell to His Steed, The, 702
Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note, 701
Not gold, but only man can make, 4525
November in England, 4526
Now, all of you, give heed unto, 4652
Now, he who knows old Christmas, 5048
Now the bright morning star, day's harbinger, 1275
Now the day is over, 5490
Now, what do you think, in colour, 4267
Nurse's Song, 1856

O

O, all you little Blackie-tops, in colour, 705
O blithe new-comer, I have heard, 1883
O, Boys, Carry me 'Long, 2194
O Captain! my Captain, 2005
O Dear what can the matter be? with music, 5909
O fir-tree fine, 3028
O God! it is a fearful thing, 3125
O God! methinks it were a happy life, 2918
O God, our help in ages past, 1785
O leave this barren spot to me, 471
O little lambs, the month is cold, 3559
O Mammy's Pickaninny, 4855
O Mary, go and call the cattle home, 470
O Mother-My-Love, if you'll give me your hand, 3797
O, my love's like a red, red rose, 5047
O! say, can you see, by the dawn's early light, 2005
O, say, what is that thing call'd light, 1033
O ship incoming from the sea, 5389
O Thou that sendest out the man, 4649
Ode on Immortality, 3633
Ode on the Death of Wellington, 4647
O'er a low couch the setting sun, 4208
Of a' the airts the wind can blaw, 5140
Of all the gay birds that e'er I did see, 3795
Of all the girls that are so smart, 3793
Of all the thoughts of God that are, 5377
Of Nelson and the North, 1854
Off Riviére du Loup, 5389
Officer's Grave, The, 1785
Oft I had heard of Lucy Gray, 1854
Oft I remember those whom I have known, 6119
Oft in the Stilly Night, 3794
Ogilvie, Will H.
Apple Winds, The, 5244
Holyrood, 5138
Oh, a dainty plant is the ivy green, 2403
Oh, a wonderful stream is the river of Time, 4650

Oh, deem not they are blest alone, 4855
Oh, hush thee, my baby, thy sire was a knight, 822
Oh, Look at the Moon, 3026
Oh, my pretty cock, 3421
Oh, ring the bells, 3349
Oh, to be in England, 2005
Oh, where and oh where is my little wee dog? 4528
Oh, where are all the good little girls? 3277
Oh, who is so merry, 2922
Oh, who would keep a little bird confined? 3558
Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the West, 4687
O'Hara, Theodore
Bivouac of the Dead, The, 5379
Old Abram Brown is dead and gone, 2128
Old Arm Chair, The, 2194
Old Christmas, by Mary Howitt, 5048
Old Christmas, by Sir Walter Scott, 2150
Old Cloak, The, 3794
Old Clock on the Stairs, The, 3126
Old Familiar Faces, The, 3556
Old Folks at Home, 1558
Old Friends, 6120
Old King Cole was a merry old soul, 4856; with music, 4857
Old Ironsides, 1558
Old Mother Hubbard, 2483
Old Mother Twitchett had but one eye, 3029
Old woman and her pig, The, 6121
Old woman, old woman, shall we go shearing? 3276
Old Woman, Tossed up in a Blanket, with music, 1688
"Ole Tam on Bord-a-Plouffe," 5387
Omission, 4854
On came the whirlwind — like the last, 2480
On Christmas Eve I turned the spit, 4398
On first looking into Chapman's Homer, 2647
On his blindness, Milton, 6120
On Linden, when the sun was low, 1035
On May morning, 1275
On Saturday night, 3638
On Sir Philip Sidney, 5487
On the bridge of Avignon, 5142
On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 4651
On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was nigh, 3272
Once in Persia ruled a king, 471
Once in Royal David's City, 2152
Once on a time I saw a bear, 2484
Once on a time Love, Death and Reputation, 6119
Once upon a midnight dreary, 4263
One and one, 3277
One hot summer day a hunter went out, 4692
One, I love; two, I love, 2922
One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee, 5242
One misty morning, 3350
One misty, moisty morning, in colour, 2813
One not learned, save in gracious household ways, 1558
One, two, buckle my shoe, in colour, 2814
One, two, three, four, five, 3421
One was a king, and wide domain, 5489
Only a Baby Small, 2723
Only a Boy, 5374
Opportunity, 4396
O'Reilly, John Boyle
Cry of the Dreamer, The, 4689
Orpheus with his lute made trees, 2915
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur
St. John Baptist, 5742
Work of the Poets, The, 4266
Others abide our question. Thou art free, 4013
Our band is few, but true and tried, 1559
Our Norland, 4530
Out and in the river is winding, 4606
Out of the bosom of the air, 1855
Out of the frozen earth below, 4688
Out of the uncharted, unthinkable dark, 5489
Over hill, over dale, 2915
Over the Hill, 5046
Over the mountains, 4689
Over the river and through the wood, 4855
Overland Mail, 2482
Owl, The, 4688
Owl and the Pussy Cat, The, 5141

P

Palmer, Ray
Faith, 4206
Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? 4400
Papa, les petits bateaux, 4212
Parable, A, 5139
Parrot, The, 1276
Parrot, from the Spanish Main, A, 1276
Passing through a little wood, 4925
Passionate Shepherd, The, 5047
Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man, 1036
Patmore, Coventry
Love in Tears, 5908
Selection, 6119
Patriot, The, 4651
Payne, John Howard
Home, Sweet Home, 470
Peace, 3966
Peacock, Thomas Love
Priest and the Mulberry Tree, The, 3272
Peasant stood before a king and said, A, 4265
Pease-pudding hot, 1277
Peg, peg, with a wooden leg, 3638
Pemmy was a pretty girl, 1858
Perilous life, and sad as life may be, A, 1276
Perry, Nora
Love Knot, The, 2196
Pet Lamb, The, 1881
Peter Bell: A Tale, 3963
Peter, Peter, pumpkin eater, 4015
Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper, 826
Peter White will ne'er go right, 968
Pictures in the Fire, 824
Pie sat on a pear-tree, A, 3030
Pied Piper of Hamelin, The, 344
Pierpont, John
Warren's Address, 2292
Pilgrim, The, 2004
Pilgrim Fathers, The, 5138
Pillowed and hushed on the silent plain, 4607
Pines were dark on Ramoth Hill, The, 4920
Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 5376
Plains (The) of Abraham, 5390
Planting the Apple-tree, 5240
Platt, John James
Rose and Root, 3964
Playgrounds, 3559
Please to remember, 4528
Poe, Edgar Allan
Bells, The, 3273
Raven, The, 4263
Poet and the Bird, The, 5489
Poet's cat, sedate and grave, A, 1784
Poet's Last Thoughts, A, 4266
Poetry of earth is never dead, The, 4651
Polly, put the kettle on, 925
Polly's, Peg's, and Poppety's, 3845
Poor babes in the wood, The, in colour, 4529
Poor Billy boy was music mad, 3277
Poor Dicky's dead, 3421
Poor Dog Tray, 3272
Poor old Robinson Crusoe, 4528
Prairie greyhounds, 5388
Praise of England, The, 2919
Prayer, A, 3026
Pretty flowers, tell me why, 49
Pretty maid, pretty maid, 1277
Priest and the Mulberry Tree, The, 3272
Prince Finikin and his mamma, 3844
Princess, The, 4527
Pringle, Thomas
Afar in the Desert, 1885
Prisoner of Chillon, The, 3125
Procter, Adelaide Anne
Pictures in the Fire, 824
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
Prospice, 1032
Psalm of Life, A, 566
Punch and Judy fought for a pie, 4015
Pure, the bright, the beautiful, The, 2723
Purest treasure mortal times afford, The, 2920
Pussy cat ate the dumplings, 3795
Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been? 2407
Pussy sits beside the fire, in colour, 4267
Pussy-cat Mew jumped over a coal, 4016
Pussy-cat Mole, 2408

Quality of mercy is not strained, The, 2920
Queen and the Flowers, The, 1883
Queen Anne, Queen Anne, she sits in the sun, 3030
Queen Mab, 1124
Queen of Hearts, The, face 1409
Quiet Work, 5242

R

Rain, 94
Rain in Summer, 5241
Rain is raining all around, The, 94
Rain on the Roof, 5490
Rainbow, The, by John Keble, 1853
Rainbow, The, by Wordsworth, 701
Raleigh, Sir Walter
Conclusion, The, 3842
Ramène Tes Moutons, 4212
Randall, James Ryder
My Maryland, 2482
Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 3964
Rands, William Brighty
The World, 824
Rapid (The), 4607
Raven, The, 4263
Raven and the Oak, The, 2404
Read, T. Buchanan
Sheridan's Ride, 2293
Reaper, The, 1561
Recessional, The, 5854
Reconciliation, The, 6120
Red, Red Rose, A, 5047
Red (The) River voyageur, 4606
Retired Cat, The, 1784
Revenge, The, 4205
Ride a cock horse, picture, 6230
Ride away, ride away, Johnny shall ride, 2154
Riley, James Whitcomb
Land of Thus-and-So, The, 5047
Life Lesson, A, 4265
Ring Out, Wild Bells, 2153
Ring the bells — ring, 4398
Ring-ting! I wish I were a primrose, 1033
River, The, 2810; 5389
River that in silence windest, 3637
Robert Barnes, fellow fine, 3030
Robert of Lincoln, 2481
Robin and Richard were two pretty men, 827
Robin and the red-breast, The, 3349
Robin and the wren, The, 3638
Robin Hood, Robin Hood, 4856
Robin Redbreast, 472
Robin the Bobbin, the big, greedy Ben, 2405
Robin-a-Bobin, 4016
Robin-Friend has gone to bed, 3559
Rock-a-by, baby, thy cradle is green, 3799
Rock-a-by Lady, The, 4923
Rock of Ages, 3026
Rogers, Samuel
Ginevra, 1882
Wish, A, 924
Roguey, Poguey Bogie Man, A, 4654
Roscoe, William
Butterfly's Ball, The, 1034
Rose, The, 5907
Rose aloft in sunny air, The, 3964
Rose and Root, 3964
Rose is red, The, 4398
Rossetti, Christina
Goblin Market, 1849
Up-Hill, 4688
Rossetti, D. G.
Sudden Light, 4209
Round de meadows am a-ringing, 5376
Rowley Powley, pudding and pie, 569
Royal (A) Race, 5389
Rub-a-dub-dub, 3421
Rule, Britannia, 568

S

Sad Ventures, 5244
Said a people to a poet, 5489
Said the wind to the moon, I will blow you out, 3128
Sail on, sail on, O ship of state, 924
St. John Baptist, 5742
St. Swithin's Day, if thou dost rain, 1688
Sally in our Alley, 3793
Sammy Smith would drink and eat, 922
Sandpiper, The, 4266
Sands of Dee, The, 470
Sangster, Charles
Our Norland, 4603
The Plains of Abraham, 5390
The rapid, 4607
Sangster, Margaret
Omission, 4854
Saviour bowed beneath His cross, The, 3964
Say not, because he did no wondrous deed, 5374
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, 3274
Scantlebury, Elizabeth
Laughing Brook, The, 4855
Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 824
Scott, Duncan Campbell
Off Rivière du Loup, 5389
Scott, Frederick George
A Hymn of Empire, 5391
The Colours of the Flag, 5390
The River, 5389
The unnamed lake, 4605
Scott, Sir Walter
Jock of Hazeldean, 1856
Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, The, 2480
Lay of the Last Minstrel, The, 2809
Lullaby of an Infant Chief, 822
Old Christmas, 2150
Sound Loud the Clarion, 3348
Time, 5374
Young Lochinvar, 4687
Sea! the sea! the open sea! The, 4852
Sea-gull, sea-gull, sit on the sand, 1036
Sea-king's Burial, The, 3417
See the kitten on the wall, 3420
See-saw, Margery Daw, with music, 826
See-saw, sacaradown, 2484
Serenade, 2292
Service, Robert W.
The Mounted Police, 4607
Seven Ages of Man, The, 2921
Seven Times One, 3420
Shades of night were falling fast, The, 704
Shakespeare, 4013
Shakespeare, William
Ariel's Song, 317
As You Like It, extracts from, 2915, 2921
Court of Fairyland, in colour, face, 332
Friends and Flatterers, 2920
Hamlet, extract from, 2920
Julius Cæsar, extracts from, 94, 2917, 2919, 2921
King Henry IV., extract from, 2921
King Henry V., extracts from, 2919
King Henry VI., extracts from, 2918, 2921
King Henry VIII., extracts from, 2915, 2916
King John, extracts from, 2919, 2921
King Lear, extracts from, 2915
Love's Labour's Lost, extracts from, 2915, 2921
Macbeth, extract from, 2921
Measure for Measure, extracts from, 2920, 2921
Merchant of Venice, The, extracts from, 2920, 2921
Midsummer Night's Dream, A, extracts from, 2915
Othello, extract from, 2920
Richard II., extracts from, 2919, 2920
Sayings from Shakespeare, 2921
Silvia, 3842
Songs from Shakespeare, 2915
Troilus and Cressida, extract from, 2921
Two Gentlemen of Verona, extract from, 2920
Shall I sing? says the lark, 3349
Shanley, Charles Dawson
The Walker of the Snow, 4606
She dwelt among the untrodden ways, 700
She has laughed as softly as if she sighed, 4209
She is far from the land, 3556
She Walks in Beauty, 3347
She Was a Phantom of Delight, 3347
She was not as pretty as women I know, 5908
Shed no tear! O, shed no tear, 700
Shelley, Percy Bysshe
Autumn, 2193
Cloud, The, 5239
Night, 5907
Skylark, The, 5137
Shenstone, William
Shepherd's Cot, The, 1033
Shepherd boy's song in Pilgrim's Progress, 3842
Shepherd's Cot, The, 1033

Shepherd's Happy Life, The, 2918
Shepherdess, The, 4212
Sheridan's Ride, 2293
Ship of State, The, 924
Ships That Pass In the Night, 4689
Shock-headed Peter, in colour, 4691
Should auld acquaintance be forgot, 3274
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks, in colour, 3841
Sidney, Sir Philip
Bargain, The, 3793
Sigh, A, 4922
Sigourney, Mrs.
Silence augmenteth grief, writing increaseth rage, 5487
Silent Voices, The, 2194
Sill, Edward Rowland
Opportunity, 4396
Silvia, 3842
Simon Brodie had a cow, 3638
Simple Simon met a pieman, 5246
Sing a song of sixpence, with music, 705
Sing, sing, what shall I sing? 826
Sing, ye ripening fields of wheat, 4607
Sir Galahad, 1032
Sir Sidney Smith, 1833
Skylark, The, 5137
Slave's Dream, The, 1034
Sleep, The, 5377
Sleep, baby, sleep, 3276
Sleep, baby, sleep, 5906
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 1857
Sleep, sonny darling, your mother's delight, 3027
Sluggard, The, 700
Slumber, my darling, no danger is near, 3348
Smith, Samuel Francis
My country, 'tis of thee, 3636
Snow Flakes, 1855
Snow Storm, The, 3348
So are the stars and the arching skies, 5243
So work the honey bees, 2919
Solitude, 4649
Solomon Grundy, 2407
Some little mice sat in a barn to spin, 2726
Somebody crawls into mamma's bed, 564
Somebody's Mother, 5241
Somewhat back from the village street, 3126
Somewhere it is always light, 1491
Son of My Heart, 3027
Song my paddle sings, 4605
Song of Birds, 4527
Song of Marion's Men, 1559
Song of the Camp, A., 1884
Song of the Golden Sea, 4607
Song of the Shirt, The, 2808
Song of the Two Hares, The, 3027
Sorrow, 4526
Sound, Sound the Clarion, 3348, with picture, 5045
Sound the Loud Timbrel, 5376
Southey, Robert
Battle of Blenheim, The, 565
Cataract of Lodore, The, 1274
Father William, 566
Inchcape Rock, The, 2125
Traveller's Return, The, 2125
Prayer, A, 3026
Sower, The, 3843
Spacious Firmament on High, The, 4014
Spanish Armada, The, 4523
Speed on, speed on, good Master, 4606
Splendour falls on castle walls, 3347
Spofford, Harriet Prescott
Sigh, A, 4922
Speak Gently, 4265
Spider and the Fly, The, 3555
Spring Walk, The, 3126
Stand! the ground's your own, my braves, 2292
Stanza on Freedom, A 4397
Star-Spangled Banner, 2005
Stars, The, 704
Stars of the summer night, 2292
Stately homes of England, The, 923
Stay near me — do not take thy flight! 5742
Stedman, Edmund Clarence
Discoverer, The, 4396
Stevenson, Robert Louis
Armies in the Fire, 95
Land of Nod, The, 1035
My Shadow, 95
Rain, 94
Travel, 1122
Unseen Playmate, The, 702
Still, still with Thee, when purple morning breaketh, 5906
Stoddard, Richard Henry
Birds, 3965
Flight of the Arrow, The, 4396
Flight of Youth, The, 5242
Stormy Petrel, The, 4526
Story of a Blackamoor, The, in colour, 4693
Story of Fidgety Philip, The, in colour, 4691
Story of Flying Robert, The, in colour, 4694
Story of Life, A, 5243
Stowe, Harriet Beecher
When I awake I am still with thee, 5906
Stream and the Ocean, The, 2403
Streamlet down from the mountainous glen, The, 2403
Strong Son of God, Immortal Love, 3959
Such beautiful, beautiful hands, 2648
Sudden Light, 4209
Sum, sum, sum, 3970
Summer is a-coming in, 2132
Sun, The, 1491
Sun is a glorious thing, The, 4210
Sun is careering in glory and might, The, 1125
Sun is down, and time gone by, The, 1035
Sun of my soul, thou Saviour dear, 1560
Sun was falling off to sleep, The, 5380
Sun was shining on the sea, The, 1562
Sunset and evening star, 1561
Sunshiny shower, A, 2128
Sunshine bright in the old Kentucky home, The, 3346
Suppose the Little Cowslip, 5140
Sur le pont d'Avignon, 5142
Swarm of bees in May, A, 1568
Sweet and low, sweet and low, 470
Sweet Auburn, loveliest village of the plain, 5739
Sweet is Childhood, 5243
Sweet to the morning traveller, 2125
Sweetest Lives, The, 1558
Swiftly walk over the western wave, 5907

T

Tabb, John Banister
In Absence, 1561
Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief, 1036
Tate, Nahum
Twenty-third Psalm, The, 568
Taylor, Bayard
Bedouin Song, 5046
Song of the Camp, A, 1884
Taylor, Benjamin Franklin
Isle of Long Ago, The, 4650
Taylor, Jane
Good-night, 472
Horse, The, 2480
Little Star, The, 1124
My Mother, 822
Taylor, Jeffreys
Lion and the Mouse, The, 1125
Young Mouse, The, 922
Teach me, my God and King, 3965
Tears, Idle Tears, 1783
Teeny-Weeny, 5492
Tell me not, in mournful numbers, 566
Tell tale tit, 1568
"Temple to Friendship," said Laura, enchanted, A, 4854
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 3557
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord
Beggar Maid, The, 822
Break, Break, Break, 5046
Brook, The, 95
Bugle, The, 3347
Charge of the Light Brigade, The, 1782
Cradle Song, 1857
Crossing the Bar, 1561
Death of the Old Year, 2153
Defence of Lucknow, The, 3791
Deserted House, The, 3636
England and America in 1782, 4649
In Memoriam, extracts, 3959, 6119, 6120
Locksley Hall, extract from, 5243
Minnie and Winnie, 1035
Mother, 1558
Ode on the Death of Wellington, 4647
Owl, The, 4688
Princess, The, a selection, 4527

Tennyson, Alfred, Lord
Quotations from, 3863, 4746
Reconciliation, The, 6120
Revenge, The, 4205
Ring Out, Wild Bells, 2153
Silent Voices, The, 2194
Sir Galahad, 1032
Sweet and Low, 470
Tears, Idle Tears, 1783
Ulysses, 4650
Tennyson-Turner, C.
Letty's Globe, 1749
Little Sophy by the Seaside, 1491
Ternarie of Littles, A, 2810
Terrible Ball, The, 1857
Thackeray, William Makepeace
Cane-bottomed Chair, The, 5613
Tragic Story, A, 1125
Thanksgiving Day, 4855
Thaxter, Celia
Sandpiper, The, 4266
The despot's heel is on thy shore, 2482
The golden sickle moon slips down the west, 2647
The Maple leaf forever, 2466
Then the little Hiawatha, 5391
There are gains for all our losses, 5242
There are sounds like flakes of snow falling, 3427
There is a flower, a little flower, 4922
There is a pleasure in the pathless woods, 4649
There is in the wide, lone sea, 1785
There, little girl, don't cry, 4265
There lived a sage in days of yore, 1125
There once was a bird that lived up in a tree, 5050
There sat one day in quiet, 1784
There was a fern on the mountain, 4853
There was a frog lived in a well, 5245
There was a jolly miller, 2813
There was a king in olden days, 1883
There was a king met a king, 3029
There was a little boy and a little girl, 2128
There was a little boy went into a field, 2726
There was a little girl, who had a little curl, 569
There was a little man, and he had a little gun, 3799
There was a little man who wooed a little maid, 4211
There was a little rabbit sprig, 1568
There was a man, and he had naught, in colour, 1564
There was a man, and he went mad, 1278
There was a man of Thessaly, 3030
There was a monkey climbed up a tree, 1037
There was a sound of revelry by night, 5378
There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream, 3633
There was a young lady of Bute, 1038
There was a young lady of Portugal, 3968
There was a young lady of Russia, 3969
There was a young lady of Troy, 646
There was a youth, a well beloved youth, 5374
There was an old lady all dressed in silk, 3277
There was an old lady of Chertsey, 3968
There was an old man, 4211
There was an old man at a casement, 3969
There was an old man in a boat, 3969
There was an old man in a pew, 3968
There was an old man in a tree, 569
There was an old man of Aôsta, 3968
There was an old man of Apulia, 3968
There was an old man of Coblenz, 1038
There was an old man of Corfu, 1038
There was an old man of Kilkenny, 1038
There was an old man of Nepaul, 3969
There was an old man on some rocks, 3969
There was an old man who said Hush, 1038
There was an old man with a flute, 3969
There was an old man with a poker, 3968
There was an old person of Basing, 3968
There was an old person of Chili, 3969
There was an old person of Dover, 3969
There was an old person of Dutton, 1038
There was an old person of Mold, 1038
There was an old person of Rhodes, 3968
There was an old person of Sparta, 1038
There was an old woman, and what do you think, 2408
There was an old woman, as I've heard tell, in colour, face 925
There was an old woman called Nothing-at-all, 2922
There was an old woman lived under a hill, 827
There was an old woman toss'd in a blanket, with music, 1688
There was an old woman tossed up in a basket, in colour, face 3030
There was an old woman who had three sons, 4652
There was an old woman who lived in a shoe, in colour, face 924
There was an owl lived in an oak, 2922
There were once two cats of Kilkenny, 4016
There were three jolly Welshmen, 4399
There were three sisters in a hall, 4015
There were two blackbirds, 827
There's a dear little home in Good-Children Street, 2006
There's a neat little clock, 3275
There's a ship lies off Dunvegan, 5388
There's a song in the air, 3419
There's all the difference in the world, 3370
There's no dew left on the daisies and clover, 3420
There's nothing like a daddie, 4858
There's Room at the Top, 1491
There's something in a flying horse, 3963
They are slaves who fear to speak, 4397
They are such tiny feet, 4014
They glide upon their endless way, 704
They say that God lives very high, 568
They that wash on Friday, 3275
They told me, Heraclitus, they told you were dead, 5376
Things That Never Die, 2723
Thirty days hath September, 826
Thirty white horses upon a red hill, 3029
This England never did, nor never shall, 2919
This I beheld, or dreamed it in a dream, 4396
This little pig went to market, 827
This royal throne of kings, this sceptr'd isle, 2919
This was the noblest Roman of them all, 2919
This winter's weather it waxeth cold, 3794
This world is too much with us, 6119
Thomas à Tattamus took two T's, 4211
Thomson, James
Rule, Britannia, 568
Thorpe, Rose Hartwick
Curfew Bell, The, 3025
Thou blossom bright with autumn dew, 4855
Thousand miles from land are we, A, 4526
Three Blind Mice, with music, 925
Three fishers went sailing away to the west, 2480
Three hunters together a deer-stalking went, 3846
Three kings came riding from far away, 4919
Three little girls were sitting on a rail, 3845
Three Old Ladies, The, 3277
Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, in colour, 3845
Three wise men of Gotham, 2408
Three Years She Grew, 4921
Thy Way, Not Mine, O Lord, 4013
Thyself and thy belongings, 2920
Tide rises, the tide falls, The, 4921
Tide River, The, 2648
Tiger, tiger, burning bright, 1125
Tilton, Theodore
All Things shall Pass Away, 471
Time, 5374
'Tis a lesson you should heed, 3420
'Tis the last rose of summer, 1490
'Tis the voice of a sluggard; I heard him complain, 700
Tit-tat-toe, 4211
To a Butterfly, 4013
To a Mountain Daisy, 4524
To a Nightingale, 2722
To a Skylark, 5490
To the River Charles, 3637
To a Waterfowl, 2810
To Anthea, 3793
To drum-beat and heart-beat, 1559
To market, to market, to buy a fat pig, 827
To the Cuckoo, by Wordsworth, 1883
To the Fringed Gentian, 4855

To the Lord General Cromwell, 3965
To the Skylark, 2127
To think he had not heard of the far towns, 5742
To Thomas Moore, 6119
Toll for the brave, 472
Tom Bowling, 1785
Tom, Tom, the piper's son, 2407
Toplady, Augustus M.
Rock of Ages, 3026
Tragic Story, A, 1125
Travel, 1122
Traveller, what lies over the hill? 5046
Traveller's Return, The, 2125
Trip upon trendies, in colour, 3639
True Greatness, 2723
True Growth, 1856
Try again, 3420
Turn, turn, thy hasty foot aside, 1856
Turner, Charles Tennyson: see Tennyson-Turner, Charles
Turner, Mrs. Elizabeth
Ambitious Sophy, 4014
Greedy Boy, The, 922
How to Write a Letter, 3419
'Twas in the prime of summer-time, 2123
'Twas on a summer morning, 4853
'Twas once upon a time, 3795
'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house, 2195
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, in colour, face 5380
Twenty-third Psalm, The, 568
Twilight Song, A, 3559
Twinkle, twinkle, little star, 1124
'Twixt a hill and hollow, hollow pass, 3027
Two Armies, The, 5139
Two little boys named Willie, 2724
Two little dogs sat by the fire, 3638
Two little dogs were basking in the cinders, 3795
Two little girls are better than one, 3277
Two little kittens, one stormy night, in colour, 4268
Two Lives, The, 5742
Two Men, 5489
Two Robin Redbreasts built their nest, 3799
Two sticks and an apple, 1126
Tying her bonnet under her chin, 2196

U

Ugly Princess, The, 4527
Ulysses, 4650
Uncle Sam's Young Army, 3418
Under a spreading chestnut tree, 347
Under a toadstool, 3967
Under my window, 2648
Under the greenwood tree, 2915
Under the wide and starry sky, 2316
Under the window is my garden, in colour, 3844
Underneath an old oak-tree, 2404
Unseen Playmate, The, 702
Up from the meadows rich with corn, 4851
Up from the South at the break of day, 2293
Up hill and down dale, 3276
Up the airy mountain, 567
Up with me! up with me into the clouds, 5490.
Up-Hill, 4688
Upon a time a neighing steed, 3127
Upon St. Paul's steeple stands a tree, 3799
Upon yon nearest rock top, 5141
Useful Plough, The, 1276

V

Valediction, A. 1558
Vampire, The, 5377
Van Dyke, Dr.
God sends Love to You, 3419
Vaughan, Henry
Peace, 3966
Village Blacksmith, The, 347
Vision of Belshazzar, The, 2127
Vision of the Future, A, 5243
Visit from St. Nicholas, A, 2195
Voice of Toil, The, 3842

W

Waken, Christian children, 2152
Walker (The) of the Snow, 4606
Waller, Edmund
Rose, The, 5907
Walrus and the Carpenter, The, in colour, 1562
Warm sun is failing, The, 2193
Warren's Address to the American soldiers, 2292
Wash me and comb me, 3276
Wassail! wassail! all over the town, in colour, 4269
Watts, Isaac
Cradle song, 5908
Little Busy Bee, The, 566
O God, our Help in Ages Past, 1785
Sluggard, The, 700
Waugh, Edwin
Christmas Morning, 2151
Way down upon the Swanee River, 1558
Way was long, the wind was cold, The, 2809
Wayward Daughter's Fate, The, 2920
We are all in the dumps, in colour, 2813
We are the music-makers, 4266
We are three brethren out of Spain, 3798
We are Uncle Sam's young army, 3418
We had a pleasant walk to-day, 3126
We have been o'er land and sea, in colour, face 332
We have no Dryads in our woods, 4603
We just shake hands at meeting, 6120
We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths, 1033
We should fill the hours with the sweetest things, 3347
We worship the spirit that walks unseen, 5389
Weatherly, Frederic E.
Discontented Apples, The, 2724
Jealous Jack Frost, 2152
Miss Poppy, 4853
River, The, 2810
What Bobbie Would Like, 3558
What Might Have Been, 2724
Wee, modest, crimson-tipped flower, 4524
Wee Willie Winkie, in colour, 822, 2813
Weighing the Baby, 1784
Were I a birdie too, 3027
Wesley, Charles
Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 5243
Jesu, Lover of my Soul, 4397
West wind, blow from your prairie nest, 4605
Westwood, Thomas
Mine Host of the Golden Apple, 3026
Wet sheet and a flowing sea, A, 4524
What are little boys made of? 2408; with music, 5142
What Bobbie Would Like, 3558
What Does It Matter, 5489
What does little birdie say, 1857
What Every Wise Child Should do, 5614
What Everyone Knows, 824
What I live for, 5047
What is the blue on our flag, boys? 5390
What is it you ask me, darling? 824
What is the meaning of thy song, 5489
What is the news of the day? in colour, 2813
What is the rhyme for porringer? 2154
What Might Have Been, 2724
What the Stars Have Seen, 2724
What's he that wishes so? 2919
What was he doing, the great god Pan, 1783
When all the world is young, lad, 3348
When Britain first, at Heaven's command, 568
When cats run home and light is come, 4688
When children are playing alone on the green, 702
When Eve had led her lord away, 2724
When Freedom from her mountain height, 1884
When good King Arthur ruled this land, in colour, 1566
When I'm grown up, 2640
When I awake I am still with thee, 5906
When I consider how my light is spent, 6120
When I was a bachelor, 2725
When I was a beggarly boy, 4922
When I was a little boy, 968
When I'm put to bed to-day, 3422

When icicles hang by the wall, 2915
When in the morning we arise, 2410
When Letty had scarce pass'd her third glad year, 1749
When little Fred was called to bed, 2128
When little Sammy Soapsuds, 1126
When on my day of life the night is falling, 3636
When summer comes, 4604
When the British warrior queen, 470
When the dumb Hour clothed in black, 2194
When the green woods laugh with the voice of joy, 3272
When the humid shadows hover, 5490
When the Norn Mother saw the whirlwind hour, 2647
When the snow is on the ground, in colour, 4267
When the voices of children are heard on the green, 1856
When 'tis pouring fast with rain, 4694
Where are you going to, my pretty maid? with music, 1126
Where did you come from, baby dear? 568
Where do you come from, river sweet? 2810
Where have you been, my boy Tammie? 4653
Where is the true man's fatherland? 924
Where the bee sucks, there suck I, 317
Where the pools are bright and deep, 701
Where, where will be the birds that sing, 5488
Which I wish to remark, 1561
While We May, 4854
White dove sat on the castle wall, The, 4267
White Hart, The, with music, 3846
Whither, midst falling dew, 2810
Whiting, W.
Eternal Father, strong to save, 4852
Whitman, Walt
O Captain! my Captain! 2005
Whittier, John Greenleaf
At Last, 3636
Barbara Frietchie, 4851
Barefoot Boy, The, 2195
Maud Müller, 3271
My Playmate, 4920
The Red River voyageur, 4606
Who Can This Somebody Be? 564
Who comes here? 826
Who fed me from her gentle breast, 822
Who is Silvia? What is she, 3842
Who killed Cock Robin? 2406
Who would true valour see? 2004
Why do you laugh, little brook, 4855
Why hurry, little river, 5389
Why is Pussy in bed? 4856
Why It Is Cold In May, 5489
"Why sitt'st thou by that ruined wall," 5374
Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 3964
Why weep ye by the tide, ladie? 1856
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler
Babyland, 1491
My Ships, 1782
Wishing, 2126
Wild was the night, yet a wilder night, 2293
Will you walk into my parlour? 3555
William the Conqueror, 3347
Willie's Lodger, 2724
Willy boy, Willy boy, where are you going? in colour, 4267
Wind and the Moon, The, 3128
Wind came up out of the sea, A, 3793
Wind in a Frolic, The, 348
Wind one morning sprang up from sleep, The, 348
Winter Song, A, 2915
Winter Wind, The, 2915
Wise Sayings from Shakespeare, 2921
Wish, A, 924
Wishing, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 2126
Wishing, by William Allingham, 1033
With deep affection and recollection, 5906
With fingers weary and worn, 2808
Without haste! without rest, 1559
Wolfe, Charles
Burial of Sir John Moore, The, 701
Wolsey, The Fall of Cardinal Wolsey, 2916
Woman was old and ragged and grey, The, 5241
Woman's cause is man's, The, 4527
Woman's Shortcomings, A, 4209
Wonderful One-Hoss Shay, The, 5045
Wordsworth, William
By the Sea, 1855
Composed upon Westminster Bridge, 3966
Daffodils, The, 96
Fidelity, 3556
I Travell'd Among Unknown Men, 4921
Kitten and the Falling Leaves, The, 3420
London (in 1802), 3965
Lucy, 700
Lucy Gray, 1854
March, 1276
Ode on Immortality, 3633
Pet Lamb, The, 1881
Peter Bell: A Tale (The Flight of Peter Bell), 3963
Rainbow, The, 701
Reaper, The, 1561
She Was a Phantom of Delight, 3347
Sonnet, 6119
Three Years She Grew, 4921
To a Butterfly, 4013
To a Skylark, 5490
To the Cuckoo, 1883
To the Skylark, 2127
Work, 5388
Work of the Poets, The, 4266
Work! use all thy will, give all thy might 5388
World, The, 824
Worm, The, 1856
Worn and footsore was the Prophet, 5139
Wotton, Sir Henry
Character of a Happy Life, The, 4013
Wreck of the Hesperus, The, 97
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, 92

Y

Ye mariners of England, 704
Ye sons of France, awake to glory, 4688
Year had all the Days in charge, The, 5489
Year's at the spring, The, 701
You are going out to tea to-day, 4398
You are old, Father William, the young man cried, 566
You know we French stormed Ratisbon, 3966
You see, merry Phyllis, that dear little maid, 3421
You shall have an apple, 2128
You spotted snakes, with double tongue, 2915
Young and old, 3348
Young lambs to sell, 826
Young Lochinvar, 4687
Young Mouse, The, 922
Young Sophy leads a life without alloy, 1491

SONGS WITH MUSIC

Baa, baa, black sheep, 1786
Bees, The, 3970
Bogie Man, The, 4654
Child's Evening Prayer, 3422
Cuckoo and the Jackass, 3796
Curly Locks, 1568
Dance a Baby, 2128
Ding, dong, bell, 2484
Frog he would a-wooing go, A, 1492
Girls and boys come out to play, 1036
Gosey, Goosey Gander, 2294
Hickory, dickory, dock, in colour, 704
Hush-a-bye, baby, in colour, face 5615
I love sixpence, 2405
I saw three ships, in colour, 2154
Jack and Jill, 5245
Ladybird, Fly, 2028
Lavender's Blue, 4925
Little Bingo, 2726
Little Bo-peep, 1208
Little Jack Horner, 968
M. N. O., 3275
O Dear what can the matter be? 5909
Old King Cole, 4857
Old woman tossed in a blanket, 1688
See-saw, Margery Daw, 826
Sing a Song of Sixpence, 705
Three blind mice, 925
What are little boys made of? 5142
Where are you going to, my pretty maid? 1126
White Hart, The, 3846